

Saddharmapuṇḍarīkasūtram

Kinh Diệu Pháp Liên Hoa

妙法蓮華經

Bản Sanskrit · chuyển tự IAST

Based on the ed. by P.L. Vaidya, Darbhanga : The Mithila Institute, 1960
(Buddhist Sanskrit Texts, 6)

Input by members of the Sanskrit Buddhist Input Project.

With kind permission of the Digital Sanskrit Buddhist Canon Project
of Nagarjuna Institute, Nepal
and University of the West, Rosemead, California, USA
(www.uwest.edu/sanskritcanon)
Sutra section, text no. 36

The transliteration emulates the conventions of Nagari script.
Therefore, many word boundaries are not marked by blanks.

REFERENCE SYSTEM (added):

Saddhp_n: = Saddharmapundarikasutra_parivarta (1-27)

Saddhp_n.nn = Saddharmapundarikasutra_parivarta.verse

(Vaidya n) = pagination of P.L. Vaidya's edition (added by Klaus Wille)

THIS GRETEL TEXT FILE IS FOR REFERENCE PURPOSES ONLY!

COPYRIGHT AND TERMS OF USAGE AS FOR SOURCE FILE.

Text converted to Unicode (UTF-8).

(This file is to be used with a UTF-8 font and your browser's VIEW configuration
set to UTF-8.)

Unless indicated otherwise, accents have been dropped in order
to facilitate word search.

For a comprehensive list of GRETEL encodings and formats see:

<http://gretl.sub.uni-goettingen.de/gretl/gretldiac.pdf>
and

<http://gretl.sub.uni-goettingen.de/gretl/gretldias.pdf>

For further information see:

<http://gretl.sub.uni-goettingen.de/gretl.htm>

Mục lục · 27 phẩm

1. nidānaparivartaḥ
2. upāyakaṣṣāyaparivartaḥ
3. aupamyaparivartaḥ
4. adhimuktiparivartaḥ
5. oṣadhīparivartaḥ
6. vyākaraṇaparivartaḥ
7. pūrvayogaparivartaḥ
8. pañcabhikṣuśatavyākaraṇaparivartaḥ
9. ānandādivyākaraṇaparivartaḥ
10. dharmabhāṇakaparivartaḥ
11. stūpasamdarśanaparivartaḥ
12. utsāhaparivartaḥ
13. sukhavihāraparivartaḥ
14. bodhisattvapṛthivīvirasamudgamaparivartaḥ
15. tathāgatāyuspramāṇaparivartaḥ
16. puṇyaparyāyaparivartaḥ
17. anumodanāpuṇyanirdeśaparivartaḥ
18. dharmabhāṇakānuśaṃsāparivartaḥ
19. sadāparibhūtaparivartaḥ
20. tathāgataddharyabhisamskāraparivartaḥ
21. dhāraṇīparivartaḥ
22. bhaiṣajyarājapūrvayogaparivartaḥ
23. gadgadasvaraparivartaḥ
24. samantamukhaparivartaḥ |
25. śubhavyūharājapūrvayogaparivartaḥ
26. samantabhadrotsāhanaparivartaḥ
27. anuparīndanāparivartaḥ

|| namaḥ sarvabuddhabodhisattvebhyaḥ | namaḥ
sarvatathāgatapratyekabuddhāryaśrāvakebhyo 'tītānāgatapratyutpannebhyaśca
bodhisattvebhyaḥ ||

1. nidānaparivartaḥ

evaṃ mayā śrutam | ekasmin samaye bhagavān rājagrhe viharati sma gr̥dhraḥ kuṭe parvate mahatā
bhikṣusaṃghena sārddham dvādaśabhirbhikṣusūtaiḥ sarvairarhadbhiḥ
kṣīṇāsraṇairniḥkleśairvaśībhūtaiḥ suvimuktacittaiḥ suvimuktaprajñairājāneyairmahānāgaiḥ
kṛtakṛtyaiḥ kṛtakaraṇīyairapahr̥tabhārairānuprāptasvakārthaiḥ parikṣīṇabhavasāmyojanaiḥ
samyagājñāsuvimuktacittaiḥ

sarvacetovaśītāparamapāramitāprāptairabhiññātābhiññātairmahāśrāvakaiḥ | tadyathā - āyuṣmatā
ca ājñātakaunḍinyena, āyuṣmatā ca aśvajitā, āyuṣmatā ca bāṣpeṇa, āyuṣmatā ca mahānāmnā,
āyuṣmatā ca bhadrikena, āyuṣmatā ca mahākāśyapena, āyuṣmatā ca urubilvakāśyapena, āyuṣmatā
ca nadikāśyapena, āyuṣmatā ca gayākāśyapena, āyuṣmatā ca śārīputreṇa, āyuṣmatā ca
mahāmaudgalyāyanena, āyuṣmatā ca mahākātyāyanena, āyuṣmatā ca aniruddhena, āyuṣmatā ca
revatena, āyuṣmatā ca kapphinena, āyuṣmatā ca gavāṃpatinā, āyuṣmatā ca pilindavatsena,
āyuṣmatā ca bakkulena, āyuṣmatā ca mahākauṣṭhīlena, āyuṣmatā ca bharadvāja, āyuṣmatā ca
mahānandena, āyuṣmatā ca upanandena, āyuṣmatā ca sundaranandena, āyuṣmatā ca
pūrṇamaitrāyaṇīputreṇa, āyuṣmatā ca subhūtinā āyuṣmatā ca rāhulena | ebhiścānyaiśca
mahāśrāvakaiḥ - āyuṣmatā ca ānandena śaikṣeṇa | anyābhyāṃ ca dvābhyāṃ bhikṣusahasrābhyāṃ
śaikṣāśaikṣābhyāṃ | mahāprajāpatīpramukhaiśca ṣaḍbhirbhikṣuṇīśahasraiḥ |

yaśodharayā ca bhikṣuṇyā rāhulamātrā saparivārayā | aśītyā ca bodhisattvasahasraiḥ sārddham
sarvairavaivartikairekajātipratibaddhairaduta anuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau, dhāraṇīpratīlabd
hairmahāpratibhānapratīṣṭhitairavaivartyadharmacakrapravartakairbahubuddhaśataparyupāsitai
rbahubuddha śatasahasrāvaropitakuśalamūlirbuddhaśatasahasrasaṃstutairmaitrīparibhāvitakāy
acittaistathāgatājñānāvātāraṇakuśalairmahāprajñaiḥ prajñāpāramitāgatiṃgatairbahulokadhātūśat
asahasraśrutairbahuprāṇikoṭīnayutaśatasahasrasaṃtārakaiḥ | tadyathā - mañjuśrīyā ca
kumārabhūtena bodhisattvena mahāsattvena, avalokiteśvareṇa ca mahāsthāmaprāptena ca
sarvārthanāmnā ca nityodyuktena ca anikṣiptadhureṇa ca ratnapāṇinā ca bhāṣajyārājena ca
bhāṣajyasamudgatena ca vyūharājena ca pradānāsūreṇa ca ratnacandreṇa ca ratnaprabheṇa
[Vaidya 2] ca pūrṇacandreṇa ca mahāvīkrāmiṇā ca anantavīkrāmiṇā ca trailokyavīkrāmiṇā ca
mahāpratibhānena ca satatasamitābhiyuktena ca dharaṇīdhareṇa ca akṣayamatinā ca padmaśrīyā
ca nakṣatrarājena ca maitreyeṇa ca bodhisattvena mahāsattvena, śiṃhena ca bodhisattvena
mahāsattvena | bhadrapālāpūrvamgamaiśca ṣoḍaśabhiḥ satpuruṣaiḥ sārddham | tadyathā -
bhadrapālena ca ratnākareṇa ca susārthavāhena ca naradattena ca guhyaguptena ca
varuṇadattena ca indradattena ca uttaramatinā ca viśeṣamatinā ca vardhamānamatinā ca
amoghadarśinā ca saṃprasthitena ca suvikrāntavīkrāmiṇā ca anupamamatinā ca sūryagarbheṇa
ca dharaṇīdhareṇa ca | evaṃpramukhairaśītyā ca bodhisattvasahasraiḥ sārddham | śākreṇa ca
devānāmindreṇa sārddham viṃśatidevaputrasahasraparivāreṇa | tadyathā - candreṇa ca
devaputreṇa sūryeṇa ca devaputreṇa samantagandhena ca devaputreṇa ratnaprabheṇa ca
devaputreṇa avabhāsaprabheṇa ca devaputreṇa | evaṃpramukhairviśatyā ca devaputrasahasraiḥ
| caturbhiśca mahārājaiḥ sārddham triṃśaddevaputrasahasraparivāraiḥ | tadyathā - virūḍhakena
ca mahārājena, virūpākṣeṇa ca mahārājena, dhṛtarāṣṭreṇa ca mahārājena, vaiśravaṇena ca
mahārājena | īśvareṇa ca devaputreṇa ca maheśvareṇa ca devaputreṇa

triṃśaddevaputrasahasraparivārābhyām | brahmaṇā ca sahāmpatinā sārdham
dvādaśabrahmakāyikadevaputrasahasraparivāreṇa

| tadyathā - śikhinā ca brahmaṇā jyotiṣprabheṇa ca brahmaṇā | evaṃpramukhairdvādaśabhiṣca
brahmakāyikadevaputrasahasraiḥ | aṣṭābhiṣca nāgarājaiḥ sārdham
bahunāgakoṭīśatasahasraparivāraiḥ | tadyathā - nandena ca nāgarājena, upanandena ca
nāgarājena, sāgareṇa ca vāsukinā ca takṣakeṇa ca manasvinā ca anavataptena ca utpalakena ca
nāgarājena | caturbhiṣca kinnararājaiḥ sārdham bahukinnarakoṭīśatasahasraparivāraiḥ | tadyathā
- drumeṇa ca kinnararājena, mahādharmeṇa ca kinnararājena, sudharmeṇa ca kinnararājena,
dharmadhareṇa ca kinnararājena | caturbhiṣca gandharvakāyikadevaputraiḥ sārdham
bahugandharvaśatasahasraparivāraiḥ | tadyathā - manojñena ca gandharveṇa manojñasvareṇa ca
madhureṇa ca madhurasvareṇa ca gandharveṇa | caturbhiṣcāsūrendraiḥ sārdham
bahvasurakoṭīśatasahasraparivāraiḥ | tadyathā - balinā ca asurendreṇa, kharaskandhena ca
asurendreṇa, vemacitriṇā ca asurendreṇa, rāhuṇā ca asurendreṇa | caturbhiṣca garuḍendraiḥ
sārdham bahugaruḍakoṭīśatasahasraparivāraiḥ | tadyathā - mahātejasā ca garuḍendreṇa,
mahākāyena ca mahāpūrṇena ca maharddhiprāptena ca garuḍendreṇa | rājñā ca ajātaśatruṇā
māgadhenā vaidehīputreṇa sārdham ||

tena khalu punaḥ samayena bhagavāṃscatasr̥bhiḥ parśadbhiḥ parivṛtaḥ puraskṛtaḥ satkṛto
gurukṛto mānitaḥ pūjito 'rcito 'pacāyito mahānirdeśaṃ nāma dharmaparyāyaṃ sūtrāntaṃ
mahāvaipulyaṃ bodhisattvāvavādaṃ sarvabuddhaparigrahaṃ bhāṣitvā tasminneva
mahādharmāsane paryaṅkamābhujya anantanirdeśapraṭiṣṭhānaṃ nāma samādhiṃ samāpanno
'bhūdaniñjamānena kāyena sthito 'niñjaprāptena ca cittena | samanantarasaṃpaññasya khalu
punarbhagavato māndāravamahāmāndāravāṇāṃ mañjūśakamahāmañjūśakāṇāṃ divyānāṃ
puṣpāṇāṃ mahatpuṣpavarṣamabhipravarṣat, bhagavantaṃ tāśca catasraḥ parśado 'bhyavākiran |
[Vaidya 3] sarvāvacca buddhakṣetraṃ ṣaḍvikāraṃ prakampitamabhūccalitaṃ saṃpracalitaṃ
vedhitaṃ saṃpravedhitaṃ kṣubhitaṃ saṃprakṣubhitaṃ | tena khalu punaḥ samayena tasyām
parśadi bhikṣubhikṣuṇyupāsakopāsikā
devanāgayakṣagandharvāsūragaruḍakinnaramahoragamanuṣyāmanuṣyāḥ saṃnipatitā abhūvan
saṃniṣaṇṇāḥ, rājānaśca maṇḍalino balacakravartinaścaturdvīpakacakravartinaśca | te sarve
saparivārā bhagavantaṃ vyavalokayanti sma āścaryaprāptā adbhutaprāptā audbilyaprāptāḥ |

atha khalu tasyām velāyām bhagavato bhrūvivarāntarādūrṇākośādekā raśmirniścariṭā | sā
pūrvasyām diśi aṣṭādaśabuddhakṣetrasahasrāṇi prasṛtā | tāni ca sarvāṇi buddhakṣetrāṇi tasyā
raśmeḥ prabhayā supariṣphuṭāni saṃdrśyante sma yāvadvicirmahānirayo yāvacca bhavāgram |
ye ca teṣu buddhakṣetreṣu ṣaṭsu gatiṣu sattvāḥ saṃvidyante sma, te sarve 'śeṣeṇa saṃdrśyante sma
| ye ca teṣu buddhakṣetreṣu buddhā bhagavantastiṣṭhanti dhriyante yāpayanti ca, te 'pi sarve
saṃdrśyante sma | yaṃ ca te buddhā bhagavanto dharmāṃ deśayanti, sa ca sarvo nikhilena
śrūyate sma | ye ca teṣu buddhakṣetreṣu bhikṣubhikṣuṇyupāsakopāsikā yogino yogācārāḥ
prāptaphalāścāprāptaphalāśca, te 'pi sarve saṃdrśyante sma | ye ca teṣu buddhakṣetreṣu
bodhisattvā mahāsattvā
anekavividhaśravaṇārambañādhimuktihetukāraṇairupāyakaauśalyairbodhisattvacaryāṃ caranti, te
'pi sarve saṃdrśyante sma | ye ca teṣu buddhakṣetreṣu buddhā bhagavantaḥ parinirvṛtāḥ, te 'pi
sarve saṃdrśyante sma | ye ca teṣu buddhakṣetreṣu parinirvṛtānāṃ buddhānāṃ bhagavatāṃ
dhātustūpā ratnamayāḥ te 'pi sarve saṃdrśyante sma ||

atha khalu maitreyasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasyaitadabhūt - mahānimittaṃ prātihāryaṃ
batedaṃ tathāgatena kṛtaṃ | ko nvatra heturbhaviṣyati kiṃ kāraṇaṃ yadbhagavatā

idamevaṃrūpaṃ mahānimittaṃ prātihāryaṃ kṛtaṃ? bhagavāṃśca samādhiṃ samāpannaḥ |
imāni caivaṃrūpāṇi mahāścaryādbhūtācintyāni maharddhiprātihāryāṇi saṃdṛśyante sma | kiṃ
nu khalvahaṃmetamārthaṃ paripraśtavyaṃ paripṛccheyam? ko nvatra samārthaḥ syādetamārthaṃ
visarjayitum? tasyaitadabhūt - ayaṃ mañjuśrīḥ kumārabhūtaḥ pūrvajinakṛtādhikāro
'varopitakuśalamūlo bahubuddhaparyupāsitaḥ | dṛṣṭapūrvāṇi ca anena mañjuśrīyā
kumārabhūtena pūrvakāṇāṃ tathāgatānāmarhatāṃ samyaksambuddhānāmevaṃrūpāṇi nimittāni
bhaviṣyanti, anubhūtapūrvāṇi ca mahādharmasāṃkathyaṇi | yannvahaṃ mañjuśrīyaṃ
kumārabhūtametamārthaṃ paripṛccheyam | |

tāsāṃ catasṛṇāṃ parśadāṃ bhikṣubhikṣuṇyupāsakopāsikānāṃ bahūnāṃ ca
devanāgayakṣagandharvāsuraḥkinnaramahoragamanuṣyāmanuṣyāṇānimamevaṃrūpaṃ
bhagavato mahānimittaṃ prātihāryāvabhāsaṃ dṛṣtvā āścaryaprāptānāmadbhutaprāptānāṃ
kautūhalaprāptānāmetadabhavat - kiṃ nu khalu vayamimamevaṃrūpaṃ bhagavato
maharddhiprātihāryāvabhāsaṃ kṛtaṃ paripṛcchema?

atha khalu maitreyo bodhisattvo mahāsattvastasminneva kṣaṇalavamuhūrte tāsāṃ catasṛṇāṃ
parśadāṃ cetasaiva cetaḥparivitarkamājñāya ātmanā ca dharmasaṃśayaprāptastasyāṃ velāyāṃ
mañjuśrīyaṃ [Vaidya 4] kumārabhūtametadavocāt - ko nvatra mañjuśrīrhetuḥ kaḥ pratyayo
yadayamevaṃrūpa āścaryādbhūto bhagavatā ṛddhayāvabhāsaḥ kṛtaḥ, imāni
cāṣṭādaśabuddhakṣetrasahasrāṇi vicitrāṇi darśanīyāni paramadarśanīyāni
tathāgatapūrvamgamāni tathāgatapariṇāyākāni saṃdṛśyante?

atha khalu maitreyo bodhisattvo mahāsattvo mañjuśrīyaṃ
kumārabhūtamābhirgāthābhiradhyabhāṣata -

kiṃ kāraṇaṃ mañjuśrī iyaṃ hi raśmiḥ pramuktā naranāyakena /
prabhāsayantī bhramukāntarātu ūrṇāya kośādiyamekaraśmiḥ // Saddhp_1.1 //
māndāravāṇāṃ ca mahanta varṣaṃ puṣpāṇi muñcanti surāḥ suhrṣṭāḥ /
mañjuśakāṃścandanacūrṇamiśrān divyān sugandhāṃśca manoramāṃśca // Saddhp_1.2 //
yehī mahī śobhatiyaṃ samantāt parśāśca catvāra sulabdhaharṣāḥ /
sarvaṃ ca kṣetraṃ imu saṃprakampitaṃ ṣaḍbhirvikārehi subhīṣmarūpam // Saddhp_1.3 //
sā caiva raśmī purimādiśāya aṣṭādaśakṣetrasahasra pūrṇāḥ /
avabhāsayī ekakṣaṇena sarve suvarṇavarṇā iva bhonti kṣetrāḥ // Saddhp_1.4 //
yāvānavīcī paramaṃ bhavāgraṃ kṣetreṣu yāvanti ca teṣu sattvāḥ /
ṣaṭṣū gatīṣū tahi vidyamānā cyavanti ye cāpyupapadyi tatra // Saddhp_1.5 //
karmāṇi citrā vividhāni teṣāṃgatīṣu dṛśyanti sukhā dukhā ca /
hīnā praṇītā tatha madhyamā ca iha sthito addaśī sarvametat // Saddhp_1.6 //
buddhāṃśca paśyāmi narendrasimhān prakāśayanto vivaranti dharmam /

[Vaidya 5]

praśāsamānān bahusattvakoṭīḥ udāharanto madhurasvarāṃ giram // Saddhp_1.7 //
gambhīranirghoṣamudāramadbhutaṃ muñcanti kṣetreṣu svakasvakeṣu /
dṛṣṭāntahetūnayutāna koṭibhiḥ prakāśayanto imu buddhadharmam // Saddhp_1.8 //
duḥkhena saṃpiḍita ye ca sattvā jātijarākhinnamanā ajānakāḥ /
teṣāṃ prakāśenti praśāntanirvṛtiṃ duḥkhasya anto ayu bhikṣave ti // Saddhp_1.9 //
udārasthāmādhigatāśca ye narāḥ puṇyairupetāstatha buddhadarśanaiḥ /
pratyekayānaṃ ca vadanti teṣāṃ saṃvarṇayanto ima dharmanetrīm // Saddhp_1.10 //
ye cāpi anye sugatasya putrā anuttaraṃ jñāna gaveṣamāṇāḥ /

vividhāṃ kriyāṃ kurviṣu sarvakālaṃ teṣāṃ pi bodhāya vadanti varṇaṃ // Saddhp_1.11 //
 śṛṇomi paśyāmi ca mañjughoṣa iha sthito īdṛśakāni tatra /
 anyā viśeṣāṇa sahasrakotyaḥ pradeśamātraṃ tatu varṇayiṣye // Saddhp_1.12 //
 paśyāmi kṣetreṣu bahūṣu cāpi ye bodhisattvā yatha gaṅgavālikāḥ /
 koṭīśahasrāṇi analpakāni vividhena vīryeṇa janenti bodhim // Saddhp_1.13 //
 dadanti dānāni tathaiva kecid dhanam hiraṇyaṃ rajataṃ suvarṇaṃ /
 muktāmaṇiṃ śaṅkhaśilāpravālaṃ dāsāṃśca dāsī rathaaśvaeḍakān // Saddhp_1.14 //

[Vaidya 6]

śībikāstathā ratnavibhūṣitāśca dadanti dānāni prahr̥ṣṭamānasāḥ /
 pariṇāmayanto iha agrabodhau vayaṃ hi yānasya bhavema lābhinaḥ // Saddhp_1.15 //
 traidhātuke śreṣṭhaviśiṣṭayānaṃ yadbuddhayānaṃ sugatehi varṇitam /
 ahaṃ pi tasyo bhavi kṣipra lābhī dadanti dānāni imīdṛśāni // Saddhp_1.16 //
 caturhayairyuktarathāṃśca kecit savedikān puṣpadhvajairalaṃkṛtān /
 savaijayantān ratanāmayāni dadanti dānāni tathaiva kecit // Saddhp_1.17 //
 dadanti putrāṃśca tathaiva putrīḥ priyāni māṃsāni dadanti kecit /
 hastāṃśca pādāṃśca dadanti yācitāḥ paryeṣamāṇā imamagrabodhim // Saddhp_1.18 //
 śīrāṃśi kecinnyanāni kecid dadanti kecitpravarātmabhāvān /
 datvā ca dānāni prasannacittāḥ prārthenti jñānaṃ hi tathāgatānāṃ // Saddhp_1.19 //
 paśyāmyahaṃ mañjuśīrī kaḥiṃcit sphītāni rājyāni vivarjayitvā /
 antaḥpurān dvīpa tathaiva sarvān amātyajñātīṃśca vihāya sarvān // Saddhp_1.20 //
 upasaṃkramī lokavināyakeṣu pr̥cchanti dharmam pravaraṃ śivāya /
 kāśyavastrāṇi ca pravaranti keśāṃśca śmaśrūṇyavatārayanti // Saddhp_1.21 //
 kāmścicca paśyāmyahu bodhisattvān bhikṣū samānāḥ pavane vasanti /

[Vaidya 7]

śūnyānyaraṇyāni niṣevamāṇān uddeśasvādhyāyaratāṃśca kāmścit // Saddhp_1.22 //
 kāmścicca paśyāmyahu bodhisattvān girikandareṣu praviśanti dhīrāḥ /
 vibhāvayanto imu buddhajñānaṃ paricintayanto hyupalakṣayanti // Saddhp_1.23 //
 utsṛjya kāmāṃśca aśeṣato 'nye paribhāvitātmāna viśuddhagocarāḥ /
 abhijña pañceha ca sparśayitvā vasantyarāṇe sugatasya putrāḥ // Saddhp_1.24 //
 pādaiḥ samaiḥ sthitviha keci dhīrāḥ kṛtāñjalī saṃmukhi nāyakānāṃ /
 abhistavantīha harṣaṃ janitvā gāthāsahasrehi jinendrarājam // Saddhp_1.25 //
 smṛtimanta dāntāśca viśāradaśca sūkṣmāṃ carim keci prajānamānāḥ /
 pr̥cchanti dharmam dvīpadottamānāṃ śrutvā ca te dharmadharā bhavanti // Saddhp_1.26 //
 paribhāvitātmāna jinendraputrān kāmścicca paśyāmyahu tatra tatra /
 dharmam vadanto bahuprāṇakoṭīnāṃ dṛṣṭāntahetūnayutairanekaiḥ // Saddhp_1.27 //
 prāmodyajātāḥ pravadanti dharmam samādapento bahubodhisattvān /
 nihatya mārāṃ sabalaṃ savāhanaṃ parāhanantī imu dharmadundubhim // Saddhp_1.28 //
 paśyāmi kāmścit sugatasya śāsane saṃpūjitānnaramaruyakṣarākṣasaiḥ /
 avismayantān sugatasya putrān anunnatān śāntaprasāntacārīn // Saddhp_1.29 //

[Vaidya 8]

vanaṣaṇḍa nīsrāya tathānyarūpā avabhāsu kāyātu pramuñcamānāḥ /
 abhyuddharanto narakeṣu sattvāṃstāmścaiva bodhāya samādapenti // Saddhp_1.30 //

vīrye sthitāḥ keci jinasya putrā middham jahitvā ca aśeṣato 'nye /
 caṃkramyayuktāḥ pavane vasanti vīryeṇa te prasthita agrabodhim // Saddhp_1.31 //
 ye cātra rakṣanti sadā viśuddham śīlaṃ akhaṇḍam maṇiratnasādhṛṣam /
 paripūrṇacārī ca bhavanti tatra śīlena te prasthita agrabodhim // Saddhp_1.32 //
 kṣāntibalā keci jinasya putrā adhimānaprāptāna kṣamanti bhikṣuṇām /
 ākrośa paribhāṣa tathaiva tarjanām kṣāntyā hi te prasthita agrabodhim // Saddhp_1.33 //
 kāmśicca paśyāmyahu bodhisattvān krīḍāratim sarva vivarjayitvā /
 bālān saḥāyān parivarjayitvā āryeṣu saṃsargaratān samāhitān // Saddhp_1.34 //
 vikṣepacittam ca vivarjayantān ekāgracittān vanakandareṣu /
 dhyāyanta varṣāna sahasrakoṭyo dhyānena te prasthita agrabodhim // Saddhp_1.35 //
 dadanti dānāni tathaiva kecit saśīśyasamgheṣu jineṣu saṃmukham /
 khādyam ca bhojyam ca tathānnapānnaṃ gilānabhaiṣajya bahū analpakam // Saddhp_1.36 //
 vastrāṇa koṭīśata te dadanti sahasrakoṭīśatamūlya kecit /

[Vaidya 9]

anarghamūlyāṃśca dadanti vastrān saśīśyasamghāna jināna saṃmukham // Saddhp_1.37 //
 vihāra koṭīśata kārayitvā ratnāmāyāṃśco tatha candanāmāyān /
 prabhūtaśayyāsanamaṇḍitāṃśca niryātayanto sugatāna saṃmukham // Saddhp_1.38 //
 ārama caukṣāṃśca manoramāṃśca phalairupetān kusumaiśca citraiḥ /
 divāvihārārtha dadanti kecit saśrāvākāṇām puruṣarṣabhāṇām // Saddhp_1.39 //
 dadanti dānānimamevarūpā vividhāni citrāṇi ca harṣajātāḥ /
 datvā ca bodhāya janenti vīryam dānena te prasthita agrabodhim // Saddhp_1.40 //
 dharmaṃ ca kecit pravādanti śāntam dṛṣṭāntahetūnayutairanekaiḥ /
 deśenti te prāṇasahasrakoṭinām jñānena te prasthita agrabodhim // Saddhp_1.41 //
 nirīhakā dharma prajānamānā dvayam pravṛttāḥ khagatulyasādhṛṣāḥ /
 anopalīptāḥ sugatasya putrāḥ prajñāya te prasthita agrabodhim // Saddhp_1.42 //
 bhūyaśca paśyāmyahu mañjughoṣa parinirvṛtānām sugatāna śāsane /
 utpanna dhīrā bahubodhisattvāḥ kurvanti satkāru jināna dhātuṣu // Saddhp_1.43 //
 stūpāna paśyāmi sahasrakoṭyo analpakā yathariva gaṅgavālikāḥ /
 yebhiḥ sadā maṇḍita kṣetrakoṭīyo ye kāritā tehi jinātmajehi // Saddhp_1.44 //

[Vaidya 10]

ratnāna saptāna viśīṣṭa ucchritāḥ sahasra pañco paripūrṇa yojanā /
 dve co sahasre pariṇāhavantaśchatradhvajāsteṣu sahasrakoṭayaḥ // Saddhp_1.45 //
 savaijayantāḥ sada śobhamānā ghaṇṭāsamūhai raṇamāna nityam /
 puṣpaiśca gandhaiśca tathaiva vādyaiḥ saṃpūjitā naramaruyakṣarākṣasaiḥ // Saddhp_1.46 //
 kārapayantī sugatasya putrā jināna dhātuṣviha pūjamīdṛśīm /
 yebhirdiśāyo daśa śobhitā yaḥ supuṣpitairvā yatha pārijātaiḥ // Saddhp_1.47 //
 aham cimāśco bahuprāṇakoṭya iha sthitāḥ paśyiṣu sarvametāt /
 prapuṣpitaṃ lokamimaṃ sadevakam jinena muktā iyamekaraśmīḥ // Saddhp_1.48 //
 aho prabhāvaḥ puruṣarṣabhasya aho 'sya jñānam vipulaṃ anāsravam /
 yasyaikaraśmīḥ prasṛtādyā loke darśeti kṣetrāṇa bahū sahasrān // Saddhp_1.49 //
 āścaryaprāptāḥ sma nimitta dṛṣṭvā imamīdṛśam cādbhutamaprameyam /
 vadasva mañjusvara etamarthaṃ kautūhalaṃ hyapanaya buddhaputra // Saddhp_1.50 //

catvārimā parṣa udagracittāstvām cābhivīkṣantiha māṃ ca vīra /
 janehi harṣaṃ vyapanēhi kāṅkṣāṃ tvaṃ vyākaroḥī sugatasya putra // Saddhp_1.51 //
 kimarthameṣaḥ sugatena adya prabhāsa etādṛśako vimuktaḥ /

[Vaidya 11]

aho prabhāvaḥ puruṣarṣabhasya aho 'sya jñānaṃ vipulaṃ viśuddham // Saddhp_1.52 //
 yasyaikaraśmī prasṛtādyā loke darśeti kṣetrāṇa bahūn sahasrān /
 etādṛśo artha ayaṃ bhaviṣyati yenaīsa raśmī vipulā pramuktā // Saddhp_1.53 //
 ye agradharmā sugatena sprṣṭāstada bodhimaṇḍe puruṣottamena /
 kiṃ teha nirdekṣyati lokanātho atha vyākariṣyatyayu bodhisattvān // Saddhp_1.54 //
 analpakaṃ kāraṇametta bheṣyati yaddarśitāḥ kṣetrasahasra neke /
 sucitracitrā ratanopaśobhitā buddhāśca dṛśyanti anantacakṣuṣaḥ // Saddhp_1.55 //
 prcchēti maitreyu jinasya putra sprhēti te naramaruyakṣarākṣasāḥ /
 catvārimā parṣa udīkṣamāṇā mañjusvaraḥ kiṃ nviha vyākariṣyati // Saddhp_1.56 //

atha khalu mañjuśrīḥ kumārabhūto maitreyaṃ bodhisattvaṃ mahāsattvaṃ taṃ ca sarvāvantam
 bodhisattvagaṇamāmantrayate sma - mahādharmasṛavaṇasāṃkathyamidam
 kulaputrāstathāgatasya kartumabhiprāyaḥ, mahādharmavṛṣṭhayabhipravarṣaṇam ca
 mahādharmadundubhisampravādanam ca mahādharmadhvajasamucchrayaṇam ca
 mahādharmolkāsamprajvālanaṃ ca mahādharmasāṅkhābhiprapūraṇam ca
 mahādharmabherīparāhaṇaṇam ca mahādharmānirdeśam ca adya kulaputrāstathāgatasya
 kartumabhiprāyaḥ | yathā mama kulaputrāḥ pratibhāti, yathā ca mayā pūrvakāṇām
 tathāgatānāmarhatām samyaksaṃbuddhānāmidamevaṃrūpaṃ pūrvanimittam dṛṣṭamabhūt,
 teṣāmapi pūrvakāṇām tathāgatānāmarhatām samyaksaṃbuddhānāmevaṃ
 raśmipramocanāvabhāso 'bhut | tenaivaṃ prajānāmi - mahādharmasṛavaṇasāṃkathyam
 tathāgataḥ kartukāmo mahādharmasṛavaṇam śrāvayitukāmaḥ, yathedamevaṃrūpaṃ
 pūrvanimittam prāduṣkṛtavān | tatkāsa hetoḥ? sarvalokavipratyanīyakadharmaparyāyaṃ
 śrāvayitukāmastathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ, yathedamevaṃrūpaṃ mahāprātihāryaṃ
 raśmipramocanāvabhāsam ca pūrvanimittamupadarśayati | |

anusmarāmyaḥ kulaputrā atīte 'dhvani asaṃkhyeyaiḥ
 kalpairasaṃkhyeyatarairvipulairaprameyairacintyairaparimitairapramāṇaistataḥpareṇa
 parataram yadāśīt - tena kālena tena samayena candrasūryapradīpo nāma [Vaidya 12] tathāgato 'rhan
 samyaksaṃbuddho loka udapādi vidyācaraṇasaṃpannaḥ sugato lokavidanuttaraḥ
 puruṣadamyasārathiḥ śāstā devānām ca manuṣyāṇām ca buddho bhagavān | sa dharmam deśayati
 sma ādau kalyāṇam madhye kalyāṇam paryavasāne kalyāṇam |

svartham suvyañjanaṃ kevalam paripūrṇam pariśuddham paryavadātam brahmacaryaṃ
 saṃprakāśayati sma | yaduta śrāvakāṇām caturāryasatyasaṃprayuktaṃ
 pratītyasamutpādapravṛttaṃ dharmam deśayati sma
 jātijarāvyādhimaraṇasokaparidevaduḥkhadaurmanasyopāyāsānām samatikramāya
 nirvāṇaparyavasānam | bodhisattvānām ca mahāsattvānām ca
 ṣaṭpāramitāpratīsaṃyuktamanuttaraṃ samyaksaṃbodhimārabhya sarvajñajñānaparyavasānam
 dharmam deśayati sma | |

tasya khalu punaḥ kulaputrāḥ candrasūryapradīpasya tathāgatasyārhatāḥ samyaksaṃbuddhasya
 pareṇa parataram candrasūryapradīpa eva nāmnā tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddho loka
 udapādi | iti hi ajita etena paraṃparodāhāreṇa candrasūryapradīpanāmakānām
 tathāgatānāmarhatām samyaksaṃbuddhānāmekanāmadheyānāmakekulagotrāṇām yadidaṃ

bharadvājasagotrāṇaṃ viṃśatitathāgatasahasrāṇyabhūvan | tatra ajita teṣāṃ
viṃśatitathāgatasahasrāṇaṃ pūrvakaṃ tathāgatamupādāya yāvat paścimakastathāgataḥ, so 'pi
candrasūryapradīpanāmadheya eva tathāgato 'bhūdarhan samyaksaṃbuddho
vidyācaraṇasaṃpannaḥ sugato lokavidanuttaraḥ puruṣadamyasārathiḥ śāstā devānāṃ ca
manuṣyāṇāṃ ca buddho bhagavān | so 'pi dharmāṃ deśitavān ādau kalyāṇaṃ madhye kalyāṇaṃ
paryavasāne kalyāṇaṃ | svarthaṃ suvyañjanaṃ kevalaṃ paripūrṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ paryavadātaṃ
brahmacaryaṃ saṃprakāśitavān | yaduta śrāvakāṇāṃ caturāryasatyasaṃyuktaṃ
pratītyasaṃutpādapravṛttaṃ dharmāṃ deśitavān
jātijarāvyādhimarāṇasokaparidevaduḥkhadaurmanasyopāyāsānāṃ samatikramāya
nirvāṇaparyavasānaṃ | bodhisattvānāṃ ca mahāsattvānāṃ ca
ṣaṭpāramitāpratīsaṃyuktamanuttarāṃ samyaksaṃboddhimārabhya sarvajñajñānaparyavasānaṃ
dharma deśitavān | |

tasya khalu punarajita bhagavataścandrasūryapradīpasya tathāgatasyārhatāḥ
samyaksaṃbuddhasya pūrvam kumārabhūtasyaṇabhiniṣkrāntagr̥hāvāsasya aṣṭau putrā abhūvan |
tadyathā - matiśca nāma rājakumāro 'bhūt | sumatiśca nāma rājakumāro 'bhūt |

anantamatiśca nāma, ratnamatiśca nāma, viśeṣamatiśca nāma, vimatisamuddhātī ca nāma,
ghoṣamatiśca nāma, dharmamatiśca nāma rājakumāro 'bhūt | teṣāṃ khalu punarajita aṣṭānāṃ
rājakumārāṇāṃ tasya bhagavataścandrasūryapradīpasya tathāgatasyaputrāṇāṃ
vipularddhirabhūt | ekaikasya catvāro mahādvīpāḥ paribhogō 'bhūt | teṣveva ca rājyaṃ
kārayāmāsuḥ | te taṃ bhagavantamabhiniṣkrāntagr̥hāvāsaṃ viditvā anuttarāṃ ca
samyaksaṃboddhimabhisambuddhaṃ śrutvā sarvarājyaparibhogānūtsrjya taṃ bhagavantamanu
pravrajitāḥ | sarve ca anuttarāṃ samyaksaṃboddhimabhisamprasthitā dharmabhāṇakāścābhuvan
| sadā ca brahmacāriṇo bahubuddhaśatasahasrāvaropitakuśālamūlāśca te rājakumārā abhuvan | |

tena khalu punarajita samayena sa bhagavāṃścandrasūryapradīpastathāgato 'rhan
samyaksaṃbuddho mahānirdeśaṃ nāma dharmaparyāyaṃ sūtrāntaṃ mahāvaipulyaṃ
bodhisattvāvavādaṃ sarvabuddhaparigrahaṃ bhāṣitvā [Vaidya 13] tasminneva kṣaṇalavamuhūrte
tasminneva parṣatsaṃnipāte tasminneva mahādharmāsane paryāṅkamābhujya
anantanirdeśapratīṣṭhānaṃ nāma samādhiṃ samāpanno 'bhūdaniñjamānena kāyena sthitena
aniñjamānena cittena | samanantarasaṃpannasya khalu punastasya bhagavato
māndāravamahāmāndāravāṇāṃ mañjūṣakamahāmañjūṣakāṇāṃ ca divyānāṃ puṣpāṇāṃ
mahatpuṣpavarṣamabhiprāvarṣat | taṃ bhagavantaṃ saparṣadamabhyavākīrat, sarvāvacca tad
buddhakṣetraṃ ṣaḍvīkaraṃ prakampitamabhūt calitaṃ saṃpracalitaṃ vedhitaṃ saṃpravedhitaṃ
kṣubhitaṃ saṃprakṣubhitaṃ | tena khalu punarajita samayena tena kālena ye tasyāṃ parṣadi
bhikṣubhikṣuṇyupāsakopāsikā
devanāgayakṣagandharvāsuraḥkinnaramahoragamanuṣyāmanuṣyāḥ saṃnipatitā abhūvan
saṃniṣaṇṇāḥ, rājānaśca maṇḍalino balacakravartinaścaturdvīpakacakravartinaśca, te sarve
saparivārāstaṃ bhagavantaṃ vyavalokayanti sma āścaryaprapṛptā adbhutaprapṛptā audbilyaprapṛptāḥ |
atha khalu tasyāṃ velāyāṃ tasya bhagavataścandrasūryapradīpasya tathāgatasya
bhrūvivarāntarādūrṇākośādekā rāsmirniścāritā | sā pūrvasyāṃ diśi
aṣṭādaśabuddhakṣetrasahasrāṇi prasṛtā | tāni ca buddhakṣetrāṇi sarvāṇi tasyā rāsmeh prabhayā
suparispṛuṭāni saṃdrśyante sma, tadyathāpi nāma ajita etarhyetāni buddhakṣetrāṇi saṃdrśyante
| |

tena khalu punarajita samayena tasya bhagavato viṃśatibodhisattvakoṭyaḥ samanubaddhā
abhuvan | ye tasyāṃ parṣadi dharmāśravaṇikāḥ, te āścaryaprapṛptā abhūvan adbhutaprapṛptā

audbilyaprāptāḥ kautūhalasamutpannā etena mahāraśmyavabhāsenāvabhāsitam lokaṃ dṛṣṭvā | |
 tena khalu punarajita samayena tasya bhagavataḥ śāsane varaprabho nāma bodhisattvo 'bhūt |
 tasyāṣṭau śatānyantevāsīnāmabhūvan | sa ca bhagavāṃstataḥ samādhervyutthāya tam
 varaprabham bodhisattvamārabhya saddharmapuṇḍarīkam nāma dharmaparyāyaṃ
 saṃprakāśayāmāsa | yāvat paripūrṇān śaṣṭyantarakalpān bhāṣitavān ekāsane niṣaṇṇo
 'saṃpravedhamānena kāyena anīṇjamānena cittena | sā ca sarvāvātī parśadekāsane niṣaṇṇā tām
 śaṣṭyantarakalpāṃstasya bhagavato 'ntikāddharmaṃ śṛṇoti sma | na ca tasyāṃ parśadi
 ekasattvasyāpi kāyaklamatho 'bhūt, na ca cittaklamathaḥ | |

atha sa bhagavāṃścandrasūryapradīpastathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ
 śaṣṭyantarakalpānāmatyayāt tam saddharmapuṇḍarīkam dharmaparyāyaṃ sūtrāntam
 mahāvaipulyaṃ bodhisattvāvavādam sarvabuddhaparigrahaṃ nirdiśya tasminneva
 kṣaṇalavamuhūrte parinirvāṇamārocitavān sadevakasya lokasya samārakasya sabrahmakasya
 saśramaṇabrāhmaṇikāyāḥ prajāyāḥ sadevamānuṣāsurāyāḥ purastāt - adya bhikṣavo 'syāmeva
 rātryāṃ madhyame yāme tathāgato 'nupadhiśeṣe nirvāṇadhātau parinirvāsyatīti | |

atha khalvajita sa bhagavāṃścandrasūryapradīpastathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ śrīgarbhaṃ
 nāma bodhisattvaṃ mahāsattvamanuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau vyākṛtya tām sarvāvātīm
 parśadamāmantrayate sma - ayaṃ bhikṣavaḥ śrīgarbho bodhisattvo mamānantaramanuttarām
 samyaksaṃbodhimabhisambhotsyate | vimalanetro nāma tathogato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddho
 bhaviṣyati | |

[Vaidya 14]

atha khalvajita sa bhagavāṃścandrasūryapradīpastathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhastasyāmeva
 rātryāṃ madhyame yāme 'nupadhiśeṣe nirvāṇadhātau parinirvṛtaḥ | tam ca
 saddharmapuṇḍarīkam dharmaparyāyaṃ sa varaprabho bodhisattvo mahāsattvo dhāritavān |
 aśītiṃ cāntarakalpāṃstasya bhagavataḥ parinirvṛtasya śāsanam sa varaprabho bodhisattvo
 mahāsattvo dhāritavān saṃprakāśitavān | tatra ajita ye tasya bhagavato 'ṣṭau putrā abhūvan,
 matipramukhāḥ, te tasyaiva varaprabhasya bodhisattvasyāntevāsino 'bhūvan | te tenaiva
 paripācitā abhūvannanuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau | taiśca tataḥ paścādbahūni
 buddhakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi dṛṣṭāni satkṛtāni ca | sarve ca te 'nuttarām
 samyaksaṃbodhimabhisambuddhāḥ | paścimakaśca teṣāṃ dīpaṃkaro 'bhūttathāgato 'rhan
 samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ | |

teṣāṃ ca aṣṭānāmantevāśīsatānāmeko bodhisattvo 'dhimātraṃ lābhaguruko 'bhūt satkāraguruko
 jñātaguruko yaśaskāmaḥ | tasyoddiṣṭoddiṣṭāni padavyaṇjanānyantardhīyante na saṃtiṣṭhante sma
 | tasya yaśaskāma ityeva saṃjñābhūt | tenāpi tena kuśalamūlena bahūni
 buddhakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇyārāgitānyabhūvan | āragayitvā ca satkṛtāni gurukṛtāni mānitāni
 pūjitānyarcitānyapacāyitāni | syātkhalu punaste ajita kāṅkṣā vā vimatirvā vicikitsā vā - anyāḥ sa
 tena kālena tena samayena varaprabho nāma bodhisattvo mahāsattvo 'bhūddharmabhāṇakaḥ | na
 khalu punarevaṃ draṣṭavyam | tatasya hetoḥ? ahaṃ sa tena kālena tena samayena varaprabho
 nāma bodhisattvo mahāsattvo 'bhūddharmabhāṇakaḥ | yaścāsau yaśaskāmo nāma bodhisattvo
 'bhūt kausīdyaprāptaḥ, tvameva ajita sa tena kālena tena samayena yaśaskāmo nāma bodhisattvo
 'bhūt kausīdyaprāptaḥ | iti hi ajita ahamanena paryāyeṇedaṃ bhagavataḥ pūrvanimittam dṛṣṭvā
 evaṃrūpāṃ raśmimutsṛṣṭāmevaṃ parimīmāṃse, yathā bhagavānapī tam saddharmapuṇḍarīkam
 dharmaparyāyaṃ sūtrāntam mahāvaipulyaṃ bodhisattvāvavādam sarvabuddhaparigrahaṃ
 bhāṣitukāmaḥ | |

atha khalu mañjuśrīḥ kumārabhūta etamevārthaṃ bhūyasyā mātrayā pradarśayamānastasyāṃ
velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

atītamadhvānamanusmarāmi acintīye aparimitasmi kalpe /
yadā jino āsi prajāna uttamaścandrasya sūryasya pradīpa nāma // Saddhp_1.57 //
saddharma deśeti prajāna nāyako vineti sattvāna anantakoṭyaḥ /
samādapeti bahubodhisattvānacintiyānuttami buddhajñāne // Saddhp_1.58 //

[Vaidya 15]

ye cāṣṭa putrāstada tasya āsan kumārabhūtasya vināyakasya /
dṛṣṭvā ca taṃ pravrajitaṃ mahāmuniṃ jahitva kāmāṃllaghu sarvi prāvrajan // Saddhp_1.59 //
dharmaṃ ca so bhāṣati lokanātho anantanirdeśavaraṃ ti sūtram /
nāmeva vaipulyamidaṃ pravucyati prakāśayī prāṇisahasrakōṭinām // Saddhp_1.60 //
samanantaraṃ bhāṣiya so vināyakaḥ paryāṅka bandhitva kṣaṇasmi tasmin /
anantanirdeśavaraṃ samādhim dharmāsanastho muniśreṣṭha dhyāyī // Saddhp_1.61 //
divyaṃ ca mādāravavarṣamāsīdaghaṭṭitā dundubhayaśca neduḥ /
devāśca yakṣāśca sthitāntarikṣe kurvanti pūjāṃ dvīpadottamasya // Saddhp_1.62 //
sarvaṃ ca kṣetraṃ pracalā tatkṣaṇam āścaryamatyadbhutamāsi tatra /
rāsmiṃ ca ekāṃ pramumoca nāyako bhruvāntarāttāmatidarśanīyām // Saddhp_1.63 //
pūrvāṃ ca gatvā diśa sā hi rāsmiraṣṭādaśakṣetrasahasra pūrṇā /
prabhāsayam bhrājati sarvalokaṃ darśeti sattvāna cyutopapādam // Saddhp_1.64 //
ratnāmāyā kṣetra tathātra kecidvaīdūryanirbhāsa tathaiva kecit /
dṛśyanti citrā atidarśanīyā rāsmiprabhāsenā vināyakasya // Saddhp_1.65 //
devā manuṣyāstatha nāga yakṣā gandharva tatrāpsarakinnarāśca /

[Vaidya 16]

ye cābhiyuktāḥ sugatasya pūjayā dṛśyanti pūjenti ca lokadhātuṣu // Saddhp_1.66 //
buddhāśca dṛśyanti svayaṃ svayaṃbhavaḥ suvarṇayūpā iva darśanīyāḥ /
vaīdūryamadhye ca suvarṇabimbaṃ parṣāya madhye pravadanti dharmam // Saddhp_1.67 //
tahi śrāvakāṇāṃ gaṇanā na vidyate te cāpramāṇāḥ sugatasya śrāvakāḥ /
ekaikakṣetrasmi vināyakāṇāṃ rāsmiprabhā darśayate hi sarvān // Saddhp_1.68 //
vīryairupetāśca akhaṇḍāśilā acchidraśilā maṇiratnasādrśāḥ /
dṛśyanti putrā naranāyakāṇāṃ viharanti ye parvatakandareṣu // Saddhp_1.69 //
sarvasvadānāni parityajantaḥ kṣāntībalā dhyānaratāśca dhīrāḥ /
bahubodhisattvā yatha gaṅgavālikāḥ sarve 'pi dṛśyanti tayā hi rāsmīyā // Saddhp_1.70 //
anīṇjamānāśca avedhamānāḥ kṣāntau sthitā dhyānaratāḥ samāhitāḥ /
dṛśyanti putrāḥ sugatasya aurasā dhyānena te prasthita agrabodhim // Saddhp_1.71 //
bhūtaṃ padaṃ śāntamanāsravaṃ ca prajānamānāśca prakāśayanti /
deśenti dharmāṃ bahulokadhātuṣu sugatānubhāvādiyamīdṛśī kriyā // Saddhp_1.72 //
dṛṣṭvā ca tā parṣa catasra tāyinaścandrārkadīpasya imaṃ prabhāvam /
harṣasthitāḥ sarvi bhavitva tatṣaṇamanyonya prcchanti kathaṃ nu etat // Saddhp_1.73 //

[Vaidya 17]

acirācca so naramaruyakṣapūjitaḥ samādhito vyutthita lokanāyakaḥ /
varaprabhaṃ putra tadādhyabhāṣata yo bodhisattvo vidu dharmabhāṇakaḥ // Saddhp_1.74 //
lokasya cakṣuśca gatiśca tvaṃ vidurvaiśvāsiko dharmadharaśca mahyam /

tvaṃ hyatra sākṣī mama dharmakoṣe yathāhu bhāṣiṣyi hitāya prāṇinām // Saddhp_1.75 //
 saṃsthāpayitvā bahubodhisattvān harṣitva saṃvarṇiya saṃstavitvā /
 prabhāṣate tajjina agradharmān paripūrṇa so antarakalpa ṣaṣṭim // Saddhp_1.76 //
 yaṃ caiva so bhāṣati lokanātho ekāsanasthaḥ pravarāgradharmam /
 taṃ sarvamādhārayi so jinātmajo varaprabho yo abhu dharmabhāṇakaḥ // Saddhp_1.77 //
 so co jino bhāṣiya agradharmam praharṣayitvā janatāmanekām /
 tasmim̐śca divase vadate sa nāyakaḥ purato hi lokasya sadevakasya // Saddhp_1.78 //
 prakāśitā me iya dharmanetrī ācakṣito dharmasvabhāva yādṛaśaḥ /
 nirvāṇakālo mama adya bhikṣavo rātrīya yāmasmiha madhyamasmin // Saddhp_1.79 //
 bhavathāpramattā adhimuktisārā abhiyujyathā mahya imasmi śāsane /
 sudurlabhā bhonti jinā maharṣayaḥ kalpāna koṭīnayutāna atyayāt // Saddhp_1.80 //
 saṃtāpajātā bahubuddhaputrā duḥkhena cogreṇa samarpitābhavan /

[Vaidya 18]

śrutvāna ghoṣaṃ dvipadottamasya nirvāṇaśabdaṃ atikṣiprametat // Saddhp_1.81 //
 āśvāsayitvā ca narendrarājā tāḥ prāṇakoṭyo bahavo acintiyāḥ /
 mā bhāyathā bhikṣava nirvṛte mayi bhaviṣyatha buddha mamottareṇa // Saddhp_1.82 //
 śrīgarbha eṣo vidu bodhisattvo gatiṃ gato jñāni anāsravasmin /
 spr̥śiṣyate uttamamagrabodhiṃ vimalāgranetro ti jino bhaviṣyati // Saddhp_1.83 //
 tāmeva rātriṃ tada yāmi madhyame parinirvṛto hetukṣaye va dīpaḥ /
 śarīra vaistāriku tasya cābhūt stūpāna koṭīnayutā anantakā // Saddhp_1.84 //
 bhikṣuśca tatrā tatha bhikṣuṇīyo ye prasthitā uttamamagrabodhim /
 analpakāste yatha gaṅgabālikā abhiyukta tasyo sugatasya śāsane // Saddhp_1.85 //
 yaścāpi bhikṣustada dharmabhāṇako varaprabho yena sa dharma dhāritaḥ /
 aśīti so antarakalpa pūrṇaṃ tahi śāsane bhāṣati agradharmān // Saddhp_1.86 //
 aṣṭāśataṃ tasya abhūṣi śiṣyāḥ paripācitā ye tada tena sarve /
 dṛṣṭā ca tebhīrbahubuddhakoṭyaḥ satkāru teṣāṃ ca kṛto maharṣiṇām // Saddhp_1.87 //
 caryāṃ caritvā tada ānulomikīṃ buddhā abhūvan bahulokadhātuṣu

parasparaṃ te ca anantareṇa anyonya vyākaraṣu tadāgrabodhaye // Saddhp_1.88 //

[Vaidya 19]

teṣāṃ ca buddhāna paraṃpareṇa dīpaṃkaraḥ paścimako abhūṣi /
 devātidevo ṛṣisaṃghapūjito vinītavān prāṇisahasrakotyaḥ // Saddhp_1.89 //
 yaścāsi tasyo sugatātmajasya varaprabhasyo tada dharma bhāṣataḥ /
 śiṣyaḥ kusīdaśca sa lolupātmā lābhaṃ ca jñānaṃ ca gaveṣamāṇaḥ // Saddhp_1.90 //
 yaśorthikaścāpyatimātra āsit kulākulaṃ ca pratipannamāsīt /
 uddeśa svādhyāyu tathāsyā sarvo na tiṣṭhate bhāṣitu tasmi kāle // Saddhp_1.91 //
 nāmaṃ ca tasyo imamevamāsīd yaśakāmanāmnā diśatāsu viśrutaḥ /
 sa cāpi tenākuśalena karmaṇā kalmāṣabhūtenabhisamskṛtena // Saddhp_1.92 //
 āragayi buddhasahasrakotyaḥ pūjāṃ ca teṣāṃ vipulāmakārṣīt /
 cīrṇā ca caryā vara ānulomikī dṛṣṭaśca buddho ayu śākyasiṃhaḥ // Saddhp_1.93 //
 ayaṃ ca so paścimako bhaviṣyati anuttarāṃ lapsyati cāgrabodhim /
 maitreyagotro bhagavān bhaviṣyati vineṣyati prāṇasahasrakotyaḥ // Saddhp_1.94 //
 kausīdyaprāptastada yo babhūva parinirvṛtasya sugatasya śāsane /

tvameva so tādṛśako babhūva ahaṃ ca āsittada dharmabhāṇakaḥ // Saddhp_1.95 //
 imena haṃ kāraṇahetunādyā dṛṣṭvā nimittaṃ idamevarūpam /
 jñānasya tasya prathitaṃ nimittaṃ prathamam mayā tatra vadāmi dṛṣṭam // Saddhp_1.96 //

[Vaidya 20]

dhruvaṃ jinendro 'pi samantacakṣuḥ śākyādhirājaḥ paramārthadarśī /
 tameva yaṃ icchati bhāṣaṇāya paryāyamagraṃ tadadyo mayā śrutaḥ // Saddhp_1.97 //
 tadeva paripūrṇa nimittamadya upāyakaśālyā vināyakānām /
 saṃsthāpanaṃ kurvati śākyasiṃho bhāṣiṣyate dharmasvabhāvamudrām // Saddhp_1.98 //
 prayatā sucittā bhavathā kṛtāñjali bhāṣiṣyate lokahitānukampī /
 varṣiṣyate dharmamanantavarṣaṃ tarpiṣyate ye sthita bodhihetoḥ // Saddhp_1.99 //
 yeṣāṃ ca saṃdehagatīha kācid ye saṃśayā yā vicikitsa kācit /
 vyapaneṣyate tā vidurātmajānāṃ ye bodhisattvā iha bodhiprasthitāḥ // Saddhp_1.100 //
 ityāryasaddharmapuṇḍarīke dhamaparyāye nidānaparivarto nāma prathamaḥ | | 1 | |

[Vaidya 21]

2. upāyakaśālyaparivartaḥ

atha khalu bhagavān smṛtimān saṃprajānaṃstataḥ samādhervyutthitaḥ | vyutthāya āyusmantam
 śāriputramāmantrayate sma - gambhīraṃ śāriputra durdṛśaṃ duranubodhaṃ buddhajñānaṃ
 tathāgatairarhadbhiḥ samyaksaṃbuddhaiḥ pratibuddham, durvijñeyaṃ
 sarvaśrāvakaḥpratyekabuddhaiḥ | tatkaśya hetoḥ?
 bahubuddhakoṭīnayutaśatasahasraparyupāsītāvino hi śāriputra tathāgatā arhantaḥ
 samyaksaṃbuddhā bahubuddhakoṭīnayutaśatasahasracīrṇacaritāvino 'nuttarāyāṃ
 samyaksaṃbodhau dūrānugatāḥ kṛtavīryā āścaryādbhutadharmaśamanvāgatā
 durvijñeyadharmaśamanvāgatā durvijñeyadharmānujñātāvinaḥ | |

durvijñeyaṃ śāriputra saṃdhābhāṣyaṃ tathāgatānāmarhatāṃ samyaksaṃbuddhānām | tatkaśya
 hetoḥ? svapratyayān dharmān prakāśayanti vividhopāyakaśālyajñānadarśanahetukāraṇanirdeśa
 nārambaṇaniruktiprajñaptibhistairupāyakaśālyastasmimstasmimllagnān sattvān pramocayitum
 | mahopāyakaśālyajñānadarśanaparamapāramitāprāptāḥ śāriputra tathāgatā arhantaḥ
 samyaksaṃbuddhāḥ | asaṅgāpratihatājñānadarśanabalavaiśāradyāveṇikendriyabalabodhyaṅgadh
 yānavimokṣasamādhisamāpattiyadbhutadharmaśamanvāgatā vividhadharmaśaṃprakāśakāḥ |
 mahāścaryādbhutaprāptāḥ śāriputra tathāgatā arhantaḥ samyaksaṃbuddhāḥ | alaṃ śāriputra
 etāvadeva bhāṣitum bhavatu - paramāścaryaprāptāḥ śāriputra tathāgatā arhantaḥ
 samyaksaṃbuddhāḥ | tathāgata eva śāriputra tathāgatasya dharmān deśayet, yān
 dharmāṃstathāgato jñāti | sarvadharmānapi śāriputra tathāgata eva deśayati | sarvadharmānapi
 tathāgata eva jñāti, ye ca te dharmāḥ, yathā ca te dharmāḥ, yādṛśāśca te dharmāḥ, yallakṣaṇāśca te
 dharmāḥ, yatsvabhāvāśca te dharmāḥ, ye ca yathā ca yādṛśāśca yallakṣaṇāśca yatsvabhāvāśca te
 dharmā iti | teṣu dharmeṣu tathāgata eva pratyakṣo 'parokṣaḥ | |

atha khalu bhagavānetamevārthaṃ bhūyasyā mātrayā saṃdarśayamānastasyaṃ velāyāmimā
 gāthā abhāṣata -

aprimeyā mahāvīrā loke samarumānuṣe /

na śakyaṃ sarvaśo jñātuṃ sarvasattvairvināyakāḥ // Saddhp_2.1 //
 balā vimokṣā ye teṣāṃ vaiśāradyāśca yādṛśāḥ /
 yādṛśā buddhadharmāśca na śakyaṃ jñātu kenacit // Saddhp_2.2 //
 pūrve niṣevitā caryā buddhakoṭīna antike /
 gambhīrā caiva sūkṣmā ca durvijñeyā sudurḍṛśā // Saddhp_2.3 //
 tasyāṃ cīrṇāya caryāyāṃ kalpakotyo acintiyā /
 phalaṃ me bodhimaṇḍasmin ḍṛṣṭaṃ yādṛśakaṃ hi tat // Saddhp_2.4 //
 ahaṃ ca tatprajānāmi ye cānye lokanāyakāḥ /
 yathā yad yādṛśaṃ cāpi lakṣaṇaṃ cāsya yādṛśaṃ // Saddhp_2.5 //

[Vaidya 22]

na taddarśayitūṃ śakyaṃ vyāhāro 'sya na vidyate /
 nāpyasau tāḍṛśaḥ kaścit sattvo lokasmi vidyate // Saddhp_2.6 //
 yasya taṃ deśayeddharmā deśitaṃ cāpi jāniyāt /
 anyatra bodhisattvebhyo adhimuktīya ye sthitāḥ // Saddhp_2.7 //
 ye cāpi te lokavidusya śrāvakāḥ kṛtādhikārāḥ sugatānuvarṇitāḥ /
 kṣīṇāsravā antimadehadhāriṇo na teṣa viśayo 'sti jināna jñāne // Saddhp_2.8 //
 sa caiva sarvā iya lokadhātu pūrṇā bhavecchārisutopamānām /
 ekībhavitvāna vicintayeyuḥ sugatasya jñānaṃ na hi śakya jānitum // Saddhp_2.9 //
 saceha tvaṃ sādṛśakehi paṇḍitaiḥ pūrṇā bhavyurdaśā pi ddiśāyo /
 ye cāpi mahyaṃ imi śrāvakānye teṣāṃ pi pūrṇā bhavi evameva // Saddhp_2.10 //
 ekībhavitvāna ca te 'dya sarve vicintayeyuḥ sugatasya jñānaṃ /
 na śakta sarve sahitā pi jñātuṃ yathāprameyaṃ mama buddhajñānaṃ // Saddhp_2.11 //
 pratyekabuddhāna anāsravāṇāṃ tīkṣṇendriyāṇāntimadehadhāriṇāṃ /
 diśo daśaḥ sarva bhavyeyuḥ pūrṇā yathā naḍānāṃ vanaveṇunāṃ vā // Saddhp_2.12 //
 eko bhavitvāna vicintayeyurmamāgradharmāṇa pradeśamātram /
 kalpāna koṭīnayutānanantānna tasya bhūtaṃ parijāni artham // Saddhp_2.13 //
 navayānasamprasthita bodhisattvāḥ kṛtādhikārā bahubuddhakoṭīṣu /

[Vaidya 23]

suvinīścitārthā bahudharmabhāṇakāsteṣāṃ pi pūrṇā daśimā diśo bhavet // Saddhp_2.14 //
 naḍāna veṇūna va nityakālamacchidrapūrṇo bhavi sarvalokaḥ /
 ekībhavitvāna vicintayeyuryo dharma sākṣāt sugatena ḍṛṣṭaḥ // Saddhp_2.15 //
 anucintayitvā bahukalpakoṭyo gaṅgā yathā vālīka aprameyāḥ /
 ananyacittāḥ sukhumāya prajñayā teṣāṃ pi cāsmin viśayo na vidyate // Saddhp_2.16 //
 avivartikā ye bhavi bodhisattvā analpakā yathariva gaṅgavālīkāḥ /
 ananyacittāśca vicintayeyusteṣāṃ pi cāsmin viśayo na vidyate // Saddhp_2.17 //
 gambhīra dharmā sukhumā pi buddhā atarkikāḥ sarvi anāsravāśca /
 ahaṃ ca jānāmiha yādṛśā hi te te vā jinā loka daśaddiśāsu // Saddhp_2.18 //
 yaṃ śāriputro sugataḥ prabhāṣate adhimuktisaṃpanna bhavāhi tatra /
 ananyathāvādi jino maharṣi cireṇa pī bhāṣati uttamārtham // Saddhp_2.19 //
 āmantrayāmī imi sarvaśrāvakān pratyekabodhāya ca ye 'bhiprasthitāḥ /
 samsthāpitā ye maya nirvṛtīya saṃmokṣitā duḥkhaparamparātaḥ // Saddhp_2.20 //
 upāyakaūśalya mametadagraṃ bhāṣāmi dharmāṃ bahu yena loka /

tahiṃ tahiṃ lagna pramocayāmi trīṇi ca yānānyupadarśayāmi // Saddhp_2.21 //

[Vaidya 24]

atha khalu ye tatra parṣatsaṃnipāte mahāśrāvakā ajñātakauṇḍinyapramukhā arhantaḥ kṣiṇāsraṇā dvādaśa vaśībhūtaśātāni ye cānye śrāvakayānikā bhikṣubhikṣuṇyupāsakopāsikā ye ca pratyekabuddhayānasamprasthitāḥ, teṣāṃ sarveṣāmetadabhavat - ko nu hetuḥ kiṃ kāraṇaṃ yad bhagavānadhīmātramupāyakausālyaṃ tathāgatānāṃ saṃvarṇayati? gambhīraścāyaṃ mayā dharmo 'bhisambuddha iti saṃvarṇayati? durvijñeyaśca sarvaśrāvakapratyekabuddhairiti saṃvarṇayati? yathā tāvad bhagavatā ekaiva vimuktirākhyātā, vayamapi buddhadharmānāṃ lābhino nirvāṇaprāptāḥ | asya ca vayaṃ bhagavato bhāṣitasyārtha na jānīmaḥ | |

atha khalvāyusmān śāriputrastāsāṃ catasraṇāṃ parśadāṃ vicikitsākathaṃkathāṃ viditvā cetasaiva cetaḥparivitarkamājñāya ātmanā ca dharmasaṃśayaprāptastasyāṃ velāyāṃ bhagavantametadavocat - ko bhagavan hetuḥ, kaḥ pratyayo yad bhagavānadhīmātraṃ punaḥ punastathāgatānāmupāyakausālyajñānadarśanadharmadeśanāṃ saṃvarṇayati - gambhīraśca me dharmo 'bhisambuddha iti | durvijñeyaṃ ca saṃghābhāṣyāmi punaḥ punaḥ saṃvarṇayati | na ca me bhagavato 'ntikādevaṃrūpo dharmaparyāyaḥ śrutapūrvāḥ | imāśca bhagavaṃscatasraḥ parśado vicikitsākathaṃkathāprāptāḥ | tatsādhu bhagavānnirdiśatu yatsaṃghāya tathāgato gambhīrasya tathāgatadharmasya punaḥ punaḥ saṃvarṇanāṃ karoti | |

atha khalvāyusmān śāriputrastasyāṃ velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

cirasyādyā narāditya īdrśiṃ kurute kathāṃ /
balā vimokṣā dhyānāśca aprameyā mi sparśitāḥ // Saddhp_2.22 //
bodhimaṇḍaṃ ca kīrtesi prcchakaste na vidyate /
saṃdhābhāṣyaṃ ca kīrtesi na ca tvāṃ kaści prcchati // Saddhp_2.23 //
aprcchito vyāharasi caryāṃ varṇesi cātmanaḥ /
jñānādhigama kīrtesi gambhīraṃ ca prabhāṣase // Saddhp_2.24 //
adyeme saṃśayaprāptā vaśībhūtā anāsravāḥ /
nirvāṇaṃ prasthitā ye ca kimetad bhāṣate jinaḥ // Saddhp_2.25 //
pratyekabodhiṃ prārthentā bhikṣuṇyo bhikṣavastathā /
devā nāgāśca yakṣāśca gandharvāśca mahoragāḥ // Saddhp_2.26 //
samālapanto anyonyaṃ prekṣante dvipadottamam /
kathaṃkathī vicintantā vyākuruṣva mahāmune // Saddhp_2.27 //
yāvantaḥ śrāvakāḥ santi sugatasyeḥa sarvaśaḥ /
ahamatra pāramīprāpto nirdiśtaḥ paramarṣiṇā // Saddhp_2.28 //
mamāpi saṃśayo hyatra svake sthāne narottama /
kiṃ niṣṭhā mama nirvāṇe atha caryā mi darśitā // Saddhp_2.29 //

[Vaidya 25]

pramuñca ghoṣaṃ varadundubhisvarā udāharasvā yatha eṣa dharmāḥ /
ime sthitā putra jinasya aurasā vyavalokayantaśca kṛtāñjali jinaṃ // Saddhp_2.30 //
devāśca nāgāśca sayakṣarākṣasāḥ koṭisahasrā yatha gaṅgavālikāḥ /
ye cāpi prārthenti samagrabodhiṃ sahasraśītiḥ paripūrṇa ye sthitāḥ // Saddhp_2.31 //
rājāna ye mahipati cakravartino ye āgatāḥ kṣetrasahasrakotibhiḥ /
kṛtāñjali sarvi sagauravāḥ sthitāḥ kathaṃ nu caryāṃ paripūrayema // Saddhp_2.32 //

evamukte bhagavānāyusmantam śāriputrametadavocat - alam śāriputra | kimanenārthena bhāṣitena? tatkasya hetoh? utraśiṣyati śāriputra ayaṃ sadevako loko 'sminnarthe vyākriyamāṇe | dvaitīyakamapyāyusmān śāriputro bhagavantamadhyeṣate sma - bhāṣatām bhagavān, bhāṣatām sugata etamevārtham | tatkasya hetoh? santi bhagavaṃstasyām parṣadi bahūni prāṇīsatāni bahūni prāṇisahasrāṇi bahūni prāṇīsatasahasrāṇi bahūni prāṇikoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi pūrvabuddhadarśāvīni prajñāvanti, yāni bhagavato bhāṣitam śraddhāsyanti pratīṣyanti udgrahīṣyanti | |

atha khalvāyusmān śāriputro bhagavantamanayā gāthayādhyabhāṣata -

vispaṣṭu bhāṣasva jināna uttamā santīha parṣāya sahasra prāṇinām /

śraddhāḥ prasannāḥ sugate sagauravā jñāsyanti ye dharmamudāhṛtaṃ te // Saddhp_2.33 //

atha khalu bhagavān dvaitīyakamapyāyusmantam śāriputrametadavocat - alam śāriputra anenārthena prakāṣitena | utraśiṣyati śāriputra ayaṃ sadevako loko 'sminnarthe vyākriyamāṇe | abhimānaprāptāśca bhikṣavo mahāprapātaṃ prapatiṣyanti | |

atha khalu bhagavaṃstasyām velāyāmimām gāthāmbhāṣata -

alam hi dharmenīha bhāṣitena sūkṣmaṃ idaṃ jñānamatarkikaṃ ca /

abhimānaprāptā bahu santi bālā nirdiṣṭadharmasmi kṣipe ajānakāḥ // Saddhp_2.34 //

[Vaidya 26]

traitīyakamapyāyusmān śāriputro bhagavantamadhyeṣate sma - bhāṣatām bhagavān, bhāṣatām sugata etamevārtham | māḍṣānām bhagavanniha parṣadi bahūni prāṇīsatāni saṃvidyante, anyāni ca bhagavan bahūni prāṇīsatāni bahūni prāṇisahasrāṇi bahūni prāṇīsatasahasrāṇi bahūni prāṇikoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi, yāni bhagavatā pūrvabhavēṣu paripācitāni, tāni bhagavato bhāṣitam śraddhāsyanti pratīṣyanti udgrahīṣyanti | teṣāṃ tadbhābhaviṣyati dīrgharātramarthāya hitāya sukhāyeti | |

atha khalvāyusmān śāriputrastasyām velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

bhāṣasva dharmam dvipadānamuttamā ahaṃ tvāmadhyeṣami jyeṣṭhaputraḥ /

santīha prāṇīna sahasrakoṭayo ye śraddadhāsyanti te dharmā bhāṣitam // Saddhp_2.35 //

ye ca tvayā pūrvabhavēṣu nityaṃ paripācitāḥ sattva sudīrgharātram /

kṛtāñjali te pi sthitātra sarve ye śraddadhāsyanti tavaita dharmam // Saddhp_2.36 //

asmāḍṣā dvādaśīme śatāśca ye cāpi te prasthita agrabodhaye /

tān paśyamānaḥ sugataḥ prabhāṣatām teṣāṃ ca harṣaṃ paramaṃ janetu // Saddhp_2.37 //

atha khalu bhagavaṃstraitīyakamapyāyusmataḥ śāriputrasyādhyeṣaṇām viditvā āyusmantam śāriputrametadavocat - yadidānīm tvaṃ śāriputra yāvatraitīyakamapi tathāgatamadhyeṣase | evamadyeṣamāṇaṃ tvāṃ śāriputra kiṃ vakṣyāmi ? tena hi śāriputra śṛṇu, sādhu ca suṣṭhu ca manasi kuru | bhāṣiṣye 'haṃ te | |

samanantarabhāṣitā ceyaṃ bhagavatā vāk, atha khalu tataḥ parṣada ābhimānikānām bhikṣuṇām bhikṣuṇīnāmupāsakānāmupāsikānām pañcamātrāṇi sahasrāṇyutthāya āsanebhyo bhagavataḥ pādaḥ śirasābhivanditvā tataḥ parṣado 'pakrāṃanti sma, yathāpīdamabhimānakuśalamūlena aprāpte prāptasaṃjñino 'nadhigate 'dhigatasamjñinaḥ | te ātmānaṃ savraṇaṃ jñātvā tataḥ parṣado 'pakrāntāḥ | bhagavaṃśca tūṣṇīmabhāvenādhivāsayati sma | |

atha khalu bhagavānāyusmantam śāriputramāmantrayate sma - nippalāvā me śāriputra parṣat apagataphalguḥ śraddhāsāre pratiṣṭhitā | sādhu śāriputra eteṣāmbhimānikānāmato 'pakramaṇam

| tena hi śāriputra bhāṣiṣye etamartham | sādhu bhagavannityāyusmān śāriputro bhagavataḥ
pratyasrauṣit ||

[Vaidya 27]

bhagavānetadavocat - kadācit karhicicchāriputra tathāgata evaṃrūpāṃ dharmadeśanāṃ kathayati
| tadyathāpi nāma śāriputra udumbarapuṣpaṃ kadācit karhicit saṃdṛśyate, evameva śāriputra
tathāgato 'pi kadācit karhicit evaṃrūpāṃ dharmadeśanāṃ kathayati | śraddadhata me śāriputra,
bhūtavādyahamasmi, tathāvādyahamasmi, ananyathāvādyahamasmi | durbodhyaṃ śāriputra
tathāgatasya saṃdhābhāṣyam | tatasya hetoḥ? nānāniruktinirdeśābhilāpanirdeśanairmayā
śāriputra vividhairupāyakauśalyasatasahasrairdharmaḥ saṃprakāśitaḥ | atarko
'tarkāvacarastathāgatavijñeyaḥ śāriputra saddharmaḥ | tatasya hetoḥ? ekakṛtyena śāriputra
ekakaraṇīyena tathāgato 'rhan samyaksambuddho loka utpadyate mahākṛtyena mahākaraṇīyena |
katamaṃ ca śāriputra tathāgatasya ekakṛtyamekakaraṇīyaṃ mahākṛtyaṃ mahākaraṇīyaṃ yena
kṛtyena tathāgato 'rhan samyaksambuddho loka utpadyate? yadidaṃ
tathāgatajñānadarśanasamādāpanahetunimittaṃ sattvānāṃ tathāgato 'rhan samyaksambuddho
loka utpadyate | tathāgatajñānadarśanasamdarśanahetunimittaṃ sattvānāṃ tathāgato 'rhan
samyaksambuddho loka utpadyate | tathāgatajñānadarśanāvatāraṇahetunimittaṃ sattvānāṃ
tathāgato 'rhan samyaksambuddho loka utpadyate | tathāgatajñānapratibodhanahetunimittaṃ
sattvānāṃ tathāgato 'rhan samyaksambuddho loka utpadyate |
tathāgatajñānadarśanamārgāvatāraṇahetunimittaṃ sattvānāṃ tathāgato 'rhan samyaksambuddho
loka utpadyate | idaṃ tacchāriputra tathāgatasya ekakṛtyamekakaraṇīyaṃ mahākṛtyaṃ
mahākaraṇīyamekaprayojanaṃ loke prādurbhāvāya | iti hi śāriputra yattathāgatasya
ekakṛtyamekakaraṇīyaṃ mahākṛtyaṃ mahākaraṇīyam, tattathāgataḥ karoti | tatasya hetoḥ?
tathāgatajñānadarśanasamādāpaka evāhaṃ śāriputra, tathāgatajñānadarśanasamdarśaka evāhaṃ
śāriputra, tathāgatajñānadarśanāvatāraka evāhaṃ śāriputra, tathāgatajñānadarśanapratibodhaka
evāhaṃ śāriputra, tathāgatajñānadarśanamārgāvatāraka evāhaṃ śāriputra | ekamevāhaṃ
śāriputra yānamārabhya sattvānāṃ dharma deśayāmi yadidaṃ buddhayānam | na
kiṃcicchāriputra dvitīyaṃ vā tṛtīyaṃ vā yānaṃ saṃvidyate | sarvatraiśā śāriputra dharmatā
daśadigloke | tatasya hetoḥ? ye 'pi tu śāriputra atīta

'dhvanyabhūvan daśasu dikṣvaprameyeṣvasaṃkhyeyeṣu lokadhātuṣu tathāgatā arhantaḥ
samyaksambuddhā bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāyai mahato janakāyasyārthāya
hitāya sukhāya devānāṃ ca manuṣyāṇāṃ ca | ye nānābhīrniḥāranirdeśavividhahetukāraṇanidarś
anārambaṇaniruktyupāyakauśalyairnānādhimuktānāṃ sattvānāṃ nānādhātuvāśayānāmāśayaṃ
viditvā dharmam deśitavantaḥ | te 'pi sarve śāriputra buddhā bhagavanta ekameva yānamārabhya
sattvānāṃ dharmam deśitavantaḥ, yadidaṃ buddhayānam sarvajñatāparyavasānam, yadidaṃ
tathāgatajñānadarśanasamādāpanameva sattvānāṃ tathāgatajñānadarśanasamdarśanameva
tathāgatajñānadarśanāvatāraṇameva tathāgatajñānadarśanapratibodhanameva
tathāgatajñānadarśanamārgāvatāraṇameva sattvānāṃ dharmam deśitavantaḥ | yairapi śāriputra
sattvaisteṣāmatītānāṃ tathāgatānāmarhatāṃ samyaksambuddhānāmantikāt saddharmaḥ śrutaḥ,
te 'pi sarve 'nuttarāyāḥ samyaksambodherlābhino 'bhūvan ||

[Vaidya 28]

ye 'pi te śāriputra anāgate 'dhvani bhaviṣyanti daśasu dikṣvaprameyeṣvasaṃkhyeyeṣu lokadhātuṣu
tathāgatā arhantaḥ samyaksambuddhā bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāyai mahato
janakāyasyārthāya hitāya sukhāya devānāṃ ca manuṣyāṇāṃ ca, ye ca nānābhīrniḥāranirdeśavivid
hahetukāraṇanidarśanārambaṇaniruktyupāyakauśalyairnānādhimuktānāṃ sattvānāṃ

nānādhātuvāśayānāmāśayaṃ viditvā dharmaṃ deśayiṣyanti, te 'pi sarve śāriputra buddhā bhagavanta ekameva yānamārabhya sattvānāṃ dharmaṃ deśayiṣyanti yadidaṃ buddhayānaṃ sarvajñatāparyavasānaṃ, yadidaṃ tathāgatajñānadarśanasamādāpanameva sattvānāṃ tathāgatajñānadarśanasamdarśanameva tathāgatajñānadarśanāvatāraṇameva tathāgatajñānadarśanapratibodhanameva tathāgatajñānadarśanamārgāvatāraṇameva sattvānāṃ dharmaṃ deśayiṣyanti | ye 'pi te śāriputra sattvāsteṣāmanāgatānāṃ tathāgatānāmarhatāṃ samyaksambuddhānāmantikāt taṃ dharmaṃ śroṣyanti, te 'pi sarve 'nuttarāyāḥ samyaksambodherlābhino bhaviṣyanti | |

ye 'pi te śāriputra etarhi pratyutpanne 'dhvani daśasu dikṣvaprameyeṣvasaṃkhyeyeṣu lokadhātuṣu tathāgatā arhantaḥ samyaksambuddhāstīṣṭhanti ghriyante yāpayanti, dharmaṃ ca deśayanti bahujanahitāya bahujanahitāya lokānukampāyai mahato janakāyasyārthāya hitāya sukhāya devānāṃ ca manuṣyāṇāṃ ca, ye nānābhīrhanirdeśavividhahetukāraṇanidarśanārambaṇaniruktyupāyakausālyairnānādhimuktānāṃ sattvānāṃ nānādhātuvāśayānāmāśayaṃ viditvā dharmaṃ deśayanti, te 'pi sarve śāriputra buddhā bhagavanta ekameva yānamārabhya sattvānāṃ dharmaṃ deśayanti yadidaṃ buddhayānaṃ sarvajñatāparyavasānaṃ, yadidaṃ tathāgatajñānadarśanasamādāpanameva sattvānāṃ tathāgatajñānadarśanasamdarśanameva tathāgatajñānadarśanāvatāraṇameva tathāgatajñānadarśanapratibodhanameva tathāgatajñānadarśanamārgāvatāraṇameva sattvānāṃ dharmaṃ deśayanti | ye 'pi te śāriputra sattvāsteṣāṃ pratyutpannānāṃ tathāgatānāmarhatāṃ samyaksambuddhānāmantikāt taṃ dharmaṃ śṛṇvanti, te 'pi sarve 'nuttarāyāḥ samyaksambodherlābhino bhaviṣyanti | |

ahamapi śāriputra etarhi tathāgato 'rhan samyaksambuddho bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāyai mahato janakāyasyārthāya hitāya sukhāya devānāṃ ca manuṣyāṇāṃ ca nānābhi nirhāranirdeśavividhahetukāraṇanidarśanārambaṇaniruktyupāyakausālyairnānādhimuktānāṃ sattvānāṃ nānādhātuvāśayānāmāśayaṃ viditvā dharmaṃ deśayāmi | ahamapi śāriputra ekameva yānamārabhya sattvānāṃ dharmaṃ deśayāmi yadidaṃ buddhayānaṃ sarvajñatāparyavasānaṃ, yadidaṃ tathāgatajñānadarśanasamādāpanameva sattvānāṃ tathāgatajñānadarśanasamdarśanameva tathāgatajñānadarśanāvatāraṇameva tathāgatajñānadarśanapratibodhanameva tathāgatajñānadarśanamārgāvatāraṇameva sattvānāṃ dharmaṃ deśayāmi | ye 'pi te śāriputra sattvā etarhi mamemaṃ dharmaṃ śṛṇvanti, te 'pi sarve 'nuttarāyāḥ samyaksambodherlābhino bhaviṣyanti | tadanenāpi śāriputra paryāyeṇa evaṃ veditavyaṃ yathā nāsti dvitīyasya yānasya kvacidāśasu dikṣu loke prajñaptiḥ, kutaḥ punaḥ tritīyasya | |

api tu khalu punaḥ śāriputra yadā tathāgatā arhantaḥ samyaksambuddhā kalpakaṣāye [Vaidya 29] votpadyante sattvakaṣāye vā kleśakaṣāye vā drṣṭikaṣāye vā āyuṣkaṣāye votpadyante | evaṃ rūpeṣu śāriputra kalpasamkṣobhakaṣāyeṣu bahusattveṣu lubdheṣvalpakuśalamūleṣu tadā śāriputra tathāgatā arhantaḥ samyaksambuddhā upāyakausālyena tadevaikaṃ buddhayānaṃ triyānanirdeśena nirdeśanti | tatra śāriputra ye śrāvakā arhantaḥ pratyekabuddhā vā imāṃ kriyāṃ tathāgatasya buddhayānasamādāpanāṃ na śṛṇvanti nāvataranti nāvabudhyanti, na te śāriputra tathāgatasya śrāvakā veditavyāḥ, nāpyarhanto nāpi pratyekabuddhā veditavyāḥ | api tu khalu punaḥ śāriputra yaḥ kaścid bhikṣurvā bhikṣuṇī vā arhattvaṃ pratijānīyāt, anuttarāyāṃ samyaksambodhau praṇidhānamaparigrhya ucchinno 'smi buddhayānāditi vadet, etāvanme samucchrayasya paścimakam parinirvāṇaṃ vadet, ābhimānikaṃ taṃ śāriputra prajānīyāḥ | tatasya hetoḥ? asthānametacchāriputra anavakāśo yadbhikṣurarhan kṣīṇāsravaḥ saṃmukhībhūte tathāgate imaṃ dharmaṃ śrutvā na śraddadhyāt sthāpayitvā parinirvṛtasya tathāgatasya | tatasya hetoḥ? na hi śāriputra śrāvakāstasmin kāle tasmin samaye parinirvṛte tathāgate

eteṣāmevaṃrūpāṇāṃ sūtrāntānāṃ dhārakā vā deśakā vā bhaviṣyanti | anyeṣu punaḥ śāriputra
tathāgateśvarhatsu samyaksaṃbuddheṣu niḥsaṃsayā bhaviṣyanti | imeṣu buddhadharmeṣu
śraddadhādhvaṃ me śāriputra pattiyata avakalpayata | na hi śāriputra tathāgatānāṃ mṛṣāvādaḥ
saṃvidyate | ekamevedaṃ śāriputra yānaṃ yadidaṃ buddhayānam | |

atha khalu bhagavānetamevārthaṃ bhūyasyā mātrayā saṃdarśayamānastasyāṃ velāyāmimā
gāthā abhāṣata -

athābhimānaprāptā ye bhikṣubhikṣuṇyupāsakāḥ /
upāsikāśca aśrāddhāḥ sahasrāḥ pañcanūnakāḥ // Saddhp_2.38 //
apaśyanta imaṃ doṣaṃ chidraśikṣāsamanvitāḥ /
vraṇāṃśca parirakṣantaḥ prakrāntā bālabuddhayaḥ // Saddhp_2.39 //
parśatkaṣāyatāṃ jñātvā lokanātho 'dhivāsai /
tatteṣāṃ kuśalaṃ nāsti śṛṇuyurdharma ye imaṃ // Saddhp_2.40 //
śuddhā ca niṣpalāvā ca susthitā pariśanmama /
phalguvyapagatā sarvā sārā ceyaṃ pratiṣṭhitā // Saddhp_2.41 //
śṛṇohi me śārisutā yathaiṣa saṃbuddha dharmāḥ puruṣottamehi /
yathā ca buddhāḥ kathayanti nāyakā upāyakauśalyaśatairane kaiḥ // Saddhp_2.42 //
yathāśayaṃ jāniya te carim ca nānādhimuktāniha prāṇakoṭinām /

[Vaidya 30]

citrāṇi karmāṇi viditva teṣāṃ purākṛtaṃ yatkuśalaṃ ca tehi // Saddhp_2.43 //
nānānirukṭiḥ ca kāraṇehi saṃprāpayāmī ima teṣa prāṇinām /
hetūhi dṛṣṭāntaśatehi cāhaṃ tathā tathā toṣayi sarvasattvān // Saddhp_2.44 //
sūtrāṇi bhāṣāmi tathaiva gāthā itivṛttakaṃ jātakamadbhutaṃ ca /
nidāna aupamyāśataiśca citrairgeyaṃ ca bhāṣāmi tathopadeśān // Saddhp_2.45 //
ye bhonti hīnābhiratā avidvasū acīrṇacaryā bahubuddhakoṭiṣu /
saṃsāralagnāśca suduḥkhitāśca nirvāṇa teṣāmupadarśayāmi // Saddhp_2.46 //
upāyametaṃ kurute svayaṃbhūrbuddhasya jñānasya prabodhanārthaṃ /
na cāpi teṣāṃ pravade kadācid yuṣme 'pi buddhā iha loki bheṣyatha // Saddhp_2.47 //
kiṃ kāraṇaṃ kalamavekṣya tāyī kṣaṇaṃ ca dṛṣṭvā tatu paśca bhāṣate /
so 'yaṃ kṣaṇo adya kathaṃci labdho vadāmi yeneha ca bhūtaniścayam // Saddhp_2.48 //
navāṅgametanmama śāsaṇaṃ ca prakāśitaṃ sattvabalābalena /
upāya eṣo varadasya jñāne praveśanārthāya nidarśito me // Saddhp_2.49 //
bhavanti ye ceha sadā viśuddhā vyaktā śucī sūrata buddhaputrāḥ /
kṛtādhikārā bahubuddhakoṭiṣu vaipulyasūtrāṇi vadāmi teṣāṃ // Saddhp_2.50 //

[Vaidya 31]

tathā hi te āśayasāṃpadāya viśuddharūpāya samanvitābhūn /
vadāmi tān buddha bhaviṣyatheti anāgate 'dhvāni hitānukampakāḥ // Saddhp_2.51 //
śrutvā ca prītisphuṭa bhonti sarve buddhā bhaviṣyāma jagatpradhānāḥ /
punaśca haṃ jāniya teṣa caryāṃ vaipulyasūtrāṇi prakāśayāmi // Saddhp_2.52 //
ime ca te śrāvaka nāyakasya yehi śrutaṃ śāsanametamagryam /
ekāpi gāthā śruta dhāritā vā sarveṣa bodhāya na saṃśayo 'sti // Saddhp_2.53 //
ekaṃ hi yānaṃ dvitīyaṃ na vidyate tṛtīyaṃ hi naivāsti kadāci loke /
anyatrupāyā puruṣottamānāṃ yadyānanānātvupadarśayanti // Saddhp_2.54 //

bauddhasya jñānasya prakāśanārthaṃ loke samutpadyati lokanāthaḥ /
 ekaṃ hi kāryaṃ dvitīyaṃ na vidyate na hīnayānena nayanti buddhāḥ // Saddhp_2.55 //
 pratiṣṭhito yatra svayaṃ svayaṃbhūryaccaiva buddhaṃ yatha yādṛśaṃ ca /
 balāśca ye dhyānavimokṣa-indriyāstatraiva sattvā pi pratiṣṭhapeti // Saddhp_2.56 //
 mātṣaryadoṣo hi bhaveta mahyaṃ spṛśitva bodhiṃ virajāṃ viśiṣṭāṃ /
 yadi hīnayānasmi pratiṣṭhapeyamekaṃ pi sattvaṃ na mamate sādhu // Saddhp_2.57 //
 mātṣarya mahyaṃ na kaḥiṃci vidyate īrṣyā na me nāpi ca chandarāgaḥ /

[Vaidya 32]

ucchinna pāpā mama sarvadharmāstenāsmi buddho jagato 'nubodhāt // Saddhp_2.58 //
 yathā hyahaṃ citritu lakṣaṇehi prabhāsayanto imu sarvalokam /
 puraskṛtaḥ prāṇisatairaneḥkairdeśemimāṃ dharmasvabhāvamudrām // Saddhp_2.59 //
 evaṃ ca cintemyahu śāriputra kathaṃ nu evaṃ bhavi sarvasattvāḥ /
 dvātriṃsatīlakṣaṇarūpadhāriṇaḥ svayaṃprabhā lokavidū svayaṃbhūḥ // Saddhp_2.60 //
 yathā ca paśyāmi yathā ca cintaye yathā ca saṃkalpa mamāsi pūrvam /
 paripūrṇametat praṇidhānu mahyaṃ buddhā ca bodhiṃ ca prakāśayāmi // Saddhp_2.61 //
 sacedahaṃ śārisutā vadeyaṃ sattvāna bodhāya janetha chandam /
 ajānakāḥ sarva bhrameyuratra na jātu grhṇīyu subhāṣitaṃ me // Saddhp_2.62 //
 tāṃścaiva haṃ jāniya evarūpān na cīrṇacaryāḥ purimāsu jātiṣu /
 adhyoṣitāḥ kāmagaṇeṣu saktāstrṣṇāya saṃmūrchita mohacittāḥ // Saddhp_2.63 //
 te kāmahetoḥ prapatanti durgatiṃ ṣaṭsū gatīṣu parikhidyamānāḥ /
 kaṭasī ca vardhenti punaḥ punaste duḥkhena saṃpīḍita alpapuṇyāḥ // Saddhp_2.64 //
 vilagna dṛṣṭīgahaneṣu nityamastīti nāstīti tathāsti nāsti /
 dvāṣaṣṭi dṛṣṭīkṛta nīrayitvā asanta bhāvaṃ parigrhya te sthitāḥ // Saddhp_2.65 //

[Vaidya 33]

duḥśodhakā mānina dambhinaśca vaṅkāḥ śaṭhā alpaśrutāśca bālāḥ /
 te naiva śṛṇvanti subuddhaghoṣaṃ kadāci pi jātisahasrakotīṣu // Saddhp_2.66 //
 teṣāmaḥ śārisutā upāyaṃ vadāmi duḥkhasya karoṭha antam /
 duḥkhena saṃpīḍita dṛṣṭva sattvān nirvāṇa tatrāpyupadarśayāmi // Saddhp_2.67 //
 evaṃ ca bhāṣāmyahu nityanirvṛtā ādiprasāntā imi sarvadharmāḥ /
 caryāṃ ca so pūriya buddhaputro anāgate 'dhvāni jino bhaviṣyati // Saddhp_2.68 //
 upāyakaṣālya mamaivarūpaṃ yat trīṇi yānānyupadarśayāmi /
 ekaṃ tu yānaṃ hi nayaśca eka ekā ciyaṃ deśana nāyakānām // Saddhp_2.69 //
 vyapanehi kāṅkṣāṃ tatha saṃśayaṃ ca yeṣāṃ ca keṣāṃ ciha kāṅkṣa vidyate /
 ananyathāhvādina lokanāyakā ekaṃ idaṃ yānu dvitīyu nāsti // Saddhp_2.70 //
 ye cāpyabhūvan purimāstathāgatāḥ parinirvṛtā buddhasahasra neke /
 atītamadhvānamasaṃkhyakalpe teṣāṃ pramāṇaṃ na kadāci vidyate // Saddhp_2.71 //
 sarvehi tehi puruṣottamehi prakāśitā dharma bahū viśuddhāḥ /
 dṛṣṭāntakailḥ kāraṇahetubhiśca upāyakaṣālyasatairaneḥkailḥ // Saddhp_2.72 //
 sarve ca te darśayi ekayānamekaṃ ca yānaṃ avatārayanti /

[Vaidya 34]

ekasmi yāne paripācayanti acintiyā prāṇisahasrakotyaḥ // Saddhp_2.73 //
 anye upāyā vividhā jinānāṃ yehī prakāśentimamagradharmam /

jñātvādhimuktiṃ tatha āśayaṃ ca tathāgatā lokaśadevakasmin // Saddhp_2.74 //
 ye cāpi sattvāstahi teṣa saṃmukhaṃ śṛṇvanti dharmāṃ atha vā śrutāvinaḥ /
 dānaṃ ca dattaṃ caritaṃ ca śīlaṃ kṣāntyā ca saṃpādita sarvacaryāḥ // Saddhp_2.75 //
 vīryeṇa dhyānena kṛtādhikārāḥ prajñāya vā cintita eti dharmāḥ /
 vividhāni puṇyāni kṛtāni yehi te sarvi bodhāya abhūṣi lābhinaḥ // Saddhp_2.76 //
 parinirvṛtānāṃ ca jināna teṣāṃ ye śāsane kecidabhūṣi sattvāḥ /
 kṣāntā ca dāntā ca vinīta tatra te sarvi bodhāya abhūṣi lābhinaḥ // Saddhp_2.77 //
 ye cāpi dhātūna karonti pūjāṃ jināna teṣāṃ parinirvṛtānāṃ /
 ratnāmayaṇ stūpasahasra nekān suvarṇarūpyasya ca sphāṭikasya // Saddhp_2.78 //
 ye cāsmagarbhasya karonti stūpān karketanāmuktamayāṃśca kecit /
 vaiḍūryaśreṣṭhasya tathendranīlān te sarvi bodhāya abhūṣi lābhinaḥ // Saddhp_2.79 //
 ye cāpi śaileṣu karonti stūpān ye candanānāmagurusya kecit /
 ye devadārūsyā karonti stūpān ye dārusaṃghātamayāṃśca kecit // Saddhp_2.80 //

[Vaidya 35]

iṣṭāmayaṇ mṛttikasamcitān vā prītāśca kurvanti jināna stūpān /
 uddiśya ye pāṃsukarāśayo 'pi aṭavīṣu durgeṣu ca kārayanti // Saddhp_2.81 //
 sikatāmayaṇ vā puna kūṭa kṛtvā ye keciduddiśya jināna stūpān /
 kumārakāḥ krīḍiṣu tatra tatra te sarvi bodhāya abhūṣi lābhinaḥ // Saddhp_2.82 //
 ratnāmayaḥ bimba tathaiva kecid dvātriṃśatīlakṣaṇarūpadhāriṇaḥ /
 uddiśya kārāpita yehi cāpi te sarvi bodhāya abhūṣi lābhinaḥ // Saddhp_2.83 //
 ye saptaratnāmaya tatra kecid ye tāmrikā vā tatha kāmśikā vā /
 kārāpayīṣu sugatāna bimbā te sarvi bodhāya abhūṣi lābhinaḥ // Saddhp_2.84 //
 sīsasya lohasya ca mṛttikāya vā kārāpayīṣu sugatāna vighrahān /
 ye pustakarmāmaya darśanīyāṃste sarvi bodhāya abhūṣi lābhinaḥ // Saddhp_2.85 //
 ye citrabhittiṣu karonti vighrahān paripūrṇagātrān śatapuṇyalakṣaṇān /
 likhetsvayaṃ cāpi likhāpayedvā te sarvi bodhāya abhūṣi lābhinaḥ // Saddhp_2.86 //
 ye cāpi kecittahi śikṣamāṇāḥ krīḍāratim cāpi vinodayantaḥ /
 nakhena kāṣṭhena kṛtāsi vighrahān bhittiṣu puruṣā ca kumārakā vā // Saddhp_2.87 //
 sarve ca te kārūṇikā abhūvan sarve 'pi te tārayi prāṇikoṭyaḥ /

[Vaidya 36]

samādapentā bahubodhisatvāṃste sarvi bodhāya abhūṣi lābhinaḥ // Saddhp_2.88 //
 dhātūṣu yaicāpi tathāgatānāṃ stūpeṣu vā mṛttikavighraheṣu vā /
 ālekhyabhittiṣvapi pāṃsustūpe puṣpā ca gandhā ca pradatta āsīt // Saddhp_2.89 //
 vādya ca vādāpita yehi tatra bheryo 'tha śaṅkhāḥ paṭahāḥ sughoṣakāḥ /
 nirnāditā dundubhayaśca yehi pūjāvidhānāya varāgrabodhināṃ // Saddhp_2.90 //
 vīṇāśca tālā paṇavāśca yehi mṛdaṅga vaṃśā tuṇavā manojñāḥ /
 ekotsavā vā sukumārakā vā te sarvi bodhāya abhūṣi lābhinaḥ // Saddhp_2.91 //
 vādāpita jhallariyo 'pi yehi jalamaṇḍakā carpaṭamaṇḍakā vā /
 sugatāna uddiśyatha pūjanārthaṃ gītaṃ sugītaṃ madhuraṃ manojñam // Saddhp_2.92 //
 sarve ca te buddha abhūṣi loka kṛtvāna tāṃ bahuvidhadhātupūjāṃ /
 kimalpakam pi sugatāna dhātūṣu ekam pi vādāpiya vādyabhāṇḍam // Saddhp_2.93 //
 puṣpeṇa caikena pi pūjayitvā ālekhyabhittau sugatāna bimbān /

vikṣiptacittā pi ca pūjayitvā anupūrva drakṣyanti ca buddhakoṭyaḥ // Saddhp_2.94 //

[Vaidya 37]

yaiścāñjalistatra kṛto 'pi stūpe paripūrṇa ekā talasaktikā vā /
unnāmitaṃ śīrṣamabhūnmuhūrtamavanāmitaḥ kāyu tathaikavāram // Saddhp_2.95 //
namo 'stu buddhāya kṛtaikavāram yehī tadā dhātudhareṣu teṣu /
vikṣiptacittairapi ekavāram te sarvi prāptā imamagrabodhim // Saddhp_2.96 //
sugatāna teṣāṃ tada tasmi kāle parinirvṛtānāmatha tiṣṭhatāṃ vā /
ye dharmanāmāpi śruṇiṃsu sattvāste sarvi bodhāya abhūṣi lābhinaḥ // Saddhp_2.97 //
anāgatā pī bahubuddhakoṭyo acintiyā yeṣu pramāṇu nāsti /
te pī jinā uttamalokanāthāḥ prakāśayiṣyanti upāyametaṃ // Saddhp_2.98 //
upāyakausālyamanantu teṣāṃ bhaviṣyati lokavināyakānām /
yenā vineṣyantiha prānakotyo bauddhasmi jñānasmi anāsravasmin // Saddhp_2.99 //
eko 'pi sattvo na kadāci teṣāṃ śrutvāna dharmam na bhaveta buddhaḥ /
prañidhānametaddhi tathāgatānām caritva bodhāya carāpayeyam // Saddhp_2.100 //
dharmāmukhā koṭisahasra neke prakāśayiṣyanti anāgate 'dhve /
upadarśayanto imamekayānam vakṣyanti dharmam hi tathāgatatve // Saddhp_2.101 //
sthitikā hi eṣā sada dharmanetrī prakṛtiśca dharmāṇa sadā prabhā[sate] /

[Vaidya 38]

viditva buddhā dvipadānamuttamā prakāśayiṣyanti mamekayānam // Saddhp_2.102 //
dharmasthitiṃ dharmaniyāmatāṃ ca nityasthitāṃ loki imāmakampyām /
buddhāśca bodhiṃ pṛthivīya maṇḍe prakāśayiṣyanti upāyakausalām // Saddhp_2.103 //
daśasū diśāsū naradevapūjitāstīṣṭhanti buddhā yatha gaṅgavālikāḥ /
sukhāpanārtham iha sarvaprañinām te cāpi bhāṣantimamagrabodhim // Saddhp_2.104 //
upāyakausālyā prakāśayanti vividhāni yānānyupadarśayanti /
ekam ca yānam paridīpayanti buddhā imāmuttamaśāntabhūmim // Saddhp_2.105 //
caritaṃ ca te jāniya sarvadehinām yathāśayaṃ yacca purā niṣevitam /
vīryam ca sthāmaṃ ca viditva teṣāṃ jñātvādhimuktiṃ ca prakāśayanti // Saddhp_2.106 //
dṛṣṭāntahetūn bahu darśayanti bahukāraṇān jñānabalena nāyakāḥ /
nānādhimuktāṃśca viditva sattvān nānābhinirhārūpadarśayanti // Saddhp_2.107 //
aham pi caitarhi jinendranāyako utpanna sattvāna sukhāpanārtham /
saṃdarśayāmī ima buddhabodhiṃ nānābhinirhārasahasrakotībhiḥ // Saddhp_2.108 //
deśemi dharmam ca bahuprakāram adhimuktimadhyāśaya jñātvā prāñinām /
saṃharśayāmī vividhairupāyaiḥ pratyātmikaṃ jñānabalaṃ mamaitat // Saddhp_2.109 //
aham pi paśyāmi daridrasattvān prajñāya puṇyehi ca viprahīṇān /

[Vaidya 39]

praskanna saṃsāri niruddha durge magnāḥ punarduḥkhaṇaparamparāsu // Saddhp_2.110 //
trṣṇāvilagnāṃscamarīva bāle kāmairihāndhikṛta sarvakālam /
na buddhameṣanti mahānubhāvaṃ na dharma mārganti dukhāntagāminam // Saddhp_2.111 //
gatiṣu ṣaṭsu pariruddhacittāḥ kudṛṣṭidṛṣṭiṣu sthitā akampyāḥ /
duḥkhātu duḥkhānupradhāvamānāḥ kāruṇya mahyam balavantu teṣu // Saddhp_2.112 //
so 'ham viditvā tahi bodhimaṇḍe saptāha trīṇi paripūrṇa saṃsthitāḥ /
arthaṃ vicintemimamevarūpaṃ ullokayan pādapameva tatra // Saddhp_2.113 //

prekṣāmi taṃ cānimiṣaṃ drumendraṃ tasyaiva heṣṭhe anucaṃkramāmi /
 āścaryajñānaṃ ca idaṃ viśiṣṭaṃ sattvāśca mohāndha avidvasū ime // Saddhp_2.114 //
 brahmā ca mām yācati tasmi kāle śakraśca catvāri ca lokapālāḥ /
 maheśvaro īśvara eva cāpi marudgaṇānāṃ ca sahasrakoṭayaḥ // Saddhp_2.115 //
 kṛtāñjali sarvi sthitāḥ sagauravā arthaṃ ca cintemi kathaṃ karomi /
 ahaṃ ca bodhīya vadāmi varṇān ime ca duḥkhairabhibhūta sattvāḥ // Saddhp_2.116 //
 te mahya dharmam kṣipi bālabhāṣitaṃ kṣipitva gaccheyurapāyabhūmim /
 śreyo mamā naiva kadāci bhāṣitum adyaiva me nirvṛtirastu śāntā // Saddhp_2.117 //

[Vaidya 40]

purimāṃśca buddhān samanusranto upāyakaśālyu yathā ca teṣāṃ /
 yaṃ nūna haṃ pi ima buddhabodhiṃ tridhā vibhajyeha prakāśayeyam // Saddhp_2.118 //
 evaṃ ca me cintitu eṣa dharmo ye cānye buddhā daśasu ddiśāsu /
 darśiṃsu te mahya tadātmabhāvaṃ sādhuṃ ti ghoṣaṃ samudīrayanti // Saddhp_2.119 //
 sādhu mune lokavināyakāgra anuttaraṃ jñānamihādhigamya /
 upāyakaśālyu vicintayanto anuśikṣase lokavināyakānām // Saddhp_2.120 //
 vayaṃ pi buddhāya paraṃ tadā padaṃ tṛdhā ca kṛtvāna prakāśayāmaḥ /
 hīnādhimuktā hi avidvasū narā bhaviṣyathā buddha na śraddadheyuḥ // Saddhp_2.121 //
 tato vayaṃ kāraṇasaṃgrahaṇa upāyakaśālyā niṣevamāṇāḥ /
 phalābhilāṣaṃ parikīrtayantaḥ samādapemo bahubodhisattvān // Saddhp_2.122 //
 ahaṃ cudagrastada āsi śrutvā ghoṣaṃ manojñaṃ puruṣarṣabhāṇām /
 udagracitto bhaṇi teṣa tāyināṃ na mohavādī pravarā maharṣi // Saddhp_2.123 //
 ahaṃ pi evaṃ samudācariṣye yathā vadantī vidu lokanāyakāḥ /
 ahaṃ pi saṃkṣobhi imasmi dāruṇe utpanna sattvāna kaṣāyamadhye // Saddhp_2.124 //
 tato hyahaṃ śārisutā veditvā vārāṇasīm prasthitu tasmi kāle /

[Vaidya 41]

tahi pañcakānāṃ pravādāmi bhikṣuṇāṃ dharmam upāyena praśāntabhūmim // Saddhp_2.125 //
 tataḥ pravṛttaṃ mama dharmacakraṃ nirvāṇaśabdaśca abhūṣi loke /
 arhantaśabdastatha dharmāśabdaḥ saṃghasya śabdaśca abhūṣi tatra // Saddhp_2.126 //
 bhāṣāmi varṣāṇi analpakāni nirvāṇabhūmiṃ cupadarśayāmi /
 saṃsāraduḥkhasya ca eṣa anto evaṃ vadāmī ahu nityakālam // Saddhp_2.127 //
 yasmiṃśca kāle ahu śāriputra paśyāmi putrān dvipadottamānām /
 ye prasthitā uttamamagrabodhiṃ koṭisahasrāṇi analpakāni // Saddhp_2.128 //
 upasaṃkramitvā ca mamaiva antike kṛtāñjalīḥ sarvi sthitāḥ sagauravāḥ /
 yehī śruto dharmā jināna āsit upāyakaśālyu bahuprakāram // Saddhp_2.129 //
 tato mamā etadabhūṣi tatksaṇam samayo mamā bhāṣitumagradharmam /
 yasyāhamarthaṃ iha loki jātaḥ prakāśayāmī tamihāgrabodhim // Saddhp_2.130 //
 duḥśraddadham etu bhaviṣyate 'dya nimittasaṃjñāniha bālabuddhinām /
 adhimānaprāptāna avidvasūnām ime tu śroṣyanti hi bodhisattvāḥ // Saddhp_2.131 //
 viśāradaścāhu tadā prahrṣṭaḥ saṃliyanām sarva vivarjayitvā /
 bhāṣāmi madhye sugatātmajānām tāmścaiva bodhāya samādapemi // Saddhp_2.132 //

[Vaidya 42]

saṃdr̥śya caitādr̥śabuddhaputrāṃstavāpi kāṅkṣā vyapanīta bheṣyati /

ye cā śatā dvādaśīme anāsravā buddhā bhaviṣyantimi loki sarve // Saddhp_2.133 //
 yathaiva teṣaṃ purimāṇa tāyināṃ anāgatānāṃ ca jināna dharmatā /
 mamāpi eṣaiva vikalpavarjitā tathaiva haṃ deśayi adya tubhyam // Saddhp_2.134 //
 kadāci kahiṃci kathaṃci loka utpādu bhoti puruṣarṣabhāṇām /
 utpadya cā loki anantacakṣuṣaḥ kadācidetādṛśu dharma deśayuh // Saddhp_2.135 //
 sudurlabho īdṛśu agradharmah kalpāna koṭīnayutairapi syāt /
 sudurlabhā īdṛśakāśca sattvāḥ śratvāna ye śraddadhi agradharmam // Saddhp_2.136 //
 audumbaram puṣpa yathaiva durlabham kadāci kahiṃci kathaṃci dṛśyate /
 manojñarūpaṃ ca janasya tadbhavedāścaryu lokasya sadevakasya // Saddhp_2.137 //
 ataśca āścaryataram vadāmi śrutvāna yo dharmamimaṃ subhāṣitam /
 anumodi ekaṃ pi bhaṇeya vācam kṛta sarvabuddhāna bhaveya pūjā // Saddhp_2.138 //
 vyapanehi kāṅkṣāmiha saṃśayaṃ ca ārocayāmi ahu dharmarājā /
 samādapemi ahamagrabodhau na śrāvakāḥ kecidihāsti mahyam // Saddhp_2.139 //
 tava śāriputraitu rahasyu bhotu ye cāpi me śrāvaka mahya sarve /

[Vaidya 43]

ye bodhisattvāśca ime pradhānā rahasyametanmama dhārayantu // Saddhp_2.140 //
 kiṃ kāraṇaṃ pañcakaṣāyakāle kṣudrāśca duṣṭāśca bhavanti sattvāḥ /
 kāmairihāndhikṛta bālabuddhayo na teṣa bodhāya kadāci cittam // Saddhp_2.141 //
 śrutvā ca yānaṃ mama etadekaṃ prakāśitaṃ tena jinena āsīt /
 anāgate 'dhvāni bhrameyu sattvāḥ sūtraṃ kṣipitvā narakam vrajeyuh // Saddhp_2.142 //
 lajji śucī ye ca bhaveyu sattvāḥ saṃprasthitā uttamamagrabodhim /
 viśārado bhūtvā vademi teṣāmekasya yānasya anantavarṇān // Saddhp_2.143 //
 etādṛśī deśana nāyakānāmupāyakauśalyamidaṃ variṣṭham /
 bahūhi saṃdhāvacanehi cokaṃ durbodhyametaṃ hi aśikṣitehi // Saddhp_2.144 //
 tasmāddhi saṃdhāvacanaṃ vijāniyā buddhāna lokācariyāṇa tāyināṃ /
 jahitva kāṅkṣāṃ vijahitva saṃśayaṃ bhaviṣyathā buddha janetha harṣam // Saddhp_2.145 //
 ityāryasaddharmapuṇḍarīke dharmaparyāye upāyakauśalyaparivarto nāma dvitīyaḥ | |

[Vaidya 44]

3. aupamyaparivartaḥ

atha khalvāyusmān śāriputrastasyām velāyām tuṣṭa udagra āttamanāḥ pramuditāḥ
 prītisaumanasyajāto yena bhagavāṃstenāñjaliṃ praṇamya bhagavato 'bhimukho bhagavantameva
 vyavalokayamāno bhagavantametadavocat - āścaryādbhutaprāpto 'smi bhagavan audbilyaprāptaḥ
 idamevaṃrūpaṃ bhagavato 'ntikād ghoṣaṃ śrutvā | tatkāsa hetoḥ? āsrutvaiva tāvadahaṃ
 bhagavan idamevaṃrūpaṃ bhagavato 'ntikād dharmaṃ tadanyān bodhisattvān dṛṣṭvā
 bodhisattvānāṃ ca anāgate 'dhvani buddhanāma śrutvā atīva śocāmi atīva saṃtapye, bhraṣṭo
 'smyevaṃrūpāt tathāgatajñānagocarād jñānadarśanāt | yadā cāhaṃ bhagavan abhikṣṇaṃ
 gacchāmi parvatagirikandarāṇi vanaṣaṇḍānyārāmanadivṛkṣamūlānyekāntāni divāvihārāya,
 tadāpyahaṃ bhagavan yadbhūyastvena anenaiva vihāreṇa viharāmi | tulye nāma
 dharmadhātupraveśe vayaṃ bhagavatā hīnena yānena niryātitaḥ | evaṃ ca me bhagavaṃstasmin
 samaye bhavati - asmākamevaiṣo 'parādhaḥ, naiva bhagavato 'parādhaḥ | tatkāsa hetoḥ?
 sacedbhagavānasmābhiḥ pratikṣitaḥ syāt sāmuktarṣikīṃ dharmadeśanāṃ kathayamānaḥ,
 yadidamanuttarāṃ samyaksaṃbodhimārabhya, teṣveva vayaṃ bhagavan dharmeṣu niryātaḥ
 syāma | yatpunarbhagavan asmābhiranupasthiteṣu bodhisattveṣu saṃdhābhāṣyaṃ bhagavato
 'jānamānaistvaramāṇaiḥ prathamabhāṣitaiva tathāgatasya dharmadeśanā śrutvodgrhītā dhāritā
 bhāvitā cintitā manasikṛtā | so 'haṃ bhagavan ātmaparibhāṣaṇayaiva bhūyiṣṭhena
 rātriṃdivānyatināmayāmi | adyāsmi bhagavan nirvāṇaprāptaḥ | adyāsmi bhagavan parinirvṛtaḥ |
 adya me bhagavan arhattvaṃ prāptam | adyāhaṃ bhagavan bhagavataḥ putro jyeṣṭha auraso
 mukhato jāto dharmajo dharmanirmīto dharmadāyādo dharmanirvṛtaḥ | apagataparidāho
 'smyadya bhagavan imevaṃrūpamadbhutadharmamaśrutapūrvam bhagavato 'ntikād ghoṣaṃ
 śrutvā | |

atha khalvāyusmān śāriputrastasyām velāyām bhagavantamābhīrgāthābhiradhyabhāṣata -

āścaryaprāpto 'smi mahāvināyaka audbilyajāto imu ghoṣa śrutvā /
 kathaṃkathā mahya na bhūya kācit paripācito 'haṃ iha agrayāne // Saddhp_3.1 //
 āścaryabhūtaḥ sugatāna ghoṣaḥ kāṅkṣāṃ ca śokaṃ ca jahāti prāṇinām /
 kṣīṇāsraṇasyo mama yaśca śoko vigato 'sti sarvaṃ śruṇiyāna ghoṣaṃ // Saddhp_3.2 //
 divāvihāramanucaṃkramanto vanaṣaṇḍa ārāmātha vṛkṣamūlam /

[Vaidya 45]

girikandarāṃścāupyupasevamāno anucintayāmī imeva cintām // Saddhp_3.3 //
 aho 'smi parivañcitu pāpacittaistulyeṣu dharmeṣu anāsraveṣu /
 yannāma traidhātuki agradharmāṃ na deśayiṣyāmi anāgate 'dhve // Saddhp_3.4 //
 dvātriṃśatī lakṣaṇa mahya bhraṣṭā suvarṇavarṇacchavitā ca bhraṣṭā /
 balā vimokṣāścimi sarvi riñcitā tulyeṣu dharmeṣu aho 'smi mūḍhaḥ // Saddhp_3.5 //
 anuvyañjanā ye ca mahāmunīnāmaśīti pūrṇāḥ pravarā viśiṣṭāḥ /
 aṣṭādaśaveṇika ye ca dharmāste cāpi bhraṣṭā ahu vañcito 'smi // Saddhp_3.6 //
 dṛṣṭvā ca tvāṃ lokahitānukampī divāvihāraṃ parigamya caikaḥ /
 hā vañcito 'smīti vicintayāmī asaṅgajñānātu acintiyātaḥ // Saddhp_3.7 //
 rātriṃdivāni kṣapayāmi nātha bhūyiṣṭha so eva vicintayantaḥ /
 pṛcchāmi tāvad bhagavantameva bhraṣṭo 'hamasmītyatha vā na veti // Saddhp_3.8 //
 evaṃ ca me cintayato jinendra gacchanti rātriṃdiva nityakālam /
 dṛṣṭvā ca anyān bahubodhisattvān saṃvarṇitāṃllokavināyakena // Saddhp_3.9 //
 śrutvā ca so 'haṃ imu buddhadharmaṃ saṃghāya etatkila bhāṣitaṃ ti /

atarkikaṃ sūkṣmamanāsravaṃ ca jñānaṃ praṇetī jina bodhimaṇḍe // Saddhp_3.10 //

[Vaidya 46]

dr̥ṣṭīvilagno hyahamāsi pūrvam parivrājakastīrthikasammatasca /
tato mamā āśayu jñātva nātho dr̥ṣṭīvimokṣāya bravīti nirvṛtim // Saddhp_3.11 //
vimucya tā dr̥ṣṭikṛtāni sarvaśaḥ śūnyāṃśca dharmānahu sparśayitvā /
tato vijānāmyahu nirvṛto 'smi na cāpi nirvāṇamidaṃ pravucyati // Saddhp_3.12 //
yadā tu buddho bhavate 'grasattvaḥ puraskṛto naramaruyakṣarākṣasaiḥ /
dvātriṃśatīlakṣaṇarūpadhārī aśeṣato nirvṛtu bhoti tatra // Saddhp_3.13 //
vyapanīta sarvāṇi mi manyitāni śrutvā ca ghoṣaṃ ahamadya nirvṛtaḥ /
yadāpi vyākurvāsi agrabodhau purato hi lokasya sadevakasya // Saddhp_3.14 //
balavacca āsīnmama chambhitatvaṃ prathamam giram śrutva vināyakasya /
mā haiva māro sa bhavedviheṭhako abhinirminītva bhuvī buddhaveṣam // Saddhp_3.15 //
yadā tu hetūhi ca kāraṇaiśca dr̥ṣṭāntakoṭīnayutaiśca darsītā /
superisthitā sā varabuddhabodhistato 'smi niṣkāṅkṣu śruṇitva dharmam // Saddhp_3.16 //
yadā ca me buddhasahasrakotyaḥ kīrteṣyati tān parinirvṛtān jinān /
yathā ca tairdeṣitu eṣa dharma upāyakausālya pratiṣṭhihitvā // Saddhp_3.17 //
anāgatāśco bahu buddha loka tiṣṭhanti ye co paramārthadarśinaḥ /

[Vaidya 47]

upāyakausālyasataiśca dharmam nidarśayiṣyantyatha deśayanti ca // Saddhp_3.18 //
tathā ca te ātmana yādṛśī carī abhiniṣkramitvā prabhṛtiya samstutā /
buddham ca te yādṛśu dharmacakraṃ tathā ca te 'vasthita dharmadeśanā // Saddhp_3.19 //
tataśca jñāmi na eṣa māro bhūtāṃ carim darśayi lokanāthaḥ /
na hyatra mārāṇa gatī hi vidyate mamaiva cittaṃ vicikitsaprāptam // Saddhp_3.20 //
yadā tu madhureṇa gabhīravalgunā saṃharṣito buddhasvareṇa cāham /
tadā mi vidhvaṃsita sarvasaṃśayā vicikitsa naṣṭā ca sthito 'smi jñāne // Saddhp_3.21 //
niḥsaṃśayaṃ bheṣyi tathāgato 'haṃ puraskṛto loka sadevake 'smiṇ /
saṃghāya vakṣye imu buddhabodhiṃ samādapento bahubodhisattvān // Saddhp_3.22 //
evamukte bhagavānāyusmantam śāriputrametadvocat - ārocayāmi te śāriputra, prativedayāmi te
asya sadevakasya lokasya purataḥ samārakasya sabrahmakasya saśramaṇabrāhmaṇikāyāḥ
prajāyāḥ purataḥ | mayā tvam śāriputra viṃśatīnām buddhakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇāmantike
paripācito 'nuttarāyāṃ samyaksambodhau | mama ca tvam śāriputra dīrgharātramanuśikṣito 'bhūt
| sa tvam śāriputra bodhisattvasaṃmantritena bodhisattvarahasyena iha mama pravacane
upapannaḥ | sa tvam śāriputra bodhisattvādhiṣṭhānena tatpaurvakaṃ caryāpranidhānam
bodhisattvasaṃmantritaṃ bodhisattvarahasyaṃ na samanusharasi | nirvṛto 'smīti manyase | so
'haṃ tvam śāriputra pūrvacaryāpranidhānajñānānubodhamanusmārayitukāma imaṃ
saddharmapuṇḍarikam dharmaparyāyam sūtrāntam mahāvaipulyam bodhisattvāvavādam
sarvabuddhaparigrahaṃ śrāvakāṇām saṃprakāśayāmi | |

api khalu punaḥ śāriputra, bhaviṣyasi tvamanāgate 'dhvani aprameyaiḥ
kalpairacintyairapramāṇairbahūnām tathāgatakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇām saddharmam
dhārayitvā vividhāṃ ca pūjāṃ kṛtvā imāmeva bodhisattvacaryāṃ paripūrya padmaprabho nāma
tathāgato 'rhan samyaksambuddho loka bhaviṣyasi [Vaidya 48] vidyācaraṇasaṃpannaḥ sugato
lokavidanuttaraḥ puruṣadamyasārathiḥ śāstā devānām ca manuṣyāṇām ca buddho bhagavān | |

tena khalu punaḥ śāriputra samayena tasya bhagavataḥ padmaprabhasya tathāgatasya virajam
nāma buddhakṣetraṃ bhaviṣyati samam ramaṇīyaṃ prāsādikam paramasudarśanīyaṃ
pariśuddham ca sphītaṃ ca ṛddham ca kṣemaṃ ca subhikṣaṃ ca bahujananārīgaṇākīrṇaṃ ca
maruprakīrṇaṃ ca vaiḍūryamayam suvarṇasūtrāṣṭāpadanibaddham | teṣu ca aṣṭāpadeṣu
ratnavṛkṣā bhaviṣyanti saptānām ratnānām puṣpaphalaiḥ satatasamitam samarpitāḥ | |

so 'pi śāriputra padmaprabhastathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhastrīṇyeva yānānyārabhya
dharmaṃ deśayiṣyati | kimcāpi śāriputra sa tathāgato na kalpakaṣāya utpatsyate, api tu
praṇidhānavaśena dharmaṃ deśayiṣyati | mahāratnapratimaṇḍitaśca nāma śāriputra sa kalpo
bhaviṣyati | tatkiṃ manyase śāriputra kena kāraṇena sa kalpo mahāratnapratimaṇḍita ityucyate?
ratnāni śāriputra buddhakṣetre bodhisattvā ucyante | te tasmin kāle tasyām virajāyām lokadhātu
bahavo bodhisattvā bhaviṣyantyaprameyā asaṃkhyeyā acintyā atulyā amāpyā gaṇanām
samatīkrāntā anyatra tathāgatagaṇanayā | tena kāraṇena sa kalpo mahāratnapratimaṇḍita
ityucyate | |

tena khalu punaḥ śāriputra samayena bodhisattvāstasmin buddhakṣetre yadbhūyasā
ratnapadmavikrāmiṇo bhaviṣyanti | anādikarmikāśca te bodhisattvā bhaviṣyanti |
ciracaritakuśalamūlā bahubuddhaśatasahasracīrṇabrahmacaryāḥ, tathāgataparisaṃstutā
buddhajñānābhīyuktā mahābhijñāparikarmanirjātāḥ sarvadarmanayakuśalā mārḍavāḥ
smṛtīmantāḥ | bhūyiṣṭhena śāriputra evaṃrūpāṇām bodhisattvānām paripūrṇam
tadbuddhakṣetraṃ bhaviṣyati | |

tasya khalu punaḥ śāriputra padmaprabhasya tathāgatasya dvādaśāntarakalpā āyuspramāṇam
bhaviṣyati sthāpayitvā kumārabhūtatvam | teṣām ca sattvānāmaṣṭāntarakalpā āyuspramāṇam
bhaviṣyati | sa ca śāriputra padmaprabhastathāgato dvādaśānāmantarakalpānāmatyayena
dhṛtiparipūrṇam nāma bodhisattvaṃ mahāsattvaṃ vyākṛtya anuttarāyām samyaksaṃbodhau
parinirvāsyati | ayaṃ bhikṣavo dhṛtiparipūrṇo bodhisattvo mahāsattvo mamānantaramanuttarām
samyaksaṃbodhimabhisambhotsyate | padmavṛṣabhavikrāmī nāma tathāgato 'rhan
samyaksaṃbuddho loke bhaviṣyati vidyācaraṇasaṃpannaḥ sugato lokavidanuttaraḥ
puruṣadamyasārathiḥ śāstā devānām ca manuṣyāṇām ca buddho bhagavān | tasyāpi śāriputra
padmavṛṣabhavikrāmiṇastathāgatasya evaṃrūpameva buddhakṣetraṃ bhaviṣyati | |

tasya khalu punaḥ śāriputra padmaprabhasya tathāgatasya parinirvṛtasya dvātriṃśadantarakalpān
saddharmaḥ sthāsyati | tatastasya tasmin saddharme kṣiṇe dvātriṃśadantarakalpān
saddharmapratirūpakaḥ sthāsyati | |

atha khalu bhagavāṃstasyām velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

bhaviṣyase śārisutā tuhaṃ pi anāgate 'dhvāni jinastathāgataḥ /

[Vaidya 49]

padmaprabho nāma samantacakṣurvīṇyase prāṇisahasrakotyaḥ // Saddhp_3.23 //

bahubuddhakoṭīṣu karitva satkriyām caryābalaṃ tatra upārjayitvā /

utpādayitvā ca daśo balāni sprīṣīyase uttamamagrabodhim // Saddhp_3.24 //

acintīye aparimitasmi kalpe prabhūtaratnastada kalpu bheṣyati /

virajā ca nāmnā tada lokadhātuḥ kṣetraṃ viśuddham dvipadottamasya // Saddhp_3.25 //

vaiḍūryasaṃstīrṇa tathaiva bhūmiḥ suvarṇasūtrapatimaṇḍitā ca /

ratnāmayaivṛkṣaśatairupetā sudarśanīyaiḥ phalapuṣpamaṇḍitaiḥ // Saddhp_3.26 //

smṛtīmanta tasmin bahubodhisattvāḥ caryābhīrīrharasukovidāśca /

ye śikṣitā buddhaśāteṣu caryāṃ te tatra kṣetre upapadya santi // Saddhp_3.27 //
 so cejjinaḥ paścimake samucchraye kumārabhūmīmatināmayitvā /
 jahitva kāmānabhiniṣkamitvā spr̥śiṣyate uttamamagrabodhim // Saddhp_3.28 //
 sama dvādaśā antarakalpa tasya bhaviṣyate āyu tadā jinasya /
 manuḥjanapī antarakalpa aṣṭa āyuspramāṇaṃ tahi teṣa bheṣyati // Saddhp_3.29 //
 parinirvṛtasyāpi jinasya tasya dvātriṃśatiṃ antarakalpa pūrṇāṃ /
 saddharma saṃsthāsyati tasmi kāle hitāya lokasya sadevakasya // Saddhp_3.30 //

[Vaidya 50]

saddharmi kṣiṇe pratirūpako 'sya dvātriṃśatī antarakalpa sthāsyati /
 śārīravaistārika tasya tāyinaḥ susatkṛto naramarutaiśca nityam // Saddhp_3.31 //
 etādṛśaḥ so bhagavān bhaviṣyati prahr̥ṣṭa tvam śārisutā bhavasva /
 tvameva so tādṛśako bhaviṣyasi anābhībhūto dvipadānamuttamaḥ // Saddhp_3.32 //
 atha khalu tāscatasraḥ parśado bhikṣubhikṣuṇyupāsakopāsikā
 devanāgayakṣagandharvāsuraḥ garuḍakinnaramahoragamanuṣyāmanuṣyā āyuṣmataḥ
 śāriputrasyedam vyākaraṇamanuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau bhagavato 'ntikāt saṃmukhaṃ
 śrutvā tuṣṭā udagrā āttamanasaḥ pramuditāḥ prītisaumanasyajātāḥ
 svakasvakaiścivarairbhagavantamabhiḥchādayāmāsuḥ | śakraśca devānāmindro brahmā ca
 sahaṃpatiranyāśca devaputraśatasahasrakotyo bhagavantaṃ divyairvastrairabhiḥchādayāmāsuḥ |
 divyaiśca māndāravairmahāmāndaravaiśca puṣpairabhyavakiranti sma | divyāni ca
 vastrāṇyuparyantarīkṣe bhrāmayanti sma | divyāni ca tūryaśatasahasrāṇi
 dundubhayaścoparyantarīkṣe parāhananti sma | mahāntaṃ ca puṣpavarṣamabhipravarṣayitvā
 evaṃ ca vācaṃ bhāṣante sma - pūrvaṃ bhagavatā vārāṇasyāmṛṣipātane mṛgadāve dharmacakraṃ
 pravartitam | idaṃ punarbhagavatā adya anuttaraṃ dvitīyaṃ dharmacakraṃ pravartitam | te ca
 devaputrāstasyāṃ velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣanta -

dharmacakraṃ pravartesi loke apratipudgala /
 vārāṇasyāṃ mahāvīra skandhānāmudayaṃ vyayam // Saddhp_3.33 //
 prathamam pravartitam tatra dvitīyamiha nāyaka /
 duḥśraddadheya yasteṣāṃ deśito 'dya vināyaka // Saddhp_3.34 //
 bahu dharmāḥ śruto 'smābhiarlokanāthasya saṃmukham /
 na cāyamidr̥śo dharmāḥ śrutapūrvāḥ kadācana // Saddhp_3.35 //
 anumodāma mahāvīra saṃdhābhāṣyaṃ maharṣiṇaḥ /
 yathārtho vyākṛto hyeṣa śāriputro viśāradaḥ // Saddhp_3.36 //
 vayamapyedr̥śāḥ syāmo buddhā loke anuttarāḥ /
 saṃdhābhāṣyeṇa deśento buddhabodhimanuttarām // Saddhp_3.37 //
 yacchrutaṃ kṛtamasmābhirasmiṃlloke paratra vā /
 ārāgitaśca yadbuddhaḥ prārthanā bhotu bodhaye // Saddhp_3.38 //

[Vaidya 51]

atha khalvāyuṣmān śāriputro bhagavantametadavocat - niṣkāṅkṣo 'smi bhagavan
 vigatakaṭhaṃkatho bhagavato 'ntikāt saṃmukhamidamātmano vyākaraṇaṃ śrutvā anuttarāyāṃ
 samyaksaṃbodhau | yāni ca imāni bhagavan dvādaśa vaśībhūtaśatāni bhagavatā pūrvaṃ
 śaikṣabhūmau sthāpitāni evamavavaditāni evamanuṣiṣṭānyabhūvan etatparyavasāno me bhikṣavo
 dharmavinayo yadidaṃ jātijarāvyādhimarāṇaśokasamatikramo nirvāṇasamavasaraṇaḥ | ime ca
 bhagavan dve bhikṣusahasre śaikṣāśaikṣāṇāṃ bhagavataḥ śrāvakāṇāṃ

sarveṣāmātmadr̥ṣṭibhavadr̥ṣṭivibhavadr̥ṣṭisarvadr̥ṣṭivivarjitānām nirvāṇabhūmisthitāḥ smaḥ
ityātmānaḥ saṃjānatām, te bhagavato 'ntikādimamevaṃrūpamaśrutapūrvam dharma śrutvā
kathamkathāmāpannāḥ | tatsādhu bhagavān bhāṣatāmeṣām bhikṣūṇām kaukṛtyavinodanārtha
yathā bhagavannetāścataśraḥ parśado niṣkāṅkṣā nirvicikitsā bhavedyuh | |

evamukte bhagavānāyusmantam śāriputrametadavocāt - nanu te mayā śāriputra
pūrvamevākhyātam yathā nānābhīrhanirdeśavividha hetukāraṇanidarśanārambaṇaniruktyup
āyakausalyairnānādhimuktānām sattvānām nānādhātvasāyānāmāśayam viditvā tathāgato 'rhan
samyaksambuddho dharmam deśayati | imāmevānuttarām samyaksambodhimārabhya
sarvadharmadeśanābhīr bodhisattvayānameva samādāpayati | api tu khalu punaḥ śāriputra
aupamyam te kariṣyāmi asyaivārthasya bhūyasyā mātrayā saṃdarśanārtham | tatkāśya hetoḥ?
upamayā iha ekatyā vijñāpuruṣa bhāṣitasyārthamājānanti | |

tadyathāpi nāma śāriputra iha syāt kasmimścīdeva grāme vā nagare vā nigame vā janapade vā
janapadapradeśe vā rāṣṭre vā rājadhānyām vā gr̥hapatirjirṇo vṛddho mahallako 'bhyatītavayo
'nuprāpta āḍhyo mahādhanō mahābhogaḥ | mahaccāśya niveśanam bhaveducchritam ca vistīrṇam
ca cirakṛtam ca jīrṇam ca dvayorvā trayāṇām vā caturṇām vā pañcānām vā prāṇīsatānāmāvāsaḥ |
ekadvāram ca tanniveśanam bhavet | tṛṇasaṃchannam ca bhavet | vigalitaprāsādam ca bhavet |
pūtistambhamūlam ca bhavet | saṃśīrṇakuḍyakāṭalepanam ca bhavet | tacca sahasaiva
mahātāgniskandhena sarvapārśveṣu sarvāvantam niveśanam pradīptam bhavet | tasya ca
puruṣasya bahavaḥ kumārakāḥ syuḥ pañca vā daśa vā viṃśatirvā | sa ca puruṣastasmānniveśanād
bahirnirgataḥ syāt | |

atha khalu śāriputra sa puruṣastam svakam niveśanam mahātāgniskandhena samantāt

saṃprajvalitam dr̥ṣṭvā bhītastrasta udvignacitto bhavet, evam cānuvicintayet - pratibalo 'hamanena
mahātāgniskandhenāsaṃspr̥ṣṭo 'paridagdhaḥ kṣiprameva svastinā asmād gr̥hādādiptād dvāreṇa
nirgantum nirdhāvitum | api tu ya ime mamaiva putrā bālakāḥ kumārakā asminneva niveśane
ādīpte taistaiḥ krīḍanakaiḥ krīḍanti ramanti paricārayanti, imaṃ cāgāramādīptam na jānanti na
budhyante na vidanti na cetayanti nodvegamāpadyante, saṃtapyamānā apyanena
mahātāgniskandhena mahatā ca duḥkhaskandhena spr̥ṣṭāḥ samānā na duḥkham manasi kurvanti,
nāpi nirgamanamanasikāramutpādayanti | |

[Vaidya 52]

sa ca śāriputra puruṣo balavān bhaved bāhubalikaḥ | sa evamanuvicintayet - ahamasmi balavān
bāhubalikaśca | yannvahaṃ sarvānimān kumārakānekapiṇḍayitvā utsaṅgenādāya asmād
gr̥hānnirgamayeyam | sa punarevamanuvicintayet - idaṃ khalu niveśanamekapraveśam
saṃvṛtadvārameva | kumārakāścapalāścañcalā bālajātīyāśca | mā haiva paribhrameyuh | te 'nena
mahātāgniskandhenānayavyasanamāpadyeran | yannūnamahametān saṃcodayayam | iti
pratisaṃkhyāya tān kumārakānāmantrayate sma - āgacchata bhavantaḥ kumārakāḥ, nirgacchata |
ādīptamidaṃ gr̥ham mahatā agniskandhena | mā haivātraiva sarve 'nena mahātāgniskandhena
dhakṣyatha, anayavyasanamāpatsyatha | atha khalu te kumārakā evaṃ tasya hitakāmasya
puruṣasya tadbhāṣitam nāvabudhyante nodvijanti notrasanti na saṃtrasanti na
saṃtrāsamāpadyante, na vicintayanti na nirdhāvanti, nāpi jānanti na vijānanti kimetadādiptam
nāmeti | anyatra tena tenaiva dhāvanti vidhāvanti, punaḥ punaśca tam pitaramavalokayanti |
tatkāśya hetoḥ? yathāpīdam bālabhāvatvāt | |

atha khalu sa puruṣa evamanuvicintayet - ādiptamidaṃ niveśanam mahātāgniskandhena
saṃpradīptam | mā haivāham ceme ca kumārakā ihaivānena mahātāgniskandhena

anayavyasanamāpatsyāmahe | yannvhamupāyakaśālyenemān kumārakān asmād gr̥hāt
niṣkrāmayeyam | sa ca puruṣasteṣāṃ kumārakāṇāmāśayajño bhavet, adhimuktiṃ ca vijānīyāt |
teṣāṃ ca kumārakāṇāmanekavidhānyanekāni kṛḍanakāni bhavedyurvividhāni ca
ramaṇīyakāniṣṭhāni kāntāni priyāni manaāpāni, tāni ca durlabhāni bhavedyuh | |

atha khalu sa puruṣasteṣāṃ kumārakāṇāmāśayaṃ jānamstān kumārakānetadavocat - yāni tāni
kumārakā yuṣmākaṃ kṛḍanakāni ramaṇīyakānyāścaryādbhutāni, yeṣāmalābhāt saṃtapyatha,
nānāvarṇāni bahuprakārāni | tadyathā gorathakānyajarathakāni mṛgarathakāni | yāni
bhavatāmiṣṭhāni kāntāni priyāni manaāpāni | tāni ca mayā sarvāni bahinirveśanadvāre sthāpitāni
yuṣmākaṃ kṛḍanahetoḥ | āgacchantu bhavanto nirdhāvantvasmānniveśanāt | ahaṃ vo yasya
yasya yenārtho yena prayojanaṃ bhaviṣyati, tasmai tasmai tatpradāsyāmi | āgacchata śīghraṃ
teṣāṃ kāraṇam, nirdhāvata | atha khalu te kumārakāsteṣāṃ kṛḍanakānām
ramaṇīyakānāmarthāya yathepsitānām yathāsaṃkalpitānāmiṣṭhānām kāntānām priyānām
manaāpānām nāmadheyāni śrutvā tasmādādiptādagārāt kṣipramevārabdhavīryā balavatā javena
anyonyamapratikṣamānāḥ kaḥ prathamam kaḥ prathamataramityanyonyam
saṃghaṭṭitakāyāstasmādādiptādagārāt kṣiprameva nirdhāvitāḥ | |

atha sa puruṣaḥ kṣemasvastinā tām kumārakān nirgatām dṛṣṭvā abhayaprāptāniti viditvā ākāśe
grāmacatvare upaviṣṭaḥ prītiprāmodyajāto nirupādāno vigatanīvaraṇo 'bhayaprāpto bhavet | atha
khalu te kumārakā yena sa pitā tenopasaṃkrāman, upasaṃkramyaivaṃ vadedyuh - dehi nastāta tāni
vividhāni kṛḍanakāni ramaṇīyāni | tadyathā - gorathakānyajarathakāni mṛgarathakāni | atha
khalu śāriputra sa puruṣasteṣāṃ svakānām putrāṇām vātajavasampannān [Vaidya 53]
gorathakānevānuprayacchet saptaratnamayān savedikān sakiṅkiṇījālābhipralambitānuccān
pragṛhītānāścaryādbhutaratnālaṃkṛtān ratnadāmakṛtāśobhān
puṣpamālyālaṃkṛtāmstūlikāgoṇikāstaraṇān dūṣyapaṭapratyāstīrṇānubhayato lohitopadhānān
śvetaiḥ prapāṇḍaraiḥ śīghrajavaigraṇairyojitān bahupuruṣaparigrhītān | savaijayantān
gorathakāneva vātabalajavasampannānekavarṇānekavidhānekaikasya dāraḥkasya dadyāt |
tatkasya hetoḥ? tathā hi śāriputra sa puruṣa ādhyāśca bhavenmahādhanāśca
prabhūtakosṭhāgāraśca | sa evaṃ manyeta - alaṃ ma eṣāṃ kumārakāṇāmanyairyānairdattairiti |
tatkasya hetoḥ? sarva evaite kumārakā mamaiva putrāḥ, sarve ca me priyā manaāpāḥ |
saṃvidyante ca me imānyevamrūpāni mahāyānāni | samaṃ ca mayaite kumārakāḥ sarve
cintayitavyā na viṣamam | ahamapi bahukoṣakoṣṭhāgāraḥ |
sarvasattvānāmapyahamimānyevamrūpāni mahāyānāni dadyām, kimaṅga punaḥ svakānām
putrāṇām | te ca dāraḥkāsmin samaye teṣu mahāyāneṣvabhiruḥya āścaryādbhutaprāptā
bhavedyuh | tatkiṃ manyase śāriputra mā haiva tasya puruṣasya mṛṣāvādaḥ syāt, yena teṣāṃ
dāraḥkāṇām pūrvam trīṇi yānānyupadarśayitvā paścātsarveṣāṃ mahāyānānyeva dattāni,
udārayānānyeva dattāni?

śāriputra āha - na hyetat bhagavan, na hyetat sugata | anenaiva tāvad bhagavan kāraṇena sa
puruṣo na mṛṣāvādī bhaved yattena puruṣeṇopāyakaśālyena te dāraḥkāsmaḍādādiptād
gr̥hānniṣkāsitāḥ, jīvitena ca abhicchādītāḥ | tatkasya hetoḥ? ātmabhāvapratilambhenaiva
bhagavan sarvakṛḍanakāni labdhāni bhavanti | yadyapi tāvad bhagavan sa puruṣasteṣāṃ
kumārakāṇāmekarathamapi na dadyāt, tathāpi tāvad bhagavan sa puruṣo na mṛṣāvādī bhavet |
tatkasya hetoḥ? tathā hi bhagavaṃstena puruṣeṇa pūrvameva evamanuvicintitam -
upāyakaśālyena ahamimān kumārakāṃstasmānmahato duḥkhaskandhāt parimocayiṣyāmīti |
anenāpi bhagavan paryāyeṇa tasya puruṣasya na mṛṣāvādo bhavet | kaḥ punarvādo yattena
puruṣeṇa prabhūtakosṭhāgāramastīti kṛtvā putrapriyatāmeva manyamānena
ślāghamānenaikavarṇānyekayānāni dattāni, yaduta mahāyānāni | nāsti bhagavaṃstasya

puruṣasya mṛṣāvādah | |

evamukte bhagavānāyusmantam śāriputrametadvocat - sādhu sādhu śāriputra |
 evametacchāriputra, evametad yathā vadasi | evameva śāriputra tathāgato 'rhan
 samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ sarvabhayavinivṛttaḥ sarvopadravopāyāsopasargaduḥkhadaurmanasyāvidyā
 ndhakāratamastimirapaṭalaparyavanāhebhyaḥ sarveṇa sarvaṃ sarvathā vipramuktaḥ | tathāgato
 jñānabalavaiśāradyāveṇikabuddhadharmasamanvāgataḥ ṛddhibalenātibalavāṃllokapitāḥ,
 mahopāyakausalyajñānaparamapāramitāprāpto mahākāruṇiko 'parikhinnamānaso hitaiṣi
 anukampakaḥ | sa traidhātuke mahatā duḥkhadaurmanasyaskandhena
 ādīptajirṇapaṭalaśaraṇaniveśanasadrśa utpadyate sattvānām jātijarāvyādhimaraṇaśokaparidevadu
 ḥkhadaurmanasyopāyāsāvidyāndhakāratamastimirapaṭalaparyavanāhapraṭiṣṭhānām
 rāgadveṣamohaparimocanahetoranuttarāyām [Vaidya 54] samyaksaṃbodhau samādāpanahetoḥ | sa
 utpannaḥ samānaḥ paśyati sattvān dahyataḥ pacyamānāmstapyamānān paritapyamānān
 jātijarāvyādhimaraṇaśokaparidevaduḥkhadaurmanasyopāyāsaiḥ, paribhoganimittaṃ ca
 kāmahetunidānaṃ ca anekāvidhāni duḥkhāni pratyanubhavanti | dṛṣṭadhārmikaṃ ca
 paryeṣṭinidānaṃ parigrahanidānaṃ sāmparāyikaṃ narakatiryagyoniyamalokeṣvanekavidhāni
 duḥkhāni pratyanubhaviṣyanti | devamanuṣyadāridryamaniṣṭasaṃyogamiṣṭavinābhāvikāni ca
 duḥkhāni pratyanubhavanti | tatraiva ca duḥkhaskandhe parivartamānāḥ krīḍanti ramante
 paricārayanti notrasanti na saṃtrasanti na saṃtrāsamāpadyante na budhyante na cetayanti
 nodvijanti na nihsaraṇaṃ paryeṣante | tatraiva ca ādīptāgārasadrśe traidhātuke 'bhiramanti, tena
 tenaiva vidhāvanti | tena ca mahatā duḥkhaskandhena abhyāhatā na
 duḥkhamanasikārasaṃjñāmutpādayanti | |

tatra śāriputra tathāgata evaṃ paśyati - ahaṃ khalveṣāṃ sattvānām pitā | mayā hyete sattvā
 asmādevaṃrūpānmaḥato duḥkhaskandhāt parimocayitavyāḥ, mayā caiṣāṃ
 sattvānāmaprameyamacintyaṃ buddhajñānasukhaṃ dātavyam, yenaite sattvāḥ krīḍiṣyanti
 ramiṣyanti paricārayiṣyanti, vikrīḍitāni ca kariṣyanti | |

tatra śāriputra tathāgata evaṃ paśyati - sacedahaṃ jñānabalo 'smṛiti kṛtvā ṛddhibalo 'smṛiti kṛtvā
 anupāyenaīṣāṃ sattvānām tathāgatajñānabalavaiśāradyāni saṃśrāvayeyam, naite sattvā
 ebhirdharbhairniryāyeyuḥ | tatkaśya hetoḥ? adhyavasitā hyamī sattvāḥ pañcasu kāmaguṇeṣu
 traidhātukaratyām | aparimuktā
 jātijarāvyādhimaraṇaśokaparidevaduḥkhadaurmanasyopāyāsebhyaḥ | dahyante pacyante
 tapyante paritapyante | anirdhāvitāstraidhātukādādīptajirṇapaṭalaśaraṇaniveśanasadrśāt
 kathamete buddhajñānaṃ paribhotsyante?

tatra śāriputra tathāgato yadyathāpi nāma sa puruṣo bāhubalikaḥ sthāpayitvā bāhubalam,
 upāyakauśalyena tān kumārakāṃstasmādādīptādagārānniṣkāsayet, niṣkāsayitvā sa teṣāṃ
 paścādudārāṇi mahāyānāni dadyāt, evameva śāriputra tathāgato 'pyarhan
 samyaksaṃbuddhastathāgatajñānabalavaiśāradyasamanvāgataḥ sthāpayitvā
 tathāgatajñānabalavaiśāradyam, upāyakauśalyajñānenādīptajirṇapaṭalaśaraṇaniveśanasadrśāt
 traidhātukāt sattvānām niṣkāsanahetotrīṇi yānānyupadarśayati yadut śrāvakayānaṃ
 pratyekabuddhayānaṃ bodhisattvayānamiti | tribhiṣca yānaiḥ sattvāṃllobhayati, evaṃ caiṣāṃ
 vadati - mā bhavanto 'sminnādīptāgārasadrśe traidhātuke 'bhiramadhmaṃ hīneṣu
 rūpaśabdagandharasasparśeṣu | atra hi yūyaṃ traidhātuke 'bhiratāḥ pañcakāmaguṇasahagatayā
 tṛṣṇayā dahyatha tapyatha paritapyatha | nirdhāvadvhvasmāt traidhātukāt | trīṇi
 yānānyanuprāpsyatha yadidaṃ śrāvakayānaṃ pratyekabuddhayānaṃ bodhisattvayānamiti |
 ahaṃ vo 'tra sthāne pratibhūḥ | ahaṃ vo dāsyāmyetāni trīṇi yānāni | abhiyujyadhve

traidhātukānni 'saraṇahetoḥ | evaṃ caitāṃllobhayāmi - etāni bhoḥ sattvā yāni āryāṇi ca
 āryaprasastāni ca mahāramaṇīyakasamanvāgatāni ca | akrpaṇametairbhavantaḥ krīḍiṣyatha
 ramiṣyatha paricārayiṣyatha | indriyabalabodhyaṅgadhyānavimokṣasamādhisamāpattibhiṣca
 mahatīm ratīm pratyanubhaviṣyatha | mahatā ca sukhasaumanasyena samanvāgatā bhaviṣyatha
 ||

[Vaidya 55]

tatra śāriputra ye sattvāḥ paṇḍitajātīyā bhavanti, te tathāgatasya lokapiturabhiśraddadhanti |
 abhiśraddadhitvā ca tathāgataśāsane 'bhiyuḥyante udyogamāpadyante | tatra kecit sattvā
 paragoṣaśravānugamanamākāṅkṣamāṇā ātmaparinirvāṇahetoścaturāryasatyānubodhāya
 tathāgataśāsane 'bhiyuḥyante | te ucyante śrāvakayānamākāṅkṣamāṇāḥ traidhātukānnirdhāvanti |
 tadyathāpi nāma tasmādādīptādagārādanyatare dāraḥ kṛgarathamākāṅkṣamāṇā nirdhāvitāḥ |
 anye sattvā anācāryakaṃ jñānaṃ damaśamathamākāṅkṣamāṇā
 ātmaparinirvāṇahetorhetupratyayānubodhāya tathāgataśāsane 'bhiyuḥyante, te ucyante
 pratyekabuddhayānamākāṅkṣamāṇāstraidhātukānnirdhāvanti | tadyathāpi nāma
 tasmādādīptādagārādanyatare dāraḥ kṛgarathamākāṅkṣamāṇā nirdhāvitāḥ | apare punaḥ sattvāḥ
 sarvajñajñānaṃ buddhajñānaṃ svayaṃbhūjñānāmanācāryakaṃ jñānamākāṅkṣamāṇā
 bahujaṇahitāya bahujaṇasukhāya lokānukampāyai mahato janakāyasyārthāya hitāya sukhāya
 devānāṃ ca manuṣyānāṃ ca sarvasattvaparinirvāṇahetostathāgatajñānabalavaiśāradyānubodhāya
 tathāgataśāsane 'bhiyuḥyante | te ucyante mahāyānamākāṅkṣamāṇāstraidhātukānnirdhāvanti |
 tena kāraṇenocyante bodhisattvā mahāsattvā iti | tadyathāpi nāma tasmādādīptādagārādanyatare
 dāraḥ kṛgarathamākāṅkṣamāṇānirdhāvitāḥ | tadyathāpi nāma śāriputra sa puruṣastān
 kumārakāṃstasmādādīptādagārānnirdhāvitān dṛṣṭvā kṣemasvastibhyāṃ
 parimuktānabhayaḥprāptāniti viditvā ātmānaṃ ca mahādhanam viditvā teṣāṃ dāraḥkāṇamekameva
 yānamudāramanuprayacchet, evameva śāriputra tathāgato 'pyarhan samyaksaṃbuddho yadā
 paśyati - anekāḥ sattvakoṭīstraidhātukāt parimuktā
 duḥkhabhayabhairavopadravaparimuktāstathāgataśāsanadvāreṇa nirdhāvitāḥ parimuktāḥ
 sarvabhayaopadravakāntārebhyaḥ | nirvṛtisukhāprāptāḥ nirvṛtisukhāprāptāḥ | tānetān śāriputra
 tasmin samaye tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ prabhūto mahājñānabalavaiśāradyakoṣa iti
 viditvā sarve caite mamaiva putrā iti jñātvā buddhayānenaiva tān sattvān parinirvāpayati | na ca
 kasyacit sattvasya pratyātmikaṃ parinirvāṇaṃ vadati | sarvāṃśca tān
 sattvāṃstathāgataparinirvāṇena mahāparinirvāṇena

parinirvāpayati | ye cāpi te śāriputra sattvāstraidhātukāt parimuktā bhavanti, teṣāṃ tathāgato
 dhyānavimokṣasamādhisamāpattīrāryāṇi paramasukhāni krīḍanakāni ramaṇīyakāni dadāti,
 sarvāṇyetānyekavarṇāni | tadyathāpi nāma śāriputra tasya puruṣasya na mṛṣāvādo bhavet, yena
 trīṇi yānānyupadarśayitvā teṣāṃ kumārakāṇamekameva mahāyānaṃ sarveṣāṃ dattaṃ
 saptaratnamayaṃ sarvālaṃkāravibhūṣitamekavarṇameva udārayānameva
 sarveṣāmagrayānameva dattaṃ bhavet | evameva śāriputra tathāgato 'pyarhan samyaksaṃbuddho
 na mṛṣāvādī bhavati, yena pūrvamupāyakaśalyena trīṇi yānānyupadarśayitvā
 paścānmahāyānenaiva sattvān parinirvāpayati | tatḥkasya hetoḥ? tathāgato hi śāriputra
 prabhūtajñānabalavaiśāradyakoṣakoṭīsthāgārasamanvāgataḥ pratibalaḥ sarvasattvānāṃ
 sarvajñajñānasahagataṃ [Vaidya 56] dharmamupadarśayitum | anenāpi śāriputra paryāyeṇaivaṃ
 veditavyam, yathā upāyakaśalyajñānābhinirhāraistathāgata ekameva mahāyānaṃ deśayati ||

atha khalu bhagavāṃstasyāṃ velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

yathā hi puruṣasya bhavedagāraṃ jirṇaṃ mahantaṃ ca sudurbalaṃ ca /

viśīrṇa prāsādu tathā bhaveta stambhāśca mūleṣu bhaveyu pūtikāḥ // Saddhp_3.39 //
 gavākṣaharmyā galitaikadeśā viśīrṇa kuḍayaṃ kaṭalepanaṃ ca /
 jīrṇu pravṛdddhoddhṛtavedikaṃ ca tṛṇacchadaṃ sarvata opatantam // Saddhp_3.40 //
 śatāna pañcāna anūnakānām āvāsu so tatra bhaveta prāṇinām /
 bahūni cā niṣkuṭasaṃkaṭāni uccārapūrṇāni jugupsitāni // Saddhp_3.41 //
 gopānasī vīgālita tatra sarvā kuḍayāśca bhittīśca tathaiva srastāḥ /
 gr̥dhrāṇa koṭyo nivasanti tatra pārāvatolūka tathānyapakṣiṇaḥ // Saddhp_3.42 //
 āśīviṣā dāruṇa tatra santi deśapradeśeṣu mahāviṣogrāḥ /
 vicitrikā vṛścikamūṣikāśca etāna āvāsu suduṣṭapṛāṇinām // Saddhp_3.43 //
 deśe ca deśe amanuṣya bhūyo uccāraprasrāvavināśitaṃ ca /
 kṛmīkīṭakhadyotakapūritaṃ ca śvabhīḥ śṛgālaiśca nināditam ca // Saddhp_3.44 //
 bheruṇḍakā dāruṇā tatra santi manuṣyakūṇapāni ca bhakṣayantaḥ /
 teṣāṃ ca niryāṇu pratīkṣamāṇāḥ śvānāḥ śṛgālāśca vasantyanēke // Saddhp_3.45 //

[Vaidya 57]

te durbalā nitya kṣudhābhibhūtā deśeṣu deśeṣu vikhādamānāḥ /
 kalaham karontāśca ninādayanti subhairavaṃ tadgr̥hamevarūpam // Saddhp_3.46 //
 suraudracittā pi vasanti yakṣā manuṣyakūṇapāni vikaḍḍhamānāḥ /
 deśeṣu deśeṣu vasanti tatra śatāpadī gonasakāśca vyālāḥ // Saddhp_3.47 //
 deśeṣu deśeṣu ca nikṣipanti te potakānyālayanāni kṛtvā /
 nyastāni nyastāni ca tāni teṣāṃ te yakṣa bhūyo paribhakṣayanti // Saddhp_3.48 //
 yadā ca te yakṣa bhavanti tṛptāḥ parasattva khāditva suraudracittāḥ /
 parasattvamāṃsaiḥ paritr̥ptagātrāḥ kalaham tadā tatra karonti tīvram // Saddhp_3.49 //
 vidhvastaleneṣu vasanti tatra kumbhāṇḍakā dārūṇaraudracittāḥ /
 vitastimātrāstatha hastamātrā dvihastamātrāścanucaṃkramanti // Saddhp_3.50 //
 te cāpi śvānān parigr̥hya pādairuttānakān kṛtvā tathaiva bhūmau /
 gr̥ivāsu cotpīḍya vibhartsayanto vyābādhayantaśca ramanti tatra // Saddhp_3.51 //
 nānāśca kṛṣṇāśca tathaiva durbalā uccā mahantāśca vasanti pretāḥ /
 jighatsitā bhojana mārgamāṇā ārtasvaram krandiṣu tatra tatra // Saddhp_3.52 //
 sūcīmukhā goṇamukhāśca kecit manuṣyamātrāstatha śvānamātrāḥ /

[Vaidya 58]

prakīrṇakeśāśca karonti śabdamāhārātṛṣṇāparidahyamānāḥ // Saddhp_3.53 //
 caturdiśaṃ cātra vilokayanti gavākṣa-ullokanakehi nityam /
 te yakṣa pretāśca piśācakāśca gr̥dhrāśca āhāra gaveṣamānāḥ // Saddhp_3.54 //
 etādṛśaṃ bhairavu tad gr̥haṃ bhavet mahantamuccaṃ ca sudurbalaṃ ca /
 vijarjaraṃ durbalamitvaram ca puruṣasya ekasya parigrahaṃ bhavet // Saddhp_3.55 //
 sa ca bāhyataḥ syātpuruṣo gr̥hasya niveśanaṃ tacca bhavetpradīptam /
 sahasā samantena caturdiśaṃ ca jvālāsahasraiḥ paridīpyamānam // Saddhp_3.56 //
 vaṃśāśca dārūṇi ca agnitāpitāḥ karonti śabdaṃ gurukaṃ subhairavam /
 pradīpta stambhāśca tathaiva bhittayo yakṣāśca pretāśca mucanti nādam // Saddhp_3.57 //
 jvālūṣitā gr̥dhraśatāśca bhūyaḥ kumbhāṇḍakāḥ ploṣṭamukhā bhramanti /
 samantato vyālaśatāśca tatra nadanti krośanti ca dahyamānāḥ // Saddhp_3.58 //
 piśācakāstatra bahū bhramanti saṃtāpitā agnina mandapuṇyāḥ /

dantehi pāṭitva ti anyamanyam rudhireṇa siñcanti ca dahyamānāḥ // Saddhp_3.59 //
 bheruṇḍakāḥ kālagatāśca tatra khādanti sattvāśca ti anyamanyam /
 uccāra dahyatyamanojñagandhaḥ pravāyate loki caturdiśāsu // Saddhp_3.60 //

[Vaidya 59]

śatāpadiyo prapalāyamānāḥ kumbhāṇḍakāstāḥ paribhakṣayanti /
 pradīptakeśāśca bhramanti pretāḥ kṣudhāya dāhena ca dahyamānāḥ // Saddhp_3.61 //
 etādṛśam bhairava tanniveśanam jvālāsahasrairhi viniścaradbhiḥ /
 puruṣaśca so tasya gṛhasya svāmī dvārasmi asthāsi vipaśyamānaḥ // Saddhp_3.62 //
 śṛṇoti cāsau svake atra putrān krīḍāpanaiḥ krīḍanasaktabuddhīn /
 ramanti te krīḍanakapramattā yathāpi bālā avijānamānāḥ // Saddhp_3.63 //
 śrutvā ca so tatra praviṣṭu kṣipram pramocanārthāya tadātmajānām /
 mā mahya bālā imi sarva dārakā dahyeyu naśyeyu ca kṣiprameva // Saddhp_3.64 //
 sa bhāṣate teṣamagāradoṣān duḥkham idaṃ bhoḥ kulaputra dāruṇam /
 vividhāśca sattveha ayaṃ ca agni mahantikā duḥkhaparamparā tu // Saddhp_3.65 //
 āśīviṣā yakṣa suraudracittāḥ kumbhāṇḍa pretā bahavo vasanti /
 bheruṇḍakāḥ śvānaśṛgālasamghā gṛdhrāśca āhāra gaveśamānāḥ // Saddhp_3.66 //
 etādṛśāsmi bahavo vasanti vināpi cāgneḥ paramaṃ subhairavam /
 duḥkham idaṃ kevalamevarūpaṃ samantataścāgnirayaṃ pradīptaḥ // Saddhp_3.67 //
 te codyamānāstatha bālabuddhayaḥ kumārakāḥ krīḍanake pramattāḥ /

[Vaidya 60]

na cintayante pitaraṃ bhaṇantaṃ na cāpi teṣāṃ manasīkaronti // Saddhp_3.68 //
 puruṣaśca so tatra tadā vicintayet suduḥkhito 'smī iha putracintayā /
 kiṃ mahya putrehi aputrakasya mā nāma dahyeyurihāgninā ime // Saddhp_3.69 //
 upāyu so cintayī tasmi kāle lubdhā ime krīḍanakeṣu bālāḥ /
 na cātra krīḍā ca ratī ca kācid bālāna ho yādṛśu mūḍhabhāvaḥ // Saddhp_3.70 //
 sa tānavocachṛṇuthā kumārakā nānāvidhā yānaka yā mamāsti /
 mṛgairajairgoṇavaraiśca yuktā uccā mahantā samalamkṛtā ca // Saddhp_3.71 //
 tā bāhyato asya niveśanasya nirdhāvathā tehi karoṭha kāryam /
 yuṣmākamarthe maya kāritāni niryātha taistuṣṭamanāḥ sametya // Saddhp_3.72 //
 te yāna etādṛśakā niśāmya ārabdhavīryāstvaritā hi bhūtvā /
 nirdhāvitāstatkṣaṇameva sarve ākāśi tiṣṭhanti dukhena muktāḥ // Saddhp_3.73 //
 puruṣaśca so nirgata dṛṣṭva dārakān grāmasya madhye sthitu catvarasmin /
 upaviśya siṃhāsani tānuvāca aho ahaṃ nirvṛtu adya mārṣāḥ // Saddhp_3.74 //
 ye duḥkhalabdhā mama te tapasvinaḥ putrā priyā orasa viṃśa bālāḥ /
 te dārūṇe durgagrhe abhūvan bahūjantūpūrṇe ca subhairave ca // Saddhp_3.75 //

[Vaidya 61]

ādīptake jvālāsahasrapūrṇe ratā ca te krīḍaratīṣu āsan /
 mayā ca te mocita adya sarve yenāhu nirvāṇu samāgato 'dya // Saddhp_3.76 //
 sukhashthitaṃ taṃ pitaraṃ viditvā upagamya te dāraka evamāhuḥ /
 dadāhi nastāta yathābhībhaṣitaṃ trividhāni yānāni manoramāṇi // Saddhp_3.77 //
 sacettava satyaka tāta sarvaṃ yadbhāṣitaṃ tatra niveśane te /
 trividhāni yānāni ha sampradāsyedadasva kālo 'yamihādyateṣāṃ // Saddhp_3.78 //

puruṣaśca so kośabali bhaveta suvarṇarūpyāmaṇimuktakasya /
 hiraṇya dāsāśca analpakāḥ syurupasthape ekavidhā sa yānā // Saddhp_3.79 //
 ratnāmayaḥ goṇarathā viśiṣṭā savedikāḥ kiṅkiṇijālanaddhāḥ /
 chatradhvajebhiḥ samalaṃkṛtāśca muktāmaṇijālikachāditāśca // Saddhp_3.80 //
 suvarṇapuṣpāṇa kṛtaiśca dāmairdeśeṣu deśeṣu pralambamānaiḥ /
 bastrairudāraiḥ parisaṃvṛtāśca pratyāstrtā dūṣyavaraiśca śuklaiḥ // Saddhp_3.81 //
 mṛdukāṇ paṭṭāna tathaiva tatra varatūlikāsaṃstrta ye 'pi te rathāḥ /
 pratyāstrtāḥ koṭisahasramūlyairvaraiśca kockairbakahaṃsalakṣaṇaiḥ // Saddhp_3.82 //

[Vaidya 62]

śvetāḥ supuṣṭā balavanta goṇā mahāpramāṇā abhidarśanīyāḥ /
 ye yojitā ratnaratheṣu teṣu parigrhītāḥ puruṣairanekaiḥ // Saddhp_3.83 //
 etādṛśāṇ so puruṣo dadāti putrāṇa sarvāṇa varāṇ viśiṣṭāṇ /
 te cāpi tuṣṭāttamanāśca tehi diśāśca vidiśāśca vrajanti krīḍakāḥ // Saddhp_3.84 //
 emeva haṃ śārisutā maharṣī sattvāna trāṇaṃ ca pitā ca bhomi /
 putrāśca te prāṇina sarvi mahyaṃ traidhātuke kāmavilagna bālāḥ // Saddhp_3.85 //
 traidhātukaṃ co yatha tanniveśanaṃ subhairavaṃ duḥkhaśatābhikīrṇam /
 aśeṣataḥ prajvalitaṃ samantājjātiarāvyādhiśatairanekeḥ // Saddhp_3.86 //
 ahaṃ ca traidhātukamukta śānto ekāntasthāyī pavane vasāmi /
 traidhātukaṃ co mamidaṃ parigraho ye hyatra dahyanti mamaiti putrāḥ // Saddhp_3.87 //
 ahaṃ ca ādīnava tatra darśayī veditva trāṇaṃ ahameva caiśām /
 na caiva me te śruṇi sarvi bālā yathāpi kāmeṣu vilagnabuddhayaḥ // Saddhp_3.88 //
 upāyakauśalyamaham prayojayī yānāni trīṇi pravādāmi caiśām /
 jñātvā ca traidhātuki nekadoṣāṇ nirdhāvanārthāya vadāmyupāyam // Saddhp_3.89 //
 mām caiva ye nīśrita bhonti putrāḥ ṣaḍabhijña traividya mahānubhāvāḥ /

[Vaidya 63]

pratyekabuddhāśca bhavanti ye 'tra avivartikā ye ciha bodhisattvāḥ // Saddhp_3.90 //
 samāna putrāṇa hu teṣa tatkṣaṇamimena dṛṣṭāntavareṇa paṇḍita /
 vadāmi ekaṃ imu buddhayānaṃ parigrhṇathā sarvi jinā bhaviṣyatha // Saddhp_3.91 //
 taccā variṣṭhaṃ sumanoramaṃ ca viśiṣṭarūpaṃ ciha sarvaloke /
 buddhāna jñānaṃ dvipadottamānāmudārarūpaṃ tatha vandanīyam // Saddhp_3.92 //
 balāni dhyānāni tathā vimokṣāḥ samādhināṃ koṭīsatā ca nekā /
 ayaṃ ratho īdṛśako variṣṭho ramanti yeno sada buddhaputrāḥ // Saddhp_3.93 //
 krīḍanta etena kṣapenti rātrayo divasāṃśca pakṣānṛtavo 'tha māsāṇ /
 saṃvatsarānantarakalpameva ca kṣapenti kalpāna sahasrakotyaḥ // Saddhp_3.94 //
 ratnāmayaṃ yānamidaṃ variṣṭhaṃ gacchanti yeno iha bodhimaṇḍe /
 vikrīḍamānā bahubodhisattvā ye co śṛṇonti sugatasya śrāvakāḥ // Saddhp_3.95 //
 evaṃ prajānāhi tvamadya tiṣya nāstīha yānaṃ dvitīyaṃ kaḥimcit /
 diśo daśā sarva gaveṣayitvā sthāpetvupāyam puruṣottamānām // Saddhp_3.96 //
 putrā mamā yūyamahaṃ pitā vo mayā ca niṣkāśita yūya duḥkhāt /
 paridahyamānā bahukalpakoṭayastraidhātukāto bhayabhairavātaḥ // Saddhp_3.97 //

[Vaidya 64]

evaṃ ca haṃ tatra vadāmi nirvṛtīmanirvṛtā yūya tathaiva cādya /

saṃsāraduḥkhādiha yūya muktā bauddhaṃ tu yānaṃ va gaveṣitavyam // Saddhp_3.98 //
 ye bodhisattvāśca ihāsti kecicchṛṇvanti sarve mama buddhanetrīm /
 upāyakausalyamidam jinasya yeno vinetī bahubodhisattvān // Saddhp_3.99 //
 hīneṣu kāmeṣu jugupsiteṣu ratā yadā bhontimi atra sattvāḥ /
 duḥkhaṃ tadā bhāṣati lokanāyako ananyathāvādirihāryasatyam // Saddhp_3.100 //
 ye cāpi duḥkhasya ajānamānā mūlaṃ na paśyantiha bālabuddhayaḥ /
 mārgaṃ hi teṣāmanudarśayāmi samudāgamatrṣṇa dukhasya saṃbhavaḥ // Saddhp_3.101 //
 trṣṇānirodho 'tha sadā anīśritā nirodhasatyam tṛtiyaṃ idaṃ me /
 ananyathā yena ca mucyate naro mārgaṃ hi bhāvitva vimukta bhoti // Saddhp_3.102 //
 kutaśca te śārisutā vimuktā asantaग्रहātu vimukta bhonti /
 na ca tāva te sarvata mukta bhonti anirvṛtāṃstān vadatīha nāyakaḥ // Saddhp_3.103 //
 kikāraṇaṃ nāsyā vadāmi mokṣamaprāpyimāmuttamamagrabodhim /
 mamaiṣa chando ahu dharmarājā sukhāpanārthāyiha loki jātāḥ // Saddhp_3.104 //
 iya śāriputrā mama dharmamudrā yā paścime kālī mayādyā bhāṣitā /

[Vaidya 65]

hitāya lokasya sadevakasya diśāsu vidīśāsu ca deśayasva // Saddhp_3.105 //
 yaścāpi te bhāṣati kaści sattvo anumodayāmīti vadeta vācam /
 mūrdhnena cedam pratigṛhya sūtraṃ avivartikaṃ tam naru dhārayestvam // Saddhp_3.106 //
 dṛṣṭāśca teno purimāstathāgatāḥ satkāru teṣāṃ ca kṛto abhūṣi /
 śrutaśca dharmo ayamevarūpo ya eta sūtraṃ abhiśraddadheta // Saddhp_3.107 //
 ahaṃ ca tvaṃ caiva bhaveta dṛṣṭo ayaṃ ca sarvo mama bhikṣusaṃghaḥ /
 dṛṣṭāśca sarve imi bodhisattvā ye śraddadhe bhāṣitameta mahyam // Saddhp_3.108 //
 sūtraṃ imaṃ bālajanapramohanamabhijñānjñānāna mi etu bhāṣitam /
 viśayo hi naivāstiha śrāvakāṇaṃ pratyekabuddhāna gatiṃ cātra // Saddhp_3.109 //
 adhimuktisārastuva śāriputra kiṃ vā punarmahya ime 'nyaśrāvakāḥ /
 ete 'pi śraddhāya mamaiva yānti pratyātmikaṃ jñānu na caiva vidyate // Saddhp_3.110 //
 mā caiva tvaṃ stambhiṣu mā ca māniṣu māyuktayogīna vadesi etat /
 bālā hi kāmeṣu sadā pramattā ajānakā dharmu kṣipeyu bhāṣitam // Saddhp_3.111 //
 upāyakausalya kṣipitva mahyam yā buddhanetrī sada loki saṃsthitā /
 bhṛkuṭiṃ karitvāna kṣipitva yānaṃ vipāku tasyeha śṛṇohi tīvram // Saddhp_3.112 //

[Vaidya 66]

kṣipitva sūtraṃ idamevarūpaṃ mayi tiṣṭhamāne parinirvṛte vā /
 bhikṣūṣu vā teṣu khilāni kṛtvā teṣāṃ vipākaṃ mamiham śṛṇohi // Saddhp_3.113 //
 cyutvā manuṣyeṣu avīci teṣāṃ pratiṣṭha bhoti paripūrṇakalpāt /
 tataśca bhūyo 'ntarakalpa nekāṃscyutāscyutāstatra patanti bālāḥ // Saddhp_3.114 //
 yadā ca narakeṣu cyutā bhavanti tataśca tiryakṣu vrajanti bhūyaḥ /
 sudurbalāḥ svānaśrgālabhūtāḥ pareṣa krīḍāpanakā bhavanti // Saddhp_3.115 //
 varṇena te kālaka tatra bhonti kalmāṣakā vrāṇika kaṇḍulāśca /
 nirlomakā durbala bhonti bhūyo vidveṣamāṇā mama agrabodhim // Saddhp_3.116 //
 jugupsitā prāṇiṣu nitya bhonti loṣṭaprahārābhīhatā rudantaḥ /
 daṇḍena saṃtrāsita tatra tatra kṣudhāpipāsāhata śuṣkagātrāḥ // Saddhp_3.117 //
 uṣṭrātha vā gardabha bhonti bhūyo bhāraṃ vahantaḥ kaśadaṇḍatāḍitāḥ /

āhāracintāmanucintayanto ye buddhanetrī kṣipi bālabbuddhayaḥ // Saddhp_3.118 //
 punaśca te kroṣṭuka bhonti tatra bibhatsakāḥ kāṇaka kuṇṭhakāśca /
 utpīḍitā grāmakumārakehi loṣṭaprahārābhihatāśca bālāḥ // Saddhp_3.119 //
 tataścyavitvāna ca bhūyu bālāḥ pañcāsatīnām sama yojanānām /

[Vaidya 67]

dīrghātmabhāvā hi bhavanti prāṇino jaḍāśca mūḍhāḥ parivartamānāḥ // Saddhp_3.120 //
 apāḍakā bhonti ca kroḍasakkino vikhādyamānā bahuprāṇikoṭibhiḥ /
 sudāruṇām te anubhonti vedanām kṣipitva sūtram idamevarūpam // Saddhp_3.121 //
 puruṣātmabhāvaṃ ca yada labhante te kuṇṭhakā laṅgaka bhonti tatra /
 kubjātha kāṇā ca jaḍā jaghanyā āsraddadhantā ima sūtra mahyam // Saddhp_3.122 //
 apratyanīyāśca bhavanti loke pūtī mukhātteṣa pravāti gandhaḥ /
 yakṣagraho ukrami teṣa kāye āsraddadhantānima buddhabodhim // Saddhp_3.123 //
 daridrakā peṣaṇakārakāśca upasthāyakā nitya parasya durbalāḥ /
 ābādha teṣām bahukāśca bhonti anāthabhūtā viharanti loke // Saddhp_3.124 //
 yasyaiva te tatra karonti sevanāmadātukāmo bhavatī sa teṣām /
 dattaṃ pi co naśyati kṣiprameva phalaṃ hi pāpasya imevarūpam // Saddhp_3.125 //
 yaccāpi te tatra labhanti auśadhaṃ suyuktarūpaṃ kuśalehi dattam /
 tenāpi teṣām ruja bhūyu vardhate so vyādhirantaṃ na kadāci gacchati // Saddhp_3.126 //
 anyehi cauryāṇi kṛtāni bhonti ḍamarātha ḍimbāstatha vighraśca /
 dravyāpahārāśca kṛtāstathānyairnipatanti tasyopari pāpakarmaṇaḥ // Saddhp_3.127 //
 na jātu so paśyati lokanāthaṃ narendrarājaṃ mahi śāsamānam /

[Vaidya 68]

tasyākṣaṇeṣveva hi vāsu bhoti imām kṣipitvā mama buddhanetrīm // Saddhp_3.128 //
 na cāpi so dharma śṛṇoti bālo badhiraśca so bhoti acetanaśca /
 kṣipitva bodhīmimamevarūpāmupaśānti tasyo na kadāci bhoti // Saddhp_3.129 //
 sahasra nekā nayutāmśca bhūyaḥ kalpāna koṭyo yatha gaṅgavālikāḥ /
 jaḍātmabhāvo vikalaśca bhoti kṣipitva sūtram imu pāpakaṃ phalam // Saddhp_3.130 //
 udyānabhūmī narako 'sya bhoti niveśanaṃ tasya apāyabhūmiḥ /
 kharasūkarā kroṣṭuka bhūmisūcakāḥ pratiṣṭhitasyeḥa bhavanti nityam // Saddhp_3.131 //
 manuṣyabhāvatvamupetya cāpi andhatva badhivatva jaḍatvameti /
 parapreṣya so bhoti daridra nityaṃ tatkāli tasyābharaṇānimāni // Saddhp_3.132 //
 vastrāṇi co vyādhayu bhonti tasya vranāna koṭīnayutāśca kāye /
 vicarcikā kaṇḍu tathaiva pāmā kuṣṭhaṃ kilāsaṃ tatha āmagandhaḥ // Saddhp_3.133 //
 satkāyadrṣṭiśca ghanāśya bhoti udīryate krodhabalaṃ ca tasya /
 saṃrāgu tasyātibhṛśaṃ ca bhoti tiryāṇa yonīṣu ca so sadā ramī // Saddhp_3.134 //
 sacedahaṃ śārisutādyā tasya paripūrṇakalpaṃ pravadeya doṣān /
 yo hī mamā etu kṣipeta sūtram paryantu doṣāṇa na śakya gantum // Saddhp_3.135 //

[Vaidya 69]

saṃpaśyamāno idameva cārthaṃ tvām saṃdiśāmī ahu śāriputra /
 mā haiva tvaṃ bālajanasya agrato bhāṣiṣyase sūtramimevarūpam // Saddhp_3.136 //
 ye tū iha vyakta bahuśrutāśca smṛtimanta ye paṇḍita jñānavantaḥ /
 ye prasthitā uttamamagrabodhiṃ tān śrāvayestvaṃ paramārthametad // Saddhp_3.137 //

dṛṣṭāśca yehī bahubuddhakotyaḥ kuśalaṃ ca yai ropitamaprameyam /
 adhyāśayāścā dṛḍha yeṣa co syāttān śrāvayestvaṃ paramārthametata // Saddhp_3.138 //
 ye vīryavantaḥ sada maitracittā bhāventi maitrīmiha dīrgharātram /
 utsṛṣṭakāyā tatha jīvite ca teṣāmidam sūtra bhaṇeḥ samakṣam // Saddhp_3.139 //
 anyonyasaṃkalpa sagauravāśca teṣāṃ ca bālehi na saṃstavo 'sti /
 ye cāpi tuṣṭā girikandareṣu tān śrāvayestvaṃ ida sūtra bhadrakam // Saddhp_3.140 //
 kalyāṇamitrāṃśca niṣevamāṇāḥ pāpāṃśca mitrān parivarjayantaḥ /
 yānīdṛśān paśyasi buddhaputrāṃsteṣāmidam sūtra prakāśayesi // Saddhp_3.141 //
 acchidraśīlā maṇiratnasādrśā vaipulyasūtrāṇa parigrahe sthitāḥ /
 paśyesi yānīdṛśa buddhaputrāṃsteṣāgrataḥ sūtramidaṃ vadesi // Saddhp_3.142 //
 akrodhanā ye sada ārjavāśca kṛpāsamanvāgata sarvaprāṇiṣu /

[Vaidya 70]

sagauravā ye sugatasya antike teṣāgrataḥ sūtramidaṃ vadesi // Saddhp_3.143 //
 yo dharmu bhāṣe pariśāya madhye asaṅgaprāpto vadi yuktaṃ mānasah /
 dṛṣṭāntakoṭīnayutairanekaistasyeda sūtram upadarśayesi // Saddhp_3.144 //
 mūrdhnāñjaliṃ yaśca karoti baddhvā sarvajñabhāvaṃ parimārgamāṇah /
 daśo diśo yo 'pi ca caṃkrameta subhāṣitam bhikṣu gaveṣamāṇah // Saddhp_3.145 //
 vaipulyasūtrāṇi ca dhārayeta na cāsya rucyanti kadācidanye /
 ekam pi gātham na ca dhāraye 'nyatastaṃ śrāvayestvaṃ varasūtrametat // Saddhp_3.146 //
 tathāgatasyo yatha dhātu dhārayettathaiva yo mārgati koci taṃ narah /
 emeva yo mārgati sūtramīdṛśam labhitva yo mūrdhani dhārayeta // Saddhp_3.147 //
 anyeṣu sūtreṣu na kāci cintā lokāyatairanyataraiśca śāstraiḥ /
 bālāna etādrśa bhonti gocarāstāṃstvaṃ vivarjitva prakāśayeridam // Saddhp_3.148 //
 pūrṇam pi kalpaṃ ahu śāriputra vadeyamākāra sahasrakotyaḥ /
 ye prasthitā uttamagrābodhiṃ teṣāgrataḥ sūtramidaṃ vadesi // Saddhp_3.149 //
 ityāryasaddharmapuṇḍarīke dharmaparyāye aupamyaparivarto nāma tṛtīyah ||

[Vaidya 71]

4. adhimuktiparivartaḥ

atha khalvāyusmān subhūtirāyusmāṃśca mahākātyāyanaḥ āyusmāṃśca mahākāśyapaḥ
 āyusmāṃśca mahāmaudgalyāyanaḥ imamevaṃrūpamaśrutapūrvam dharmam śrutvā bhagavato
 'ntikāt saṃmukhamāyusmataśca śāriputrasya vyākaraṇam śrutvā anuttarāyām samyaksaṃbodhau
 āścaryaprāptā adbhutaprāptā audbilyaprāptā stasyām velāyāmutthāyāsanebhyo yena
 bhagavāṃstenopasaṃkrāman | upasaṃkramya ekāṃsamuttarāsaṅgam kṛtvā dakṣiṇam jānum
 pṛthivyām pratiṣṭhāpya yena bhagavāṃstenāñjaliṃ praṇamya
 bhagavantamabhimukhamullokayamānā avanakāyā abhinatakāyāḥ praṇatakāyāstasyām velāyām
 bhagavantametadavocan - vayaṃ hi bhagavan jīrṇā vṛddhā mahallakā asmin bhikṣusaṃghe
 sthaviraṣaṃmatā jarājīrṇābhūtā nirvāṇaprāptāḥ sma iti bhagavan nirudyamā anuttarāyām
 samyaksaṃbodhāvapratiḥbalāḥ smaḥ, aprativīryārambhāḥ smaḥ | yadāpi bhagavān dharmam
 deśayati, ciraṃ niṣaṇṇaśca bhagavān bhavati, vayaṃ ca tasyām dharmadeśanāyām pratyupasthitā
 bhavāmaḥ, tadāpyasmākaṃ bhagavan ciraṃ niṣaṇṇānām bhagavantaṃ ciraṃ
 paryupāsītānāmaṅgapratyaṅgāni duḥkhanti, saṃdhivisaṃdhayaśca duḥkhanti |

tato vayaṃ bhagavan bhagavato dharmam deśayamānasya śūnyatānimittāpraṇihitaṃ
 sarvamāviṣkurmaḥ | nāsmābhireṣu buddhadharmeṣu buddhakṣetravyūheṣu vā
 bodhisattvavikrīḍiteṣu vā tathāgatavikrīḍiteṣu vā sprhotpādītā | tatkāśya hetoḥ?
 yaccāsmādbhagavaṃstraidhātukānnirdhāvitā nirvāṇasaṃjñinaḥ, vayaṃ ca jarājīrṇāḥ | tato
 bhagavan asmābhirapyanye bodhisattvā avavaditā abhūvannanuttarāyām samyaksaṃbodhau,
 anuśiṣṭāśca | na ca bhagavaṃstrāsmābhirekamapi sprhācittamutpāditamabhūt | te vayaṃ
 bhagavannetarhi bhagavato 'ntikācchrāvakāṇāmapi vyākaraṇamanuttarāyām samyaksaṃbodhau
 bhavati śrutvā āścaryādbhutaprāptā mahālābhaprāptāḥ smaḥ | bhagavannadya
 sahasaivamevaṃrūpamaśrutapūrvam tathāgataghoṣam śrutvā mahāratnapratilabdhaśca smaḥ
 | bhagavan aprameyaratnapratilabdhaśca smaḥ | bhagavan
 amārgitamaparyeṣṭamacintitamaprārthitaṃ cāsmābhirbhagavannidamevaṃ rūpaṃ mahāratnaṃ
 pratilabdhām | pratibhāti no bhagavan, pratibhāti naḥ sugata | tadyathāpi nāma bhagavan
 kaścideva puruṣaḥ piturantikādapakrāmet | so 'pakramya anyataraṃ janapadapradeśaṃ gacchet |
 sa tatra bahūni varṣāṇi vipravased viṃśatiṃ vā triṃśadvā catvāriṃśadvā pañcāśadvā | atha sa
 bhagavan mahān puruṣo bhavet | sa ca daridraḥ syāt | sa ca vṛttiṃ paryeṣamāṇa
 āhāracīvarahetordiśo vidiśaḥ prakāman anyataraṃ janapadapradeśaṃ gacchet | tasya ca sa pitā
 anyatamaṃ janapadaṃ prakrāntaḥ syāt | bahudhanadhānyahiraṇyakośakoṣṭhāgāraśca bhavet |
 bahusuvārṇarūpyamaṇimuktāvaidūryaśaṅkhaśilāpravāljātarūparajatasamanvāgataśca bhavet |
 bahudāsīdāsakarmakarapauruṣeyaśca bhavet | bahuastyasvarathagavedakasamanvāgataśca
 bhavet | mahāparivāraśca bhavet | mahājanapadeṣu ca dhanikaḥ syāt |
 āyogaprayogakṛṣṇaṇijyaprabhūtaśca bhavet | |

[Vaidya 72]

athe khalu bhagavan sa daridrapuruṣa
 āhāracīvaraparyeṣṭihetorgrāmanagaranigamajanapadarāṣṭrarājadhāniṣu paryaṭamāno 'nupūrveṇa
 yatrāsau puruṣo bahudhanahiraṇyasuvārṇakośakoṣṭhāgārastasyaiva pitā vasati,
 tannagaramanuprāpto bhavet | atha khalu bhagavan sa daridrapuruṣasya pitā
 bahudhanahiraṇyakośakoṣṭhāgārastasmīn nagare vasamānastaṃ pañcāśadvarṣanaṣṭaṃ putraṃ
 satatasamītanusmaret | samanushmānāśca na kasyacidācākṣedanyatraika
 evātmanādhyātmaṃ saṃtapyet, evaṃ ca cintayet - ahamasmi jīrṇo vṛddho mahallakaḥ |
 prabhūtaṃ me hiraṇyasuvārṇadhanadhānyakośakoṣṭhāgāraṃ saṃvidyate | na ca me putraḥ

kaścidasti | mā haiva mama kālakriyā bhavet | sarvamidamaparibhuktaṃ vinaśyēt | sa taṃ punaḥ
punaḥ putramanusmaret - aho nāmāhaṃ nirvṛtiprāpto bhaveyaṃ yadi me sa putra imaṃ
dhanaskandhaṃ paribhuñjīta | |

atha khalu bhagavan sa daridrapuruṣa āhārācivaraṃ paryeṣamāṇo 'nupūrveṇa yena tasya
prabhūtahiraṇyasuvārṇadhanadhānyakośakoṣṭhāgārasya samṛddhasya puruṣasya niveśanaṃ
tenopasaṃkrāmet | atha khalu bhagavan sa tasya daridrapuruṣasya pitā svake niveśanadvāre
mahatyā brāhmaṇakṣatriyaviśūdrapariśadā parivṛtaḥ puraskṛto mahāsiṃhāsane sapādapiṭhe
suvarṇarūpyapratimaṇḍite upaviśto hiraṇyakoṭīśatasahasrairvyavahāraṃ kurvan vālavayajanena
vījyamāno vitatavitāne pṛthivīpradeśe muktakusumābhikīrṇe ratnadāmābhipralambite
mahatyaddharyā upaviśtaḥ syāt | adrākṣīt sa bhagavan daridrapuruṣastaṃ svakaṃ pitaraṃ svake
niveśanadvāre evaṃrūpayā ṛdhyā upaviśtaṃ mahatā janakāyena parivṛtaṃ gr̥hapatikṛtyaṃ
kurvāṇaṃ | dṛṣtvā ca punarbhītastrastaḥ saṃvignaḥ saṃhr̥ṣṭaromakūpajātaḥ udvigna mānasaḥ
evamanuvicintayāmāsa - sahasaivāyaṃ mayā rājā vā rājamātro vā āsāditaḥ | nāstyasmākamiha
kiṃcit karma | gacchāmo vayaṃ yena daridrāvīthī, tatrāsmākamāhārācivarāmalpakṛcchreṇaiva
utpatsyate | alaṃ me ciraṃ vilambitena | mā haivāhamiha vaiṣṭhiko vā gr̥hyeya, anyataraṃ vā
doṣamanuprāpnuyām | |

atha khalu bhagavan sa daridrapuruṣo duḥkhaparaṃparāmanasikārabhayabhītaṣṭvaramāṇaḥ
prakrāmet palāyet, na tatra saṃtiṣṭhet | atha khalu bhagavan sa ādhyāḥ puruṣaḥ svake
niveśanadvāre siṃhāsane upaviśtastaṃ svakaṃ putraṃ sahadarśanenaiva pratyabhijānīyāt |
dṛṣtvā ca punastuṣṭa udagra āttamanaskaḥ pramuditāḥ prītiṣaumanasyajāto bhavet, evaṃ ca
cintayet - āścaryaṃ yāvad yatra hi nāma asya mahato
hiraṇyasuvārṇadhanadhānyakośakoṣṭhāgārasya paribhoktā upalabdhaḥ | ahaṃ caitameva punaḥ
punaḥ samanushmarāmi | ayaṃ ca svayamevehāgataḥ | ahaṃ ca jirṇo vṛddho mahallakaḥ | |

atha khalu bhagavan sa puruṣaḥ putratṛṣṇāsāṃpīḍitastasmin kṣaṇalavamuhūrte javanān puruṣān
saṃpreṣayet - gacchata mārṣā etaṃ puruṣaṃ śīghramānayadhvam | atha khalu bhagavaṃste
puruṣāḥ rsava eva javena pradhāvitāstaṃ daridrapuruṣamadyāmbeyuḥ | atha khalu
daridrapuruṣastasyāṃ velāyāṃ bhītastrastaḥ saṃvignaḥ saṃhr̥ṣṭaromakūpajātaḥ udvigramānaso
dāruṇamārtasvaraṃ muñcedāaved viravet | nāhaṃ yuṣmākaṃ kiṃcidaparādhyāmīti vācaṃ
bhāṣeta | atha khalu te puruṣā balātkāreṇa taṃ [Vaidya 73] daridrapuruṣaṃ viravantamapyākāṣeyuḥ
| atha khalu sa daridrapuruṣo bhītastrastaḥ saṃvigna udvigna mānasa evaṃ ca cintayet - mā
tāvadahaṃ vadhyo daṇḍayo bhaveyam | naśyāmīti | sa murchito dharāṇyāṃ prapatet,
viśaṃjñāśca syāt | āsanne cāsyā sa pitā bhavet | sa tān puruṣānevaṃ vadet - mā bhavanta etaṃ
puruṣamānayantviti | tamenāṃ śītalena vāriṇā pariśiñcitvā na bhūya ālapet | tatkasya hetoḥ?
jānāti sa gr̥hapatistasya daridrapuruṣasya hīnādhimuktikatāmātmanaścodārasthāmatām | jānīte ca
mamaīṣa putra iti | |

atha khalu bhagavan sa gr̥hapatirupāyakauśalyena na kasyacidācakṣet - mamaīṣa putra iti | atha
khalu bhagavan sa gr̥hapatiranyataraṃ puruṣamāmantrayet - gaccha tvaṃ bhoḥ puruṣa | enaṃ
daridrapuruṣamevaṃ vadasva - gaccha tvaṃ bhoḥ puruṣa yenākāṅkṣasi | mukto 'si | evaṃ vadati
sa puruṣastasmai pratiśrutya yena sa daridrapuruṣastenopasaṃkrāmet | upasaṃkramaṃ taṃ
daridrapuruṣamevaṃ vadet - gaccha tvaṃ bhoḥ puruṣa yenākāṅkṣasi | mukto 'sīti | atha khalu sa
daridrapuruṣa idaṃ vacanaṃ śrutvā āścaryādbhutaprāpto bhavet | sa utthāya tasmāt
pṛthivīpradeśādyena daridrāvīthī tenopasaṃkrāmedāhārācivaraparyeṣītoḥ | atha khalu sa
gr̥hapatistasya daridrapuruṣasyākāṣaṇahetorupāyakauśalyaṃ prayojayet | sa tatra dvau puruṣau
prayojayet durvarṇāvalpaujaskau - gacchatāṃ bhavantau yo 'sau puruṣa ihāgato 'bhūt, taṃ yuvāṃ

dviguṇayā divasamudrayā ātmavacanenaiva bharayitveha mama niveśane karma kārāpayethām | sacet sa evaṃ vadet - kiṃ karma kartavyamiti, sa yuvābhyāmevaṃ vaktavyaḥ - saṃkārādhānaṃ śodhayitavyaṃ sahāvābhyāmiti | atha tau puruṣau taṃ daridrapuruṣaṃ paryeṣayitvā tayā kriyayā saṃpādayetām | atha khalu tau dvau puruṣau sa ca daridrapuruṣo vetanaṃ grhītvā tasya mahādhanasya puruṣasyāntikāttasminneva niveśane saṃkārādhānaṃ śodhayeyuḥ | tasyaiva ca mahādhanasya puruṣasya gr̥haparisare kaṭapalikuñcikāyāṃ vāsaṃ kalpayeyuḥ | sa cāḍhyaḥ puruṣo gavākṣavātāyanena taṃ svakaṃ putraṃ paśyet saṃkārādhānaṃ śodhayamānaṃ | dr̥ṣtvā ca punarāścaryaprāpto bhavet | |

atha khalu sa gr̥hapatih svakānniveśanādatīrya apanayitvā malyābharaṇani, apanayitvā mṛdukāni vastrāni, cauksāṇyudārāni malināni vastrāni prāvṛtya, dakṣiṇena pāṇinā piṭakaṃ parigr̥hya pāṃsunā svagātraṃ dūṣayitvā dūrata eva saṃbhāṣamāṇo yena sa daridrapuruṣastenopasaṃkrāmet | upasaṃkramyaivaṃ vadet - vahantu bhavantaḥ piṭakāni, mā tiṣṭhata, harata pāṃsūni | anenopāyena taṃ putramālapet saṃlapecca | enaṃ vadet - ihaiva tvam bhoḥ puruṣa karma kuruṣva | mā bhūyo 'nyatra gamiṣyasi | saviśeṣaṃ te 'haṃ vetanakaṃ dāsyāmi | yena yena ca te kārya bhavet, tadviśrabdhaṃ mām yāceḥ, yadi vā kuṇḍamūlyena yadi vā kuṇḍikāmūlyena yadi vā sthālikāmūlyena yadi vā kāṣṭhamūlyena yadi vā lavaṇamūlyena yadi vā bhojanena yadi vā prāvaraṇena | asti me bhoḥ puruṣa jirṇasāṭī | sacettayā te kāryaṃ syāt, yāceḥ, ahaṃ te 'nupradāsyāmi | yena yena te bhoḥ puruṣa kāryamevaṃrūpeṇa pariṣkāreṇa, taṃ tamevāhaṃ te sarvamanupradāsyāmi | nirvṛtastvaṃ bhoḥ puruṣa bhava | yādṛśaste pitā, tādṛśaste 'haṃ mantavyaḥ | tatasya hetoḥ? ahaṃ [Vaidya 74] ca vṛddhaḥ, tvam ca daharaḥ | mama ca tvayā bahu karma kṛtamimaṃ saṃkārādhānaṃ śodhayatā | na ca tvayā bhoḥ puruṣa atra karma kurvata śāṭhayaṃ vā vakratā vā kauṭilyaṃ vā māno vā mrakṣo vā kṛtapūrvāḥ, karoṣi vā | sarvathā te bhoḥ puruṣa na samanupaśyāmyekamapi pāpakarma, yathaiśāmanyeshāṃ puruṣāṇāṃ karma kurvataṃmime doṣāḥ saṃvidyante | yādṛśo me putra aurasaḥ, tādṛśastvaṃ mama adyāgreṇa bhavasi | |

atha khalu bhagavan sa gr̥hapatistasya daridrapuruṣasya putra iti nāma kuryāt | sa ca daridrapuruṣastasya gr̥hapaterantike piṭsaṃjñāmutpādayet | anena bhagavan paryāyeṇa sa gr̥hapatih putrakāmatṛṣito viṃśativarṣāṇi taṃ putraṃ saṃkārādhānaṃ śodhāpayet | atha viṃśatervarṣāṇāmatyayena sa daridrapuruṣastasya gr̥hapaterniveśane viśrabdho bhavenniṣkramaṇapraveśe, tatraiva ca kaṭapalikuñcikāyāṃ vāsaṃ kalpayet | |

atha khalu bhagavaṃstasya gr̥hapaterglānyaṃ pratyupasthitaṃ bhavet | sa maraṇakālasamayaṃ ca ātmanaḥ pratyupasthitaṃ samanupaśyet | sa taṃ daridrapuruṣamevaṃ vadet - āgaccha tvam bhoḥ puruṣa | idaṃ mama prabhūtaṃ hiraṇyasuvārṇadhanadhānyakośakoṣṭhāgāramasti | ahaṃ bādhaḥ glānaḥ | icchāmyetaṃ yasya dātavyaṃ yataśca grahītavyaṃ yacca nidhātavyaṃ bhavet, sarvaṃ saṃjñānīyāḥ | tatasya hetoḥ? yādṛśa eva ahamasya dravyasya svāmī, tādṛśastvamapi | mā ca me tvam kiṃcidato vipraṇāśayiṣyasi | |

atha khalu bhagavan sa daridrapuruṣo 'nena paryāyeṇa tacca tasya gr̥hapatēḥ prabhūtaṃ hiraṇyasuvārṇadhanadhānyakośakoṣṭhāgāraṃ saṃjñānīyāt | ātmanā ca tato niḥspr̥ho bhavet | na ca tasmāt kiṃcit prārthayet, antaśaḥ saktuprasthamūlyamātramapi | tatraiva ca kaṭapalikuñcikāyāṃ vāsaṃ kalpayet, tāmeva daridrācintāmanuvicintayamānaḥ | |

atha khalu bhagavan sa gr̥hapatistaṃ putraṃ śaktaṃ paripālakaṃ paripakvaṃ viditvā avamarditacittamudārasaṃjñayā ca pauraṃvikayā daridrācintayā ārtīyantaṃ jehṛīyamānaṃ jugupsamānaṃ viditvā maraṇakālasamaye pratyupasthite taṃ daridrapuruṣamānāyā mahato jñātisaṃghasyopanāmayitvā rājño vā rājamātrasya vā purato naigamajānapadānaṃ ca

saṃmukhamevaṃ saṃśrāvayet - śṛṇvantu bhavantaḥ, ayaṃ mama putra auraso mayaiva janitaḥ |
amukaṃ nāma nagaram | tasmādeṣa pañcāśadvarṣo naṣṭaḥ | amuko nāmaiṣa nāmnā |
ahamapyamuko nāma | tataścāhaṃ nagarādetameva mārḡamāṇa ihāgataḥ | eṣa mama putraḥ,
ahamasya pitā | yaḥ kaścinmamopabhogo 'sti, taṃ sarvamasmai puruṣāya niryātayāmi | yacca me
kiṃcidasti pratyātmakaṃ dhanam, tatsarvameṣa eva jānāti | |

atha khalu bhagavan sa daridrapuruṣastasmin samaye imamevaṃrūpaṃ ghoṣaṃ śrutvā
āścaryādbhutaprāpto bhavet | evaṃ ca vicintayet - sahasaiva mayedameva tāvad
hiraṇyasuvārṇadhanadhānyakośakoṣṭhāgāraṃ pratilabdhāmi | |

[Vaidya 75]

evameva bhagavan vayaṃ tathāgatasya putrapratirūpakāḥ | tathāgataśca asmākamevaṃ vadati -
putrā mama yūyamiti, yathā sa gr̥hapatiḥ | vayaṃ ca bhagavaṃstisṛbhirduḥkhatābhiḥ saṃpīḍitā
abhūma | katamābhīstisṛbhiḥ? yaduta duḥkhaduḥkhatayā saṃskāraduḥkhatayā
vipariṇāmaduḥkhatayā ca | saṃsāre ca hīnādhimuktikāḥ | tato vayaṃ bhagavatā bahūn dharmān
pratyavarān saṃkārādhānasadr̥śānanuvicintayitāḥ | teṣu cāsma prayuktā ghaṭamānā
vyāyacchamānāḥ | nirvāṇamātraṃ ca vayaṃ bhagavan divasamudrāmiva paryeṣamāṇā
mārḡamāḥ | tena ca vayaṃ bhagavan nirvāṇena pratilabdhenā tuṣṭā bhavāmāḥ | bahu ca
labdhāmi manyāmahe tathāgatasyāntikāt eṣu dharmesvabhiyuktā ghaṭitvā vyāyamitvā | prajānāti
ca tathāgato 'smākaṃ hīnādhimuktikatām, tataśca bhagavānasmānupekṣate, na saṃbhinatti,
nācāṣṭe - yo 'yaṃ tathāgatasya jñānakośaḥ, eṣa eva yuṣmākaṃ bhaviṣyatīti |
bhagavāṃścāsmākamupāyakaūśalyena asmīṃstathāgatajñānakośe dāyādān saṃsthāpayati |
niḥspr̥hāśca vayaṃ bhagavan | tata evaṃ jānīma - etadevāsmākaṃ bahukaraṃ yadvayaṃ
tathāgatasyāntikāddivasamudrāmiva nirvāṇaṃ pratilabhāmahe | te vayaṃ bhagavan
bodhisattvānāṃ mahāsattvānāṃ tathāgatajñānadarśanamārabhya udārāṃ dharmadeśanāṃ
kurmaḥ | tathāgatajñānaṃ vivarāmo darśayāma upadarśayāmaḥ | vayaṃ bhagavaṃstato
niḥspr̥hāḥ samānāḥ | tatkaśya hetoḥ? upāyakaūśalyena tathāgato 'smākamadhimuktiṃ prajānāti |
tacca vayaṃ na jānīmo na budhyāmahe yadidaṃ bhagavatā etarhi kathitam - yathā vayaṃ
bhagavato bhūtāḥ putrāḥ, bhagavāṃścāsmākaṃ smārayati tathāgatajñānadāyādān | tatkaśya
hetoḥ? yathāpi nāma vayaṃ tathāgatasya bhūtāḥ putrāḥ iti, api tu khalu punarhīnādhimuktāḥ |
saced bhagavānasmākaṃ paśyedadhimuktibalam, bodhisattvaśabdaṃ bhagavānasmākamudāharet
| vayaṃ punarbhagavatā dve kārye kārapitāḥ - bodhisattvānāṃ cāgrato hīnādhimuktikā ityuktāḥ,
te codārāyāṃ buddhabodhau samādāpitāḥ, asmākaṃ cedānīm bhagavānadhimuktibalaṃ jñātvā
idamudāhṛtavān | anena vayaṃ bhagavan paryāyeṇaivaṃ vadāmāḥ -
sahasaivāsmābhirniḥspr̥hairākāṅkṣitamamārgitamaparyeṣitamacintitamaprārthitam
sarvajñatāratnaṃ pratilabdhāṃ yathāpīdaṃ tathāgatasya putraiḥ | |

atha khalvāyuṣmān mahākāśyapastasyāṃ velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣat -

āścaryabhūtāḥ sma tathādbhutāśca audbilyaprāptāḥ sma śruṇitva ghoṣaṃ /
sahasaiva asmābhirayaṃ tathādya manojñaghoṣaḥ śrutu nāyakasya // Saddhp_4.1 //
viśiṣṭaratnāna mahantarāśirmuhūrtamātreṇayamadya labdhaḥ /

[Vaidya 76]

na cintito nāpi kadāci prārthitastaṃ śrutva āścaryagatāḥ sma sarve // Saddhp_4.2 //
yathāpi bālāḥ puruṣo bhaveta utplāvito bālajanena santaḥ /
pituḥ sakāśātu apakrameta anyāṃ ca deśaṃ vraji so sudūram // Saddhp_4.3 //
pitā ca taṃ śocati tasmi kāle palāyitaṃ jñātvā svakaṃ hi putram /

śocantu so digvidiśāsu añce varṣāṇi pañcāśadanūnakāni // Saddhp_4.4 //
 tathā ca so putra gaveṣamāṇo anyam mahantaṃ nagaram hi gatvā /
 niveśanam māpiya tatra tiṣṭhet samarpito kāmugaṇehi pañcabhiḥ // Saddhp_4.5 //
 bahum hiraṇyam ca suvarṇarūpyam dhānyam dhanam śaṅkhaśilāpravālam /
 hasti ca aśvāśca padātayaśca gāvaḥ paśūścaiva tathaidakāśca // Saddhp_4.6 //
 prayoga āyoga tathaiva kṣetrā dāsī ca dāsā bahu preṣyavargaḥ /
 susatkṛtaḥ prāṇisahasrakotiḥ rājñaśca so vallabhu nityakālam // Saddhp_4.7 //
 kṛtāñjalī tasya bhavanti nāgarā grāmeṣu ye cāpi vasanti grāmiṇaḥ /
 bahuvāñijāstasya vrajanti antike bahūhi kāryehi kṛtādhikārāḥ // Saddhp_4.8 //
 etādṛśo ṛddhimato naraḥ syājjiṛṇaśca vṛddhaśca mahallakaśca /
 sa putrasokam anucintayantaḥ kṣapeya rātriṃdiva nityakālam // Saddhp_4.9 //

[Vaidya 77]

sa tādṛśo durmati mahya putraḥ pañcāśa varṣāṇi tadā palānakaḥ /
 ayam ca kośo vipulo mamāsti kālakriyā co mama pratyupasthitā // Saddhp_4.10 //
 so cāpi bālo tada tasya putro daridrakaḥ kṛpaṇaku nityakālam /
 grāmeṇa grāmaṃ anucaṃkramantaḥ paryeṣate bhakta athāpi colam // Saddhp_4.11 //
 paryeṣamāṇo 'pi kadāci kiṃcillabheta kiṃcit puna naiva kiṃcit /
 sa śuśyate paraśaraṇeṣu bālo dadrūya kaṇḍūya ca digdhagātraḥ // Saddhp_4.12 //
 so ca vrajettaṃ nagaram yahim pitā anupūrvaśo tatra gato bhaveta /
 bhaktaṃ ca colam ca gaveṣamāṇo niveśanam yatra pituḥ svakasya // Saddhp_4.13 //
 so cāpi āḍhyaḥ puruṣo mahādhano dvārasmi siṃhāsani saṃniṣaṇṇaḥ /
 parivāritaḥ prāṇisatairaneakairvitāna tasyā vitato 'ntarīkṣe // Saddhp_4.14 //
 āpto janaścāsyā samantataḥ sthito dhanam hiraṇyam ca gaṇenti kecit /
 kecittu lekhānapi lekhayanti kecit prayogaṃ ca prayojayanti // Saddhp_4.15 //
 so cā daridro tahi etu dṛṣtvā vibhūṣitaṃ gr̥hapatino niveśanam /
 kaḥiṃ nu adya ahamatra āgato rājā ayam bheṣyati rājamātraḥ // Saddhp_4.16 //
 mā dāni doṣaṃ pi labheyamatra gr̥hṇitva veṣṭiṃ pi ca kārayeyam /

[Vaidya 78]

anucintayantaḥ sa palāyate naro daridravīthim paripṛcchamānaḥ // Saddhp_4.17 //
 so cā dhanī taṃ svaku putra dṛṣtvā siṃhāsanasthaśca bhavet prahr̥ṣṭaḥ /
 sa dūtakān preṣayi tasya antike ānetha etaṃ puruṣaṃ daridram // Saddhp_4.18 //
 samanantaraṃ tehi gr̥hītu so naro gr̥hītamātro 'tha ca mūrccā gacchet /
 dhrūvaṃ khu mahyaṃ vadhakā upasthitāḥ kiṃ mahya colenatha bhojanena vā // Saddhp_4.19 //
 dṛṣtvā ca so paṇḍitu taṃ mahādhani hīnādhimukto ayu bāla durmatih /
 na śraddadhī mahyamimām vibhūṣitām pitā mamāyaṃ ti na cāpi śraddadhī // Saddhp_4.20 //
 puruṣaṃśca so tatra prayojayeta vaṅkāśca ye kāṇaka kuṇṭhakāśca /
 kucelakāḥ kṛṣṇaka hīnasattvāḥ paryeṣathā taṃ naru karmakāraḥ // Saddhp_4.21 //
 saṃkārādhānaṃ imu mahya pūṭikamuccāraprasrāvavināśitaṃ ca /
 taṃ śodhanārthāya karohi karma dviguṇaṃ ca te vetanakaṃ pradāsyē // Saddhp_4.22 //
 etādṛśaṃ ghoṣa śruṇitva so naro āgatya saṃśodhayi taṃ pradeśam /
 tatraiva so āvasathaṃ ca kuryānniveśanasyopalikuñcike 'smin // Saddhp_4.23 //
 so cā dhanī taṃ puruṣaṃ nirīkṣed gavākṣaolokanake 'pi nityam /

hīnādhimukto ayu mahya putraḥ saṃkārādhānaṃ śucikaṃ karoti // Saddhp_4.24 //

[Vaidya 79]

sa otaritvā piṭakaṃ grhītvā malināni vastrāṇi ca prāvaritvā /
 upasaṃkramettasya narasya antike avabhartsayanto na karotha karma // Saddhp_4.25 //
 dviguṇaṃ ca te vetanakaṃ dadāmi dviguṇaṃ ca bhūyastatha pādamrakṣaṇaṃ /
 saloṇabhaktaṃ ca dadāmi tubhya śākaṃ ca śāṭiṃ ca punardadāmi // Saddhp_4.26 //
 evaṃ ca taṃ bhartsiya tasmi kāle saṃśleṣayettaṃ punareva paṇḍitaḥ /
 suṣṭhuṃ khalū karma karoṣi atra putro 'si vyaktaṃ mama nātra saṃśayaḥ // Saddhp_4.27 //
 sa stokastokaṃ ca gr̥haṃ praveśayet karmaṃ ca kārāpayi taṃ manuṣyaṃ /
 viṃśacca varṣāṇi supūritāni krameṇa viśrambhayaḥ taṃ naraṃ saḥ // Saddhp_4.28 //
 hiraṇyu so mauktiku sphāṭikaṃ ca pratisāmayettatra niveśanasmin /
 sarvaṃ ca so saṃgaṇanāṃ karoti arthaṃ ca sarvaṃ anucintayeta // Saddhp_4.29 //
 bahirdhā so tasya niveśanasya kuṭikāya eko vasamānu bālaḥ /
 daridrācintāmanucintayeta na me 'sti etādṛśa bhoga kecit // Saddhp_4.30 //
 jñātvā ca so tasya imevarūpamudārasaṃjñābhigato mi putraḥ /
 sa ānayitvā suhr̥jñātisaṃghaṃ niryātayiṣyāmyahu sarvamarthaṃ // Saddhp_4.31 //
 rājāna so naigamanāgarāṃśca samānayitvā bahuvāṇijāṃśca /

[Vaidya 80]

uvāca evaṃ pariśāya madhye putro mamāyaṃ cira vipranaṣṭakaḥ // Saddhp_4.32 //
 pañcāśa varṣāṇi supūrnakāni anye ca 'to viṃśatiye mi dṛṣṭaḥ /
 amukātu nagarātu mamaiṣa naṣṭo ahaṃ ca mārghanta ihaivamāgataḥ // Saddhp_4.33 //
 sarvasya dravyasya ayaṃ prabhurme etasya niryātayi sarvaśeṣataḥ /
 karotu kāryaṃ ca piturdhanena sarvaṃ kuṭumbaṃ ca dadāmi etat // Saddhp_4.34 //
 āścaryaprāptaśca bhavennaro 'sau daridrābhāvaṃ purimaṃ smaritvā /
 hīnādhimuktiṃ ca pituśca tān guṇāṃllabdhvā kuṭumbaṃ sukhito 'smi adya // Saddhp_4.35 //
 tathaiva cāsmāka vināyakena hīnādhimuktitva vijāniyāna /
 na śrāviṭaṃ buddha bhaviṣyatheti yūyaṃ kila śrāvaka mahya putraḥ // Saddhp_4.36 //
 asmāṃśca adhyeṣati lokanātho ye prasthitā uttamamagrābodhim /
 teṣāṃ vade kāśyapa mārgha nuttaraṃ yaṃ mārgha bhāvitva bhavye buddhāḥ // Saddhp_4.37 //
 vayaṃ ca teṣāṃ sugatena preṣitā bahubodhisattvāna mahābalānāṃ /
 anuttaraṃ mārgha pradarśayāma dṛṣṭāntahetūnayutāna koṭibhiḥ // Saddhp_4.38 //
 śrutvā ca asmāku jinasya putrā bodhāya bhāventi sumārgamagryaṃ /
 te vyākriyante ca kṣaṇasmi tasmin bhaviṣyathā buddha imasmi loke // Saddhp_4.39 //

[Vaidya 81]

etādṛśaṃ karma karoma tāyinaḥ saṃrakṣamāṇā ima dharmakośaṃ /
 prakāśayantaśca jinātmajānāṃ vaiśvāsikastasya yathā naraḥ saḥ // Saddhp_4.40 //
 daridrācintāśca vicintayāma viśrāṇayanto imu buddhakośaṃ /
 na caiva prārthema jinasya jñānaṃ jinasya jñānaṃ ca prakāśayāmaḥ // Saddhp_4.41 //
 pratyātmikīm nirvṛti kalpayāma etāvatā jñānamidaṃ na bhūyaḥ /
 nāsmāka harṣo 'pi kadācia bhoti kṣetreṣu buddhāna śruṇitva vyūhān // Saddhp_4.42 //
 śāntāḥ kilā sarvimi dharmanāsravā nirodhautpādavivarjitāśca /
 na cātra kaścīdbhavaṭiḥa dharmo evaṃ tu cintetva na bhoti śraddhā // Saddhp_4.43 //

suniḥsprhā smā vaya dīrgharātram bauddhasya jñānasya anuttarasya /
 praṇidhānamasmāka na jātu tatra iyaṃ parā niṣṭha jinena uktā // Saddhp_4.44 //
 nirvāṇaparyanti samucchraye 'smin paribhāvitā śūnyata dīrgharātram /
 parimukta traidhātukaduḥkhapīḍitāḥ kṛtaṃ ca asmābhi jinasya śāsanam // Saddhp_4.45 //
 yaṃ hi prakāśema jinātmajanāṃ ye prasthitā bhonti ihāgrabodhau /
 teṣāṃ ca yatkiṃci vadāma dharmam sprha tatra asmāka na jātu bhoti // Saddhp_4.46 //
 taṃ cāsma lokācariyaḥ svayaṃbhūrupekṣate kālamavekṣamāṇaḥ /
 na bhāṣate bhūtapadārthasaṃdhiṃ adhimuktimasmāku gaveṣamāṇaḥ // Saddhp_4.47 //

[Vaidya 82]

upāyakaśālyā yathaiva tasya mahādhanasya puruṣasya kāle /
 hīnādhimuktaṃ satataṃ dameti damiyāna cāsmai pradadāti vittam // Saddhp_4.48 //
 suduṣkaram kurvati lokanātho upāyakaśālyā prakāśayantaḥ /
 hīnādhimuktān damayantu putrān dametva ca jñānamidaṃ dadāti // Saddhp_4.49 //
 āścaryaprāptāḥ sahasā sma adya yathā daridro labhiyāna vittam /
 phalaṃ ca prāptaṃ iha buddhāśāsane prathamam viśiṣṭam ca anāsravaṃ ca // Saddhp_4.50 //
 yacchilamasmābhi ca dīrgharātram saṃrakṣitaṃ lokavidusya śāsane /
 asmābhi labdham phalamadya tasya śīlasya pūrvam caritasya nātha // Saddhp_4.51 //
 yad brahmācaryam paramam viśuddham niṣevitam śāsani nāyakasya /
 tasyo viśiṣṭam phalamadya labdham śāntam udāram ca anāsravaṃ ca // Saddhp_4.52 //
 adyo vyaṃ śrāvakabhūta nātha saṃśrāvayīṣyāmātha cāgrabodhim /
 bodhiyā śabdaṃ ca prakāśayāmasteno vyaṃ śrāvaka bhīṣmakalpāḥ // Saddhp_4.53 //
 arhantabhūtā vyaṃmadya nātha arhāmahe pūja sadevakātaḥ /
 lokātsamārātu sabrahmakātaḥ sarveṣa sattvāna ca antikātaḥ // Saddhp_4.54 //
 ko nāma śaktaḥ pratikartu tubhyamudyuktarūpo bahukalpakotyāḥ /
 suduṣkarāṇīdrśakā karoṣi suduṣkarān yāniha martyaloke // Saddhp_4.55 //

[Vaidya 83]

hastehi pādehi śīreṇa cāpi pratipriyam duṣkarakaṃ hi kartum /
 śīreṇa aṃsena ca yo dhareta paripūrṇakalpān yatha gaṅgavālikāḥ // Saddhp_4.56 //
 khādyam dadedbhojanavastrapānam śayanāsanam co vimalottaracchadam /
 vihāra kārāpayi candanāmayān saṃstīrya co dūṣyayugehi dadyāt // Saddhp_4.57 //
 gilānabhaiṣajya bahuprakāram pūjārtha dadyāt sugatasya nityam /
 dadeya kalpān yatha gaṅgavālikā naivam kadācit pratikartu śakyam // Saddhp_4.58 //
 mahātmadharmā atulānubhāvā maharddhikāḥ kṣāntibale pratiṣṭhitāḥ /
 buddhā mahārāja anāsravā jinā sahanti bālāna imīdrśāni // Saddhp_4.59 //
 anuvartamānastatha nityakālam nimittacārīṇa bravīti dharmam /
 dharmeśvaro īśvaru sarvaloke maheśvaro lokavināyakendraḥ // Saddhp_4.60 //
 pratipatti darśeti bahuprakāram sattvāna sthānāni prajānamānaḥ /
 nānādhimuktim ca viditva teṣāṃ hetūśahasrehi bravīti dharmam // Saddhp_4.61 //
 tathāgataścarya prajānamānaḥ sarveṣa sattvānatha pudgalānām /
 bahuprakāram hi bravīti dharmam nidarśayanto imamagrabodhim // Saddhp_4.62 //
 ityāryasaddharmapuṇḍarīke dharmaparyāye adhimuktiparivarto nāma caturthaḥ ||

[Vaidya 84]

5. oṣadhīparivartaḥ

atha khalu bhagavānāyusmantam mahākāśyapaṃ tāmścānyān sthavirān
mahāśrāvakānāmantrayāmāsa - sādhu sādhu mahākāśyapa | sādhu khalu punaryuṣmākam
kāśyapa yadyūyam tathāgatasya bhūtān guṇavarṇān bhāṣadhve | ete ca kāśyapa tathāgatasya
bhūtā guṇāḥ | ataścānye 'prameyā asaṃkhyeyāḥ, yeṣāṃ na sukarāḥ paryanto
'dhigantumaparimitānapi kalpān bhāṣamāṇaiḥ | dharmasvāmī kāśyapa tathāgataḥ,
sarvadharmāṇāṃ rājā prabhurvaśī | yaṃ ca kāśyapa tathāgato dharmam yatropanikṣipati, sa
tathaiva bhavati | sarvadharmāśca kāśyapa tathāgato yuktyopanikṣipati |
tathāgatajñānenopanikṣipati | yathā te dharmāḥ sarvajñabhūmiveva gacchanti |
sarvadharmārthagatiṃ ca tathāgato vyavalokayati | sarvadharmārthavaśitāprāptaḥ
sarvadharmādhyāsayaprāptaḥ sarvadharmaviniścayakauśalyajñānaparamapāramitāprāptaḥ
sarvajñajñānasamdarśakaḥ sarvajñajñānāvātārakaḥ sarvajñajñānopanikṣepakaḥ kāśyapa
tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ | |

tadyathāpi nāma kāśyapa asyāṃ trisāhasramahāsāhasrāyāṃ lokadhātāu
yāvantastrīṇagulmauṣadhivanaspatayo nānāvarṇā nānāprakārā oṣadhigrāmā nānānamadheyāḥ
pṛthivyāṃ jātāḥ parvatagirikandareṣu vā | meghaśca mahāvāriparipūrṇa unnamet, unnamitvā
sarvāvatīṃ trisāhasramahāsāhasrāṃ lokadhātum saṃchādayet | saṃchādyā ca sarvatra
samakālam vāri pramuñcet | tatra kāśyapa ye trīṇagulmauṣadhivanaspatayo 'syāṃ
trisāhasramahāsāhasralokadhātāu, tatra ye taruṇāḥ
komalanālasākhāpatrapalāśāstrīṇagulmauṣadhivanaspatayo drumā mahādrumāḥ, sarve te tato
mahāmeghapramuktādvāriṇo yathābalaṃ yathāviśayamabdhātum pratyāpibanti | te caikarasena
vāriṇā prabhūtena meghapramuktena yathābījamanvayaṃ vivṛddhiṃ virūḍhiṃ
vipulatāmāpadyante, tathā ca puṣpaphalāni prasavanti | te ca pṛthak pṛthagū nānānamadheyāni
pratilabhante | ekadharaṇīpratiṣṭhitāśca te sarve oṣadhigrāmā bījagrāmā ekarasatoyābhiṣyanditāḥ
| evameva kāśyapa tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddho loka utpadyate | yathā mahāmeghaḥ
unnamate, tathā tathāgato 'pyutpadya sarvāvantaṃ sadevamānuṣāsuraṃ lokaṃ
svareṇābhivijñāpayati | tadyathāpi nāma kāśyapa mahāmeghaḥ sarvāvatīṃ
trisāhasramahāsāhasrāṃ lokadhātumavacchādayati, evameva kāśyapa tathāgato 'rhan
samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ sadevamānuṣāsurasya lokasya purata evaṃ śabdāmudīrayati,
ghoṣamanuśrāvayati - tathāgato 'smi bhavanto devamanuṣyāḥ arhan samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ,
tīrṇastārayāmi, mukto mocayāmi, āsvasta āśvāsayāmi, parinirvṛtaḥ parinirvāpayāmi | ahamimaṃ
ca lokaṃ paraṃ ca lokaṃ samyak prajñayā yathābhūtaṃ prajānāmi sarvajñaḥ sarvadarśī |
upasaṃkrāmantu mām bhavanto devamanuṣyā dharmāśravaṇāya | ahaṃ mārḡasyākhyātā
mārḡadeśiko mārḡavit mārḡakovidāḥ | tatra kāśyapa bahūni prāṇikoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi
tathāgatasya dharmāśravaṇāyopasaṃkrāmanti | atha tathāgato 'pi teṣāṃ
sattvānāmindriyavīryaparāparavaimātratām [Vaidya 85] jñātvā tāmstān
dharmaparyāyanupasaṃharati, tām tām dharmakathāṃ kathayati bahvīm vicitrām harṣaṇīyām
paritoṣaṇīyām prāmodyakaraṇīyām hitasukhasaṃvartanakaraṇīyām | yayā

kathaya te sattvāḥ dṛṣṭa eva dharme sukhitā bhavanti, kālam ca kṛtvā sugatīṣūpadyante, yatra
prabhūtāmśca kāmān paribhuñjante, dharmam ca śṛṇvanti | śrutvā ca tam dharmam
vigatanīvaraṇā bhavanti | anupūrveṇa ca sarvajñadharmeṣvabhiyujyante yathābalaṃ
yathāviśayaṃ yathāsthānam | |

tadyathāpi nāma kāśyapa mahāmeghaḥ sarvāvatiṃ trisāhasramahāsāhasrāṃ lokadhātum
 samchādya samam vāri pramuñcati, sarvāṃśca tṛṇagulmauśadhivanaspatīn vāriṇā samtarpayati |
 yathābalaṃ yathāviśayaṃ yathāsthāmaṃ ca te tṛṇagulmauśadhivanaspatayo vāryāpibanti,
 svakasvakāṃ ca jātipramāṇatām gacchanti | evameva kāśyapa tathāgato 'rhan samyaksambuddho
 yaṃ dharmam bhāṣate, sarvaḥ sa dharma ekaraso yaduta vimuktiraso virāgaraso nirodharasaḥ
 sarvajñajñānaparyavasānaḥ | tatra kāśyapa ye te sattvāstathāgatasya dharmam bhāṣamāṇasya
 śṛṇvanti dhārayanti abhisamuyyante, na te ātmanātmānaṃ jānanti vā vedayanti vā budhyanti vā |
 tatkaśya hetoh? tathāgata eva kāśyapa tān sattvāṃstathā jānāti, ye ca te, yathā ca te, yādṛśāśca te |
 yaṃ ca te cintayanti, yathā ca te cintayanti, yena ca te cintayanti | yaṃ ca te bhāvayanti, yathā ca te
 bhāvayanti, yena ca te bhāvayanti | yaṃ ca te prāpnuvanti, yathā ca te prāpnuvanti, yena ca te
 prāpnuvanti | tathāgata eva kāśyapa tatra pratyakṣaḥ pratyakṣadarśī yathā ca darśī teṣāṃ
 sattvānāṃ tāsu tāsu bhūmiṣu sthitānāṃ tṛṇagulmauśadhivanaspatīnāṃ hīnotkṛṣṭamadhyamānāṃ
 | so 'haṃ kāśyapa ekarasadharmā viditvā yaduta vimuktirasam nirvṛtirasam
 nirvāṇaparyavasānaṃ nityaparinirvṛtamekabhūmikamākāśagatikamadhimuktiṃ
 sattvānāmanurakṣamāṇo na sahasaiva sarvajñajñānaṃ samprakāśayāmi | āścaryaprāptā
 adbhutaprāptā yūyaṃ kāśyapa yadyūyaṃ samdhābhāṣitaṃ tathāgatasya na śaknutha avataritum |
 tatkaśya hetoh? durvijñeyaṃ kāśyapa tathāgatānāmarhatāṃ samyaksambuddhānāṃ
 samdhābhāṣitamiti | |

atha khalu bhagavāṃstasyāṃ velāyāmimamevārthaṃ bhūyasyā mātrayā samdarśayamāna imā
 gāthā abhāṣata -

dharmarājā ahaṃ loke utpanno bhavamardanaḥ /
 dharmam bhāṣāmi sattvānāmadhimuktiṃ vijāniya // Saddhp_5.1 //
 dhīrabuddhī mahāvīrā ciraṃ rakṣanti bhāṣitaṃ /
 rahasyaṃ cāpi dhārenti na ca bhāṣanti prāṇināṃ // Saddhp_5.2 //
 durbodhyaṃ cāpi tajjñānaṃ sahasā śrutva bālīśāḥ /
 kāṅkṣāṃ kuryuḥ sudurmedhāstato bhraṣṭā bhrameyu te // Saddhp_5.3 //

[Vaidya 86]

yathāviśayu bhāṣāmi yasya yādṛśakaṃ balam /
 anyamanyehi arthehi dṛṣṭiṃ kurvāmi ujjukām // Saddhp_5.4 //
 yathāpi kāśyapā megho lokadhātūya unnataḥ /
 sarvamonahatī cāpi chādayanto vasaṃdharām // Saddhp_5.5 //
 so ca vārisya saṃpūrṇo vidyunmālī mahāmbudaḥ /
 nirnādayanta śabdena harṣayet sarvadehinaḥ // Saddhp_5.6 //
 sūryaraśmī nivāritvā śītaṃ kṛtvā maṇḍalam /
 hastaprāpto 'vatiṣṭhanto vāri muñcet samantataḥ // Saddhp_5.7 //
 sa caiva mama muñceta āpaskandhamanalpakam /
 prākharantaḥ samantena tarpayenmedinīmimām // Saddhp_5.8 //
 iha yā kāci medinyāṃ jātā oṣadhayo bhavet /
 tṛṇagulmavanaspatyo drumā vātha mahādrumāḥ // Saddhp_5.9 //
 sasyāni vividhānyeva yadvāpi haritaṃ bhavet /
 parvate kandare caiva nikuñjeṣu ca yadbhavet // Saddhp_5.10 //
 sarvān samtarpayenmeghastṛṇagulmavanaspatīn /
 tṛṣṭitām dharaṇīm tarpet pariśiñcati cauśadhīḥ // Saddhp_5.11 //

tacca ekarasam vāri meghamuktamihasthitam /
 yathābalaṃ yathāviśayaṃ tṛṇagulmā pibanti tat // Saddhp_5.12 //
 drumāśca ye keci mahādrumāśca khudrāka madhyāśca yathāvayāśca /
 yathābalaṃ sarve pibanti vāri pibanti vardhanti yatheccchakāmāḥ // Saddhp_5.13 //
 kāṇḍena nālena tvacā yathaiva śākhāprasākhāya tathaiva patraiḥ /
 vardhanti puṣpehi phalehi caiva meghābhivṛṣṭena mahauṣadhīyaḥ // Saddhp_5.14 //
 yathābalaṃ tā viśayaśca yādṛśo yāsām ca yad yādṛśakaṃ ca bījam /
 svakasvakaṃ tāḥ prasavaṃ dadanti vāriṃ ca taṃ ekarasam pramuktam // Saddhp_5.15 //

[Vaidya 87]

emeva buddho 'pi ha loka kāśyapa utpadyate vāridharo va loka /
 utpadya ca bhāṣati lokanātho bhūtāṃ carim darśayate ca prāṇinām // Saddhp_5.16 //
 evaṃ ca saṃśrāvayate maharṣiḥ puraskṛto loka sadevake 'smin /
 tathāgato 'haṃ dvipadottamo jino utpannu lokasmi yathaiva meghaḥ // Saddhp_5.17 //
 saṃtarpayīṣyāmyahu sarvasattvān saṃśuṣkagātrāmstribhave vilagnān /
 duḥkhena śuśyanta sukhe sthapeyaṃ kāmāṃśca dāsyāmyahu nirvṛtiṃ ca // Saddhp_5.18 //
 śṛṇotha me devamānuṣyasamghā upasaṃkramadhvaṃ mama darśanāya /
 tathāgato 'haṃ bhagavānanābhībhuḥ saṃtaraṇārthaṃ iha loka jātaḥ // Saddhp_5.19 //
 bhāṣāmi ca prāṇisahasrakotīnām dharmam viśuddham abhidarśanīyam /
 ekā ca tasyo samatā tathatvaṃ yadidaṃ vimuktiścatha nirvṛti ca // Saddhp_5.20 //
 svareṇa caikena vadāmi dharmam bodhiṃ nidānam kariyāna nityam /
 samaṃ hi etadviśamatva nāsti na kaści vidveṣu na rāgu vidyate // Saddhp_5.21 //
 anuṇīyatā mahya na kācidasti premā ca doṣaśca na me kaḥcit /
 samaṃ ca dharmam pravādāmi dehinām yathaikasattvasya tathā parasya // Saddhp_5.22 //
 ananyakarmā pravādāmi dharmam gacchantu tiṣṭhantu niṣīdamānaḥ /

[Vaidya 88]

niṣaṇṇa śayyāsanamāruhitvā kilāsitā mahya na jātu vidyate // Saddhp_5.23 //
 saṃtarpayāmī imu sarvalokaṃ megho va vāriṃ sama muñcamānaḥ /
 āryeṣu nīceṣu ca tulyabuddhirduḥśīlabhūteṣvatha śīlavatsu // Saddhp_5.24 //
 vinaṣṭacāritra tathaiva ye narāścāritraācārasamanvitāśca /
 dṛṣṭisthitā ye ca vinaṣṭadrṣṭi samyagdṛśo ye cāviśuddhadrṣṭayaḥ // Saddhp_5.25 //
 hīneṣu cotkrṣṭamatīṣu cāpi mṛdvindriyeṣu pravādāmi dharmam /
 kilāsitāṃ sarva vivarjayitvā samyak pramuñcāmyahu dharmavarṣam // Saddhp_5.26 //
 yathābalaṃ ca śruṇīyāna mahyaṃ vividhāsu bhūmīṣu pratiṣṭhihanti /
 deveṣu martyeṣu manorameṣu śakreṣu brahmeṣvatha cakravartīṣu // Saddhp_5.27 //
 kṣudrānukṣudrā ima oṣadhīyo kṣudrika etā iha yāva loka /
 anyā ca madhyā mahatī ca oṣadhī śṛṇotha tāḥ sarva prakāśayiṣye // Saddhp_5.28 //
 anāsravaṃ dharma prajānamānā nirvāṇaprāptā viharanti ye narāḥ /
 ṣaḍabhiṇṇa traividya bhavanti ye ca sā kṣudrikā oṣadhi saṃpravuttā // Saddhp_5.29 //
 girikandeṣu viharanti ye ca pratyekabodhiṃ sprhayanti ye narāḥ /
 ye īdṛśā madhyaviśuddhabuddhayaḥ sā madhyamā oṣadhi saṃpravuttā // Saddhp_5.30 //

[Vaidya 89]

ye prārthayante puruṣarṣabhatvaṃ buddho bhaviṣye naradevanāthaḥ /

vīryaṃ ca dhyānaṃ ca niṣevamāṇāḥ sā oṣadhī agra iyaṃ pravuccati // Saddhp_5.31 //
 ye cāpi yuktāḥ sugatasya putrā maitrīm niṣevantiha śāntacaryām /
 niṣkāṅkṣaprāptā puruṣarṣabhatve ayaṃ drumo vucyati evarūpaḥ // Saddhp_5.32 //
 avivartacakraṃ hi pravartayantā ṛddhībalasmin sthita ye ca dhīrāḥ /
 pramocayanto bahu prāṇikoṭī mahādrumo so ca pravuccate hi // Saddhp_5.33 //
 samaśca so dharma jinena bhāṣito meghena vā vāri samaṃ pramuktam /
 citrā abhijñā ima evarūpā yathauṣadhiyo dharaṇītalasthāḥ // Saddhp_5.34 //
 anena dṛṣṭāntanidarśanena upāyu jñāhi tathāgatasya /
 yathā ca so bhāṣati ekadharmam nānāniruktī jalabindavo vā // Saddhp_5.35 //
 mamāpi co varṣatu dharmavarṣaṃ loko hyayaṃ tarpitu bhoti sarvaḥ /
 yathābalaṃ cānuvicintayanti subhāṣitaṃ ekarasaṃ pi dharmam // Saddhp_5.36 //
 tṛṇagulmakā vā yatha varṣamāṇe madhyā pi vā oṣadhiyo yathaiva /
 drumā pi vā te ca mahādrumā vā yatha śobhayante daśadikṣu sarve // Saddhp_5.37 //
 iyaṃ sadā lokahitāya dharmatā tarpeti dharmeṇimu sarvalokam /
 saṃtarpitaścāpyatha sarvalokaḥ pramuñcate oṣadhi puṣpakāṇi // Saddhp_5.38 //

[Vaidya 90]

madhyāpi ca oṣadhiyo vivardhayī arhanta ye te sthita āsravakṣaye /
 pratyekabuddhā vanaṣaṇḍacāriṇo niṣpādayī dharmamimaṃ subhāṣitam // Saddhp_5.39 //
 bahubodhisattvāḥ smṛtimanta dhīrāḥ sarvatra traidhātuki ye gatiṃgatāḥ /
 paryeṣamāṇā imagrābodhiṃ drumā va vardhanti ti nityakālam // Saddhp_5.40 //
 ye ṛddhimantaścātudhyānadhyāyino ye śūnyatām śrutva janenti prītim /
 raśmīsahasrāṇi pramuñcamānāste caiva vuccanti mahādrumā iha // Saddhp_5.41 //
 etādṛśī kāśyapa dharmadeśanā meghena vā vāri samaṃ pramuktam /
 bahvī vivardhanti mahauṣadhiyo manuṣyapuṣpāṇi anantakāṇi // Saddhp_5.42 //
 svapratyayaṃ dharma prakāśayāmi kālena darśemi ca buddhabodhim /
 upāyakaūśalyu mamaitadagraṃ sarveṣa co lokavināyakānām // Saddhp_5.43 //
 paramārtha evaṃ mayaṃ bhūtabhāṣito te śrāvakāḥ sarvi na enti nirvṛtim /
 caranti ete vara bodhicārikāṃ buddhā bhaviṣyantimi sarvaśrāvakāḥ // Saddhp_5.44 //

punaraparaṃ kāśyapa tathāgataḥ sattvavinaye samo na cāsamaḥ | tadyathā kāśyapa
 candrasuryaprabhā sarvalokamavabhāsayati kuśalakāriṇamakuśalakāriṇam
 cordhvāvasthitamadharāvasthitaṃ ca sugandhi durgandhi, sā sarvatra samaṃ prabhā nipatati na
 viṣamaṃ, evameva kāśyapa tathāgatānāmarhatāṃ samyaksaṃbuddhānām
 sarvajñajñānacittaprabhā sarveṣu pañcagatyupapanneṣu sattveṣu yathādhimuktim
 mahāyānikapratyekabuddhayānikaśrāvakayānikeṣu saddharmadeśanā samaṃ pravartate | na ca
 tathāgatasya jñānaprabhāyā ūnatā vā atiriktatā vā yathāpuṇyajñānasamudāgamāya saṃbhavati |
 na santi kāśyapa trīṇi yānāni | kevalamanyonyacaritāḥ sattvāḥ, tena trīṇi yānāni prajñapyante ||

[Vaidya 91]

evamukte āyusmān mahākāśyapo bhagavantametadavocat - yadi bhagavan na santi trīṇi yānāni,
 kim kāraṇaṃ pratyutpanne 'dhvani śrāvakapratyekabuddhabodhisattvānām prajñaptiḥ
 prajñapyate? evamukte bhagavānāyusmantam mahākāśyapametadavocat - tadyathā kāśyapa
 kumbhakāraḥ samāsu mṛttikāsu bhājanāni karoti | tatra kānicid guḍabhājanāni bhavanti, kānicid
 ghṛtabhājanāni, kānicid dadhikṣīrabhājanāni, kānicid hīnānyaśucibhājanāni bhavanti, na ca
 mṛttikāyā nānātvam, atha ca dravyaprakṣepamātreṇa bhājanānām nānātvam prajñāyate |

evameva kāsyaapa ekamevedaṃ yānaṃ yaduta buddhayānaṃ | na dvitīyaṃ na tṛtīyaṃ vā yānaṃ
saṃvidyate ||

evamukte āyusmān mahākāsyaapo bhagavantametadavocat - yadyapi bhagavan sattvā
nānādhimuktayo ye traidhātukānniḥsṛtāḥ, kiṃ teṣāmekam nirvāṇamuta dve trīṇi vā? bhagavānāha
- sarvadharmasamatāvabodhāddhi kāsyaapa nirvāṇam | taccaikam, na dve na trīṇi | tena hi
kāsyaapa upamāṃ te kariṣyāmi | upamayā ihaikatyā vijñāpuruṣā bhāṣitasyārthamājānanti |
tadyathā kāsyaapa jātyandhaḥ puruṣaḥ | sa evaṃ brūyānna santi suvarṇadurvarṇāni rūpāṇi, na santi
suvarṇadurvarṇānām rūpāṇām draṣṭāraḥ, na staḥ sūryācandramasau, na santi nakṣatrāṇi, na santi
grahāḥ, na santi grahāṇām draṣṭāraḥ | athānye puruṣāstasya jātyandhasya puruṣasya purata evaṃ
vadeyuḥ - santi suvarṇadurvarṇāni rūpāṇi, santi suvarṇadurvarṇānām rūpāṇām draṣṭāraḥ, staḥ
sūryācandramasau, santi nakṣatrāṇi, santi grahāḥ, santi grahāṇām draṣṭāraḥ | sa ca jātyandhaḥ
puruṣasteṣāṃ puruṣāṇām na śraddadhyāt, noktaṃ gṛhṇīyāt | atha kaścīd vaidyaḥ sarvavyādhijñāḥ
syāt | sa taṃ jātyandhaṃ puruṣaṃ paśyet | tasyaivaṃ syāt - tasya puruṣasya pūrvapāpena
karmanā vyādhirutpannaḥ | ye ca kecana vyādhaya utpadyante, te sarve caturvidhāḥ - vātikāḥ
paittikāḥ ślāiḥmikāḥ sāmṇipātikāśca | atha sa vaidyastasya vyādhervyupāśamanārthaṃ punaḥ
punarupāyaṃ cintayet |

tasyaivaṃ syāt - yāni khalvimāni dravyāṇi pracaranti, na taiḥ śakyo 'yaṃ vyādhīcīkītsitum | santi
tu himavati parvatarāje catasra oṣadhayaḥ | katamāścatasraḥ? tadyathā - prathamā
sarvavarṇarasasthānānugatā nāma, dvitīyā sarvavyādhīpramocanī nāma, tṛtīyā sarvaviṣavināśanī
nāma, caturthī yathāsthānasthitasukhapradā nāma | imāścatasraḥ oṣadhayaḥ | atha sa
vaidyastasmīn jātyandhe kāruṇyamutpādyā tādṛśamupāyaṃ cintayet, yenopāyena himavantam
parvatarājaṃ śaknuyādgantam | gatvā cordhvamapyārohet, adho 'pyavataret,
tiryagapipravicinuyāt | sa evaṃ pravicinvaṃstāścatasra oṣadhīrārāgayet | ārāgya ca
kāṃciddantaiḥ kṣoditāṃ kṛtvā dadyāt, kāṃcit peṣayitvā dadyāt, kāṃcidanyadravyasaṃyojitāṃ
pācayitvā dadyāt, kāṃcidāmadravyasaṃyojitāṃ kṛtvā dadyāt, kāṃcicchalākayā śarīrasthānam
viddhvā dadyāt, kāṃcidagninā paridāhya dadyāt, kāṃcidanyonyadravyasaṃyuktāṃ yāvat
pānabhojanādiṣvapi yojayitvā dadyāt | atha sa jātyandhapuruṣastenopāyayogena cakṣuḥ
pratilabheta | sa pratilabdha cakṣurbahiradhyātmaṃ dūre āsanne ca candrasūryaprabhāṃ
nakṣatrāṇi grahān sarvarūpāṇi ca paśyet | evaṃ ca vadet - aho batāhaṃ mūḍhaḥ, yo 'haṃ
pūrvamācakṣamāṇānām na śraddadhāmi, noktaṃ [Vaidya 92] gṛhṇāmi | so 'hamidānīm sarvaṃ
paśyāmi | mukto 'smi andhabhāvāt | pratilabdha cakṣuścāsmi | na ca me kaścīd viśiṣṭataro 'stīti |
tena ca samayena pañcābhijñā ṛṣayo bhavye yurdivyacakṣurdivyaśrotraparacittajñānapūrvanivāsān
usmṛtijñānārddhivimokṣakriyākuśalāḥ, te taṃ puruṣamevaṃ vadeyuḥ - kevalaṃ bhoḥ puruṣa
tvayā cakṣuḥ pratilabdham | na tu bhavān kiṃcijjānāti | kuto 'bhimānaste samutpannaḥ? na ca te
'sti prajñā | na cāsi paṇḍitaḥ | tamenamevaṃ vadeyuḥ - yadā tvaṃ bhoḥ puruṣa antargṛhaṃ
niṣaṇṇo bahiranyāni rūpāṇi na paśyasi, na ca jānāsi, nāpi te ye sattvāḥ snigdhaścittā vā drugdhacittā
vā | na vijānīṣe pañcayojanāntarasthitasya janasya bhāṣamāṇasya | bherīśāṅkhādīnām śabdaṃ na
prajānāsi, na śṛṇoṣi | krośāntaramapyanutkṣīpya pādaṃ na śaknoṣi gantum | jātasaṃvṛddhaścāsi
mātuḥ kukṣau | tāṃ ca kriyāṃ na smarasi | tat kathamasi paṇḍitaḥ? kathaṃ ca sarvaṃ paśyāmīti

vadasi? tatsādhu bhoḥ puruṣa yadandhakāraṃ tatprakāśamīti saṃjānīṣe, yacca prakāśaṃ
tadandhakāramīti saṃjānīṣe ||

atha sa puruṣastān ṛṣīnevaṃ vadet - ka upāyaḥ, kiṃ vā śubhaṃ karma kṛtvēdṛśīm prajñāṃ
pratilabheya, yuṣmākaṃ prasādāccaitān guṇān pratilabheya? atha khalu te ṛṣayastasya
puruṣasyaivaṃ kathayeyuḥ - yadīcchasi, araṇye vasa | parvataguhāsu vā niṣaṇṇo dharmam cintaya

| kleśāśca te prahātavyāḥ | tathā dhūtaguṇasamanvāgato 'bhijñāḥ pratilapsyase | atha sa puruṣastamarthaṃ gṛhītvā pravrajitaḥ | arāṇye vasan ekāgracitto lokatrṣṇāṃ prahāya pañcābhijñāḥ prāpnuyāt | pratilabdhābhijñāśca cintayet - yadahaṃ pūrvamanyatkarma kṛtavān, tena me na kaścid guṇo 'dhigataḥ | idānīm yathācintitaṃ gacchāmi | pūrvam cāhamalpaprajñō 'lpapratisaṃvedī andhabhūto 'smyāsīt ||

iti hi kāśyapa upamaiṣā kṛtā asyārthasya vijñaptaye | ayaṃ ca punaratrārtho draṣṭavyaḥ | jātyandha iti kāśyapa ṣaḍgatisaṃsārasthitānāṃ sattvānāmetadadhivacanam, ye saddharmaṃ na jānanti, kleśatamondhakāraṃ ca saṃvardhayanti | te cāvidyāndhāḥ | avidyāndhāśca saṃskārānupavicinvati, saṃskārapratyayaṃ ca nāmarūpam, yāvadevamasya kevalasya mahato duḥkhaskandhasya samudayo bhavati | evamavidyāndhāstīṣṭhanti sattvāḥ saṃsāre | tathāgatastu karuṇāṃ janayitvā traidhātukānniḥśṛtaḥ piteva priye ekaputrake karuṇāṃ janayitvā traidhātuke 'vatīrya sattvān saṃsārakre paribhramataḥ saṃpaśyati | na ca te saṃsārānniḥsaraṇaṃ prajānanti | atha bhagavāṃstān prajñācakṣuṣā paśyati | drṣṭvā ca jānāti - amī sattvāḥ pūrvam kuśalaṃ kṛtvā mandadveṣāstīvrarāgāḥ, mandarāgāstīvradveṣāḥ, kecīdalpaprajñāḥ, kecīta paṇḍitāḥ, kecītaparipākaśuddhāḥ, kecinmithyādrṣṭayaḥ | teṣāṃ sattvānāṃ tathāgata upāyakaūśalyena trīṇi yānāni deśayati | tatra yathā te ṛṣayaḥ pañcābhijñā viśuddhacakṣuṣāḥ, evaṃ bodhisattvā bodhicittānyutpādyā anutpattikīm dharmakṣāntīm pratilabhya anuttarāṃ samyaksaṃbodhimabhisambudhyante ||

[Vaidya 93]

tatra yathāsau mahāvaidyaḥ, evaṃ tathāgato draṣṭavyaḥ | yathāsau jātyandhastathā mohāndhāḥ sattvā draṣṭavyāḥ | yathā vātapittaśleṣmāṇaḥ, evaṃ rāgadveṣamohāḥ, dvāṣaṣṭi ca drṣṭikṛtāni draṣṭavyāni | yathā catasra oṣadhayastathā śūnyatānimittāpraṇihitanirvāṇadvāraṃ ca draṣṭavyam | yathā yathā dravyāṇyupayujyante, tathā tathā vyādhayaḥ praśāmyantīti | evaṃ śūnyatānimittāpraṇihitāni vimokṣamukhāni bhāvayitvā sattvā avidyāṃ nirodhayanti | avidyānirodhāt saṃskāranirodhaḥ, yāvadevamasya kevalasya mahato duḥkhaskandhasya nirodho bhavati | evaṃ cāsya cittaṃ na kuśale tiṣṭhati na pāpe ||

yathā andhaścakṣuḥ pratilabhate, tathā śrāvakaप्रत्येकबुद्धयानि यो draṣṭavyaḥ | saṃsārakleśabandhanāni cchinatti | kleśabandhanānnirmuktaḥ pramucyate ṣaṅgatikāt traidhātukāt | tena śrāvakayānīyaḥ evaṃ jānāti, evaṃ ca vācaṃ bhāṣate - na santyapare dharmā abhisamboddhavyāḥ | nirvāṇaprāpto 'smīti | atha khalu tathāgatastasmai dharmam deśayati | sa yena sarvadharmā na prāptāḥ, kutastasya nirvāṇamiti? taṃ bhagavān bodhau samādāpayati | sa utpannabodhicitto na saṃsārasthito na nirvāṇaprāpto bhavati | so 'vabudhya traidhātukaṃ daśasu dikṣu śūnyaṃ nirmītopamaṃ māyopamaṃ svapnamarīcīpratiśrutkopamaṃ lokaṃ paśyati | sa sarvadharmānanutpannānaniruddhān abaddhānamuktān atamondhakārān naprakāśān paśyati | ya evaṃ gambhīrān dharmān paśyati, sa paśyati apaśyanayā sarvatraidhātukaṃ paripūrṇamanyonyasattvāśayādhimuktam ||

atha khalu bhagavānimamevārthaṃ bhūyasyā mātrayā saṃdarśayamānaḥ tasyāṃ velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

candrasūryaprabhā yadvannipatanti samaṃ nṛṣu /
guṇavatsvatha pāpeṣu prabhāyā nonapūrṇatā // Saddhp_5.45 //
tathāgatasya prajñābhā samā hyādityacandravat /
sarvasattvān vinayate na conā naiva cādhikā // Saddhp_5.46 //
yathā kulālo mṛdbhāṇḍam kurvan mṛtsu samāsvapi /

bhavanti bhājanā tasya guḍakṣīradhṛtāmbhasām // Saddhp_5.47 //
 aśuceḥ kānicittatra dadhno 'nyāni bhavanti tu /
 mṛdamekāṃ sa grhṇāti kurvan bhāṇḍāni bhārgavaḥ // Saddhp_5.48 //
 yādṛk prakṣipyate dravyaṃ bhājanaṃ tena lakṣyate /
 sattvāviśeṣe 'pi tathā rucibhedāttathāgatāḥ // Saddhp_5.49 //

[Vaidya 94]

yānabhedaṃ varṇayanti buddhayānaṃ tu niṃścitam /
 saṃsārakrasyājñānānnirvṛtiṃ na vijānate // Saddhp_5.50 //
 yastu śūnyān vijānāti dharmānātmavivarjitān /
 saṃbuddhānāṃ bhagavatāṃ bodhiṃ jñānāti tattvataḥ // Saddhp_5.51 //
 prajñāmadhyavyavasthānāt pratyekajina ucyate /
 śūnyājñānavihinatvācchrāvakaḥ saṃprabhāṣyate // Saddhp_5.52 //
 sarvadharmāvabodhāttu samyaksambuddha ucyate /
 tenopāyaśatairnityaṃ dharmāṃ deśeti prāñinām // Saddhp_5.53 //
 yathā hi kaścijātyandhaḥ sūryendugrahatārakāḥ /
 apaśyanneva māhāsau nāsti rūpāṇi sarvaśaḥ // Saddhp_5.54 //
 jātyandhe tu mahāvaidyaḥ kārūṇyaṃ saṃniveśya ha /
 himavantaṃ sa gatvāna tiryagūrdhvamadhastathā // Saddhp_5.55 //
 sarvavarṇarasthānā nagāllabhata oṣadhīḥ /
 evamādīścatasro 'tha prayogamakarottataḥ // Saddhp_5.56 //
 dantaiḥ saṃcūrṇya kāmṇicittu piṣṭvā cānyāṃ tathāparāṃ /
 sūcyagreṇa praveśyāṅge jātyandhāya prayojayet // Saddhp_5.57 //
 sa labdhacakṣuḥ saṃpaśyet sūryendugrahatārakāḥ /
 evaṃ cāsyā bhavetpūrvajñānāttadudāhṛtam // Saddhp_5.58 //
 evaṃ sattvā mahājñānā jātyandhāḥ saṃsaranti hi /
 pratītyotpādacakrasya ajñānādduḥkhavartmanaḥ // Saddhp_5.59 //
 evamajñānasamṃmūḍhe loka sarvaviduttamaḥ /
 tathāgato mahāvaidya utpannaḥ karuṇātmakaḥ // Saddhp_5.60 //
 upāyakuśalaḥ śāstā saddharmaṃ deśayatyasau /
 anuttarāṃ buddhabodhiṃ deśayatyagrayāṇike // Saddhp_5.61 //
 prakāśayati madhyāṃ tu madhyaprajñāya nāyakaḥ /
 saṃsārabhīrave bodhimanyāṃ saṃvarṇayatyapi // Saddhp_5.62 //
 traidhātukānniḥśṛtasya śrāvakasya vijānataḥ /
 bhavatyevaṃ mayā prāptaṃ nirvāṇamamalaṃ śivam // Saddhp_5.63 //

[Vaidya 95]

tāmeva tatra prakāśemi naitannirvāṇamucyate /
 sarvadharmāvabodhāttu nirvāṇaṃ prāpyate 'mṛtam // Saddhp_5.64 //
 maharṣayo yathā tasmai karuṇāṃ saṃniveśya vai /
 kathayanti ca mūḍho 'si mā te 'bhūjjñānavānaḥ // Saddhp_5.65 //
 abhyantarāvasthitastvaṃ yadā bhavasi koṣṭhake /
 bahiryadvartate tadvai na jñāṣe tvamalpadhīḥ // Saddhp_5.66 //
 yo 'bhyantare 'vasthitastu bahirjñātaṃ kṛtākṛtam /

so adyāpi na jānāti kutastvaṃ vetsyase 'lpadhīḥ // Saddhp_5.67 //
 pañcayojanamātraṃ tu yaḥ śabdo niścarediḥa /
 taṃ śrotuṃ na samartho 'si prāgevānyaṃ vidūrataḥ // Saddhp_5.68 //
 tvayi ye pāpacitta vā anunitāstathāpare /
 te na śakyaṃ tvayā jñātumabhimānaḥ kuto 'sti te // Saddhp_5.69 //
 krośamātre 'pi gantavye padavīm na vinā gatiḥ /
 mātuh kukṣau ca yadvṛttaṃ vismṛtaṃ tattadeva te // Saddhp_5.70 //
 abhijñā yasya pañcāitāḥ sa sarvajña ihocyate /
 tvaṃ mohādapyakiṃcijjñāḥ sarvajño 'smīti bhāṣase // Saddhp_5.71 //
 sarvajñatvaṃ prārthayase yadyabhijñābhinirhareḥ /
 taṃ cābhijñābhinirhāramaraṇyastho vicintaya /
 dharmaṃ viśuddhaṃ tena tvamabhijñāḥ pratilapsyase // Saddhp_5.72 //
 so 'rthaṃ grhya gato 'raṇyaṃ cintayet susamāhitaḥ /
 abhijñāḥ prāptavān pañca nacireṇa guṇānvitaḥ // Saddhp_5.73 //
 tathaiva śrāvakāḥ sarve prāptanirvāṇasaṃjñinaḥ /
 jino 'tha deśayettasmai viśrāmo 'yaṃ na nirvṛtiḥ // Saddhp_5.74 //
 upāya eṣa buddhānāṃ vadanti yadimaṃ nayam /
 sarvajñatvamṛte nāsti nirvāṇaṃ tatsamārabha // Saddhp_5.75 //
 tryadhvajñānāmanantaṃ ca ṣaṭ ca pāramitāḥ śubhāḥ /
 śūnyatāmanimittaṃ ca praṇidhānavivarjitaṃ // Saddhp_5.76 //
 bodhicittaṃ ca ye cānye dharmā nirvāṇagāminaḥ /
 sāsravānāsraṇāḥ śāntāḥ sarve gaganasaṃnibhāḥ // Saddhp_5.77 //

[Vaidya 96]

brahmavihārāścātvarāḥ saṃgrahā ye ca kīrtitāḥ /
 sattvānāṃ vinayārthāya kīrtitāḥ paramarṣibhiḥ // Saddhp_5.78 //
 yaśca dharmān vijānāti māyāsvapnasvabhāvakān /
 kadalīskandhaniḥsārān pratiśrutkāsamānakān // Saddhp_5.79 //
 tatsvabhāvaṃ ca jānāti traidhātukamaśeṣataḥ /
 abaddhamavimuktaṃ ca na vijānāti nirvṛtim // Saddhp_5.80 //
 sarvadharmān samān śūnyānnirvāṇakaraṇātmakān /
 na caitān prekṣate nāpi kiṃciddharmaṃ vipaśyati // Saddhp_5.81 //
 sa paśyati mahāprajño dharmakāyamaśeṣataḥ /
 nāsti yānatrayaṃ kiṃcidekayānamihāsti tu // Saddhp_5.82 //
 sarvadharmāḥ samāḥ sarve samāḥ samasamāḥ sadā /
 evaṃ jñātvā vijānāti nirvāṇamamṛtaṃ śivam // Saddhp_5.83 //
 ityāryasaddharmapuṇḍarīke dharmaparyāye oṣadhīparivarto nāma pañcamah ||

[Vaidya 97]

6. vyākaraṇaparivartaḥ

atha khalu bhagavānimā gāthā bhāṣitvā sarvāvantam bhikṣusaṃghamāmantrayate sma -
 ārocayāmi vo bhikṣavaḥ, prativedayāmi | ayaṃ mama śrāvakaḥ kāśyapo bhikṣustrimśato
 buddhakoṭisahasrāṇāmantike satkāraṃ kariṣyati, gurukāraṃ mānanāṃ
 pūjanāmarcanāmapacāyanāṃ kariṣyati, teṣāṃ ca buddhānāṃ bhagavatāṃ saddharmaṃ
 dhārayiṣyati | sa paścime samucchraye avabhāsaprapṛtāyāṃ lokadhātau mahāvīyūhe kalpe
 raśmiprabhāso nāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksambuddho loke bhaviṣyati vidyācaraṇasaṃpannaḥ
 sugato lokavidanuttaraḥ puruṣadamyaśārathiḥ śāstā devānāṃ ca manuṣyānāṃ ca buddho
 bhagavān | dvādaśa cāsyāntarakalpānāyuspramāṇaṃ bhaviṣyati | viṃśatiṃ cāsyāntarakalpān
 saddharmaḥ sthāsyati | viṃśatimevāntarakalpān saddharmaḥ pratirūpakaḥ sthāsyati | taccāsyā
 buddhakṣetraṃ śuddhaṃ bhaviṣyati śuci
 apagatapāṣāṇaśarkarakathalyamapagataśvabhraḥprapātāmapagatasyandanikāgūtholigallaṃ
 samam ramaṇīyaṃ prāsādikam darśanīyaṃ vaidūryamayam ratnavṛkṣapratimaṇḍitaṃ
 suvarṇasūtrāṣṭāpadanibaddhaṃ puṣpābhikīrṇam | bahūni ca tatra
 bodhisattvaśatasahasrāṇyutpatsyante | aprameyāṇi ca tatra śrāvakakoṭīnāyutaśatasahasrāṇi
 bhaviṣyanti | na ca tatra māraḥ pāpīyānavatāraṃ lapsyate, na ca māraparṣat prajñāsyate |
 bhaviṣyanti tatra khalu punarmāraśca māraparṣadaśca | api tu khalu punastatra lokadhātau
 tasyaiva bhagavato raśmiprabhāsasya tathāgatasya śāsane saddharmaḥ parigrahāyābhiyuktā
 bhaviṣyanti | |

atha khalu bhagavāṃstasyāṃ velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

paśyāmyaham bhikṣava buddhacakṣuṣā sthavīro hyayaṃ kāśyapa buddha bheṣyati /
 anāgate 'dhvāni asaṃkhyakalpe kṛtvāna pūjāṃ dvīpadottamānām // Saddhp_6.1 //
 trimśatsahasrāḥ paripūrṇakoṭyo jinānayaṃ drakṣyati kāśyapo hyayaṃ /
 cariṣyati tatra ca brahmacaryaṃ bauddhasya jñānasya kṛtena bhikṣavaḥ // Saddhp_6.2 //
 kṛtvāna pūjāṃ dvīpadottamānām samudāniya jñānamidaṃ anuttaram /
 sa paścime cocchrayi lokanātho bhaviṣyate apratimo maharṣiḥ // Saddhp_6.3 //
 kṣetraṃ ca tasya pravaraṃ bhaviṣyati vicitra śuddhaṃ śubha darśanīyam /

[Vaidya 98]

manojñarūpaṃ sada premaṇīyaṃ suvarṇasūtraiḥ samalaṃkṛtaṃ ca // Saddhp_6.4 //
 ratnāmayaṃ vṛkṣa tahiṃ vicitrā aṣṭāpadasmiṃ tahi ekameke /
 manojñagandhaṃ ca vimuñcamānā bheṣyanti kṣetrasmi imasmi bhikṣo // Saddhp_6.5 //
 puṣpaprakāraiḥ samalaṃkṛtaṃ ca vicitrapuṣpairupaśobhitaṃ ca /
 śvabhraḥprapātā na ca tatra santi samam śivam bheṣyati darśanīyam // Saddhp_6.6 //
 tahi bodhisattvāna sahasrakotyaḥ sudāntacittāna maharddhikānām /
 vaipulyasūtrāntadharāṇa tāyināṃ bahū bhaviṣyanti sahasra neke // Saddhp_6.7 //
 anāsravā antimadehadhāriṇo bheṣyanti ye śrāvaka dharmarājñāḥ /
 pramāṇu teṣāṃ na kadāci vidyate divyena jñānena gaṇitva kalpān // Saddhp_6.8 //
 so dvādaśa antarakalpa sthāsyati saddharma viṃśāntarakalpa sthāsyati /
 pratirūpakaścāntarakalpa viṃśatiṃ raśmiprabhāsasya viyūha bheṣyati // Saddhp_6.9 //
 atha khalvāyusmān mahāmaudgalyāyanaḥ sthavira āyusmāṃśca subhūtirāyusmāṃśca
 mahākātyāyanaḥ pravepamānaiḥ kāyairbhagavantamanimiṣairnetrairvyavalokayanti sma |
 tasyāṃ ca velāyāṃ pṛthak pṛthak mananaḥsaṃgītyā imā gāthā abhāṣanta -

arhanta he mahāvīra śākyasiṃha narottama /
 asmākamanukampāya buddhaśābdamudīraya // Saddhp_6.10 //
 avaśyamavasaraṃ jñātvā asmākaṃ pi narottama /
 amṛteneva siñcitvā vyākuruṣva vibhojana // Saddhp_6.11 //
 durbhikṣādāgataḥ kaścinnaro labdhvā subhojanam /
 pratikṣa bhūya ucyeta hastaprāptasmi bhojane // Saddhp_6.12 //

[Vaidya 99]

evamevotsukā asmo hīnayānaṃ vicintaya /
 duṣkālabhuktasattvā vā buddhajñānaṃ labhāmahe // Saddhp_6.13 //
 na tāvadasmān saṃbuddho vyākaroṭi mahāmuniḥ /
 yathā hastasmi prakṣiptaṃ na tadbhuñjīta bhojanam // Saddhp_6.14 //
 evaṃ ca utsukā vīra śrutvā ghoṣamanuttaram /
 vyākṛtā yada bheṣyāmastadā bheṣyāma nirvṛtāḥ // Saddhp_6.15 //
 vyākaroḥi mahāvīra hitaiṣi anukampakaḥ /
 api dāridryacittānāṃ bhavedanto mahāmune // Saddhp_6.16 //

atha khalu bhagavāṃsteṣā mahāśrāvakāṇāṃ sthavirāṇāṃmamevaṃrūpaṃ cetasaiva
 cetaḥparivitarakamājñāya punarapi sarvāvantaṃ bhikṣusaṃghamāmantrayate sma - ayaṃ me
 bhikṣavo mahāśrāvakaḥ sthaviraḥ subhūtiśrīmāsa eva buddhakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇāṃ
 satkāraṃ kariṣyati, gurukāraṃ mānaṇāṃ pūjanāmarcanāmapacāyanāṃ kariṣyati | tatra ca
 brahmacaryaṃ cariṣyati, bodhiṃ ca samudānayaṣyati | evaṃrūpāṃścādhikārān kṛtvā paścime
 samucchraye śāsiketurnāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddho loke bhaviṣyati
 vidyācaraṇasaṃpannaḥ sugato lokavidanuttaraḥ puruṣadamyasārathiḥ śāstā devānāṃ ca
 manuṣyānāṃ ca buddho bhagavān | ratnasambhavaṃ ca nāmāsyā tad buddhakṣetraṃ bhaviṣyati |
 ratnāvabhāsaśca nāma sa kalpo bhaviṣyati | samaṃ ca tad buddhakṣetraṃ bhaviṣyati, ramaṇīyaṃ
 sphaṭikamayaṃ ratnavṛkṣavicitritamapagataśvabhraprapātāmapagatagūtholigallaṃ manojñaṃ
 puṣpābhikīrṇam | kūṭāgāraparibhogeṣu cātra puruṣā vāsaṃ kalpayiṣyanti | bahavaścāsyā śrāvakā
 bhaviṣyantyaparimāṇāḥ, yeṣāṃ na śakyāṃ gaṇanayā paryanto 'dhigantum | bahūni cātra
 bodhisattvakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi bhaviṣyanti | tasya ca bhagavato
 dvādaśāntarakalpānāyuhpramāṇaṃ bhaviṣyati | viṃśatiṃ cāntarakalpān saddharmaḥ sthāsyati |
 viṃśatimevāntarakalpān saddharmaprati-rūpakaḥ sthāsyati | sa ca bhagavān vaihāyasamantarīkṣe
 sthītvā abhikīrṇaṃ dharmāṃ deśayiṣyati, bahūni ca bodhisattvaśatasahasrāṇi bahūni ca
 śrāvakaśatasahasrāṇi vineṣyati | |

atha khalu bhagavāṃstasyāṃ velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

ārocayāmi ahamadya bhikṣavaḥ pratedayāmyadya mamā śṛṇoṭha /
 sthaviraḥ subhūtimama śrāvako 'yaṃ bhaviṣyate buddha anāgate 'dhvani // Saddhp_6.17 //
 buddhāṃśca paśyitva mahānubhāvān triṃśacca pūrṇānayutāna koṭīḥ /

[Vaidya 100]

cariṣyate carya tadānulomikīmimasya jñānasya kṛtena caiṣaḥ // Saddhp_6.18 //
 sa paścime vīra samucchrayasmin dvātriṃśatilakṣaṇarūpadhārī /
 suvarṇayūpaprati-mo maharṣirbhaviṣyate lokahitānukampī // Saddhp_6.19 //
 sudarśanīyaṃ ca sukṣetra bheṣyati iṣṭaṃ manojñaṃ ca mahājanasya /
 vihariṣyate yatra sa lokabandhustāritva prāṇīnayutāna koṭīḥ // Saddhp_6.20 //
 bahubodhisattvātra mahānubhāvā avivartyacakrasya pravartitāraḥ /

tikṣṇendriyāstasya jinasya śāsane ye śobhayiṣyanti ta buddhakṣetram // Saddhp_6.21 //
 bahuśrāvakāstasya na saṃkhyā teṣāṃ pramāṇu naivāsti kadāci teṣāṃ /
 ṣaḍabhiñña traividya maharddhikāśca aṣṭāvimokṣeṣu pratiṣṭhitāśca // Saddhp_6.22 //
 acintiyāṃ rddhibalaṃ ca bheṣyati prakāśayantasyimamagrabodhim /
 devā manuṣyā yatha gaṅgavālikā bheṣyanti tasyo satataṃ kṛtāñjalī // Saddhp_6.23 //
 so dvādaśo antarakalpa sthāsyapi saddharmu viṃśāntarakalpa sthāsyati /
 pratirūpako viṃśatimeva sthāsyati kalpāntarāṇi dvipadottamasya // Saddhp_6.24 //
 atha khalu bhagavān punareva sarvāvantam bhikṣusaṃghamāmantrayate sma - ārocayāmi vo
 bhikṣayaḥ, pratedayāmi | ayaṃ mama śrāvakaḥ sthavīro mahākātyāyano 'ṣṭānām
 buddhakoṭīśatasahasrāṇāmantike satkāraṃ kariṣyati, gurukāraṃ mānanām
 pūjanāmarcanāmapacāyanām kariṣyati | parinirvṛtānām ca teṣāṃ tathāgatānām stūpān kariṣyati
 yojanasahasraṃ samucchrayeṇa pañcāśad yojanāni pariṇāhena saptānām ratnānām | tadyathā
 suvarṇasya rūpyasya vaiḍūryasya sphaṭikasya lohitaṃ mukterāśmargabhāsyā musāragalvasyā
 saptamasya ratnasya | teṣāṃ ca stūpānām pūjāṃ kariṣyati
 puṣpadhūpagandhamālyavilepanacūrṇacivaracchatradhvajapatākāvaijayantībhiśca [Vaidya 101] |
 tataśca bhūyaḥ pareṇa paratareṇa punarviśatīnām buddhakoṭīnāmantike evarūpameva satkāraṃ
 kariṣyati, gurukāraṃ mānanām pūjanāmarcanāmapacāyanām kariṣyati | sa paścime samucchraye
 paścime ātmabhāvapratiṣṭhambhe jāmbūnadaprabhāso nāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddho
 loke bhaviṣyati vidyācaraṇasaṃpannaḥ sugato lokavidanuttaraḥ puruṣadamyasārathiḥ śāstā
 devānām ca manuṣyānām ca buddho bhagavan | parisuddhaṃ cāsyā buddhakṣetram bhaviṣyati
 samaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ prāsādikāṃ darśanīyaṃ sphaṭikamayaṃ ratnavṛkṣābhivicitritaṃ
 suvarṇasūtrācchoḍitaṃ puṣpasamstarasamśṛtamapagatanirayatiryagyoniyamalokāsurakāyaṃ
 bahunaradevapratiṣṭhāṇaṃ bahuśrāvakaḥatasahasropahobhitaṃ
 bahubodhisattvaḥatasahasrāṇāmkṛtaṃ | dvādaśa cāsyā antarakalpānāyuspramāṇaṃ bhaviṣyati |
 viṃṣatim cāsyā antarakalpān saddharmaḥ sthāsyati | viṃṣatimevāntarakalpān
 saddharmapratirūpakaḥ sthāsyati | |

atha khalu bhagavāṃstasyāṃ velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

śṛṇotha me bhikṣava adya sarve udāharantasya girāmananyathām /
 kātyāyanaḥ sthavīro ayaṃ mi śrāvakaḥ kariṣyate pūja vināyakānām // Saddhp_6.25 //
 satkāru teṣāṃ ca bahuprakāraṃ bahūvidhaṃ lokavināyakānām /
 stūpāṃśca kārāpayi nirvṛtānām puṣpehi gandhehi ca pūjayiṣyati // Saddhp_6.26 //
 labhitva so paścimakaṃ samucchrayaṃ parisuddhakṣetrasmī jino bhaviṣyati /
 paripūrayitvā imeva jñānaṃ deśeṣyate prāṇisahasrakoṭīnām // Saddhp_6.27 //
 sa satkṛto loki sadevakasmin prabhākaro buddha vibhurbhaviṣyati /
 jāmbūnadābhāsu sa cāpi nāmnā saṃtārako devamanuṣyakoṭīnām // Saddhp_6.28 //
 bahubodhisattvāstatha śrāvakāśca amitā asaṃkhyā pi ca tatra kṣetre /
 upāśobhayiṣyanti ti buddhaśāsanam bhavaprahīṇā vibhavāśca sarve // Saddhp_6.29 //

[Vaidya 102]

atha khalu bhagavān punareva sarvāvantam bhikṣusaṃghamāmantrayate sma - ārocayāmi vo
 bhikṣavaḥ, pratedayāmi | ayaṃ mama śrāvakaḥ sthavīro mahāmaudgalyāyano
 'ṣṭāviṃśatibuddhasahasrāṇyārāgayiṣyati, teṣāṃ ca buddhānām bhagavatāṃ vividhaṃ satkāraṃ
 kariṣyati, gurukāraṃ mānanām pūjanāmarcanāmapacāyanām kariṣyati | parinirvṛtānām ca teṣāṃ
 buddhānām bhagavatāṃ stūpān kārayiṣyati saptaratnamayān | tadyathā suvarṇasya rūpyasya
 vaidūryasya sphaṭikasya lohitaṃ mukterāśmagarbhāsyā musāragalvasyā | yojanasahasraṃ

samucchrayeṇa pañcayojanasātāni pariṇāhena | teṣāṃ ca stūpānāṃ vividhāṃ pūjāṃ kariṣyati
 puṣpadhūpagandhamālyavilepanacūrṇacivaracchatradhvajapatākāvaijayantībhiḥ | tataśca bhūyaḥ
 pareṇa paratareṇa viṃśaterbuddhakoṭīśatasahasrāṇāmevaṃrūpameva satkāraṃ kariṣyati,
 gurukāraṃ mānanāṃ pūjanāmarcanāmapacāyanāṃ kariṣyati | paścime ca ātmabhāvapratiṭṭhaye
 tamālapatracandanagandho nāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddho loke bhaviṣyati
 vidyācaraṇasaṃpannaḥ sugato lokavidanuttaraḥ puruṣadamyasārathīḥ śāstā devānāṃ ca
 manuṣyānāṃ ca buddho bhagavān | manobhirāmaṃ ca nāmāsyā tadbuddhakṣetraṃ bhaviṣyati |
 ratiprapūrṇaśca nāma sa kalpo bhaviṣyati | pariśuddhaṃ cāsyā tadbuddhakṣetraṃ bhaviṣyati,
 samaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ prāsādikaṃ sudarśanīyaṃ sphaṭikamayaṃ ratnavṛkṣābhivicitritaṃ
 muktakusumābhikīrṇaṃ bahunaradevapratipūrṇaṃrṣīśatasahasraniṣevitaṃ yaduta śrāvakaiśca
 bodhisattvaiśca | caturviśatiṃ cāsyā antarakalpānāyusṣpramāṇaṃ bhaviṣyati | catvāriṃśacca
 antarakalpān saddharmaḥ sthāsyati | catvāriṃśadeva antarakalpān saddharmapratiṭṭhayaḥ
 sthāsyati | |

atha khalu bhagavāṃstasyāṃ velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

maudgalyagotro mama śrāvako 'yaṃ jahitva mānuṣyakamātmabhāvam /
 viṃśatsahasrāṇi jināna tāyināmanyāṃśca aṣṭau virajāna drakṣyati // Saddhp_6.30 //
 cariṣyate tatra ca brahmācāryaṃ bauddhaṃ imaṃ jñāna gaveṣamāṇaḥ /
 satkāru teṣāṃ dvipadottamānāṃ vividhaṃ tadā kāhi vināyakānāṃ // Saddhp_6.31 //
 saddharmaṃ teṣāṃ vipulaṃ praṇītaṃ dhāretva kalpāna sahasrakotyaḥ /
 pūjāṃ ca stūpeṣu kariṣyate tadā parinirvṛtānāṃ sugatāna teṣāṃ // Saddhp_6.32 //
 ratnāmāyān stūpa savaijayantān kariṣyate teṣa jinottamānāṃ /

[Vaidya 103]

puṣpehi gandhehi ca pūjayanto vādyehi vā lokahitānukampināṃ // Saddhp_6.33 //
 tatpaścime caiva samucchrayasmin priyadarśane tatra manojñakṣetre /
 bhaviṣyate lokahitānukampī tamālapatracandanagandha nāmnā // Saddhp_6.34 //
 caturviśapūrṇāntarakalpa tasya āyusṣpramāṇaṃ sugatasya bheṣyati /
 prakāśayantasyima buddhanetrīm manujeṣu deveṣu ca nityakālam // Saddhp_6.35 //
 bahuśrāvakātasya jinasya tatra koṭī sahasrā yatha gaṅgavālikāḥ /
 ṣaḍabhijñā traividya maharddhikāśca abhijñāprāptāḥ sugatasya śāsane // Saddhp_6.36 //
 avaivartikāśco bahubodhisattvā ārabdhavīryāḥ sada saṃprajānāḥ /
 abhiyuktarūpāḥ sugatasya śāsane teṣāṃ sahasrāṇi bahūni tatra // Saddhp_6.37 //
 parinirvṛtasyāpi jinasya tasya saddharmaṃ saṃsthāsyati tasmi kāle /
 viṃśacca viṃśāntarakalpa pūrṇā etatpramāṇaṃ pratiṭṭhayaḥ // Saddhp_6.38 //
 maharddhikāḥ pañca mi śrāvakā ye nirdiṣṭa ye te maya agrabodhaye /
 anāgate 'dhvāni jināḥ svayaṃbhuvasteṣāṃ ca caryāṃ śrṇuthā mamāntikāt // Saddhp_6.39 //
 ityāryasaddharmapuṇḍarīke dharmaparyāye vyākaraṇaparivarto nāma ṣaṣṭhaḥ | |

[Vaidya 104]

7. pūrvayogaparivartaḥ

bhūtapūrva bhikṣavo 'tīte 'dhvani asaṃkhyeyaiḥ
kalpairasaṃkhyeyatarairvipulairaprameyairacintyairaparimitairapramāṇaistataḥ pareṇa
paratareṇa yadāsīt - tena kālena tena samayena mahābhijñānjñānābhibhūrnāma tathāgato 'rhan
samyaksaṃbuddho loka udapādi vidyācaraṇasaṃpannaḥ sugato lokavidanuttaraḥ
puruṣadamyasārathiḥ śāstāḥ devānāṃ ca manuṣyāṇāṃ ca buddho bhagavān saṃbhavāyāṃ
lokadhātau mahārūpe kalpe | kiyaccirotpannaḥ sa bhikṣavastathāgato 'bhūt | tadyathāpi nāma
bhikṣavo yāvāniha trisāhasramahāsāhasre lokadhātau pṛthivīdhātuḥ, taṃ kaścideva puruṣaḥ
sarvaṃ cūrṇīkuryāt, maṣiṃ kuryāt | atha khalu sa puruṣastasmālokaadhātorekaṃ paramāṇurajo
gr̥hītvā pūrvasyāṃ diśi lokadhātusahasramatikramya tadekaṃ paramāṇuraja upanikṣipet | atha sa
puruṣo dvitīyaṃ ca paramāṇurajo gr̥hītvā tataḥ pareṇa parataraṃ lokadhātusahasramatikramya
dvitīyaṃ paramāṇuraja upanikṣipet | anena paryāyeṇa sa puruṣaḥ sarvāvantam
pṛthivīdhātumupanikṣipet pūrvasyāṃ diśi | tatkiṃ manyadhve bhikṣavaḥ śakyaṃ teṣāṃ
lokadhātūnāmanto vā paryanto vā gaṇanayādhigantum? ta āhuḥ - no hidaṃ bhagavan, no hidaṃ
sugata | bhagavānāha - śakyaṃ punarbhikṣavasteṣāṃ lokadhātūnāṃ kenacid gaṇakena vā
gaṇakamahāmātreṇa vā gaṇanayā paryanto 'dhigantum, yeṣu vopanikṣiptāni tāni
paramāṇurajāṃsi, yeṣu vā nopanikṣiptāni | na tveva teṣāṃ kalpakotīnayutaśatasahasrāṇāṃ
śakyaṃ gaṇanāyogena paryanto 'dhigantum | yāvantaḥ kalpāstasya bhagavato
mahābhijñānjñānābhibhuvastathāgatasya parinirvṛtasya, etāvān sa kālo 'bhūdevamacintyaḥ,
evamapramāṇaḥ | taṃ cāhaṃ bhikṣavastathāgataṃ tāvacciraṃ parinirvṛtamanena
tathāgatajñānadarśanabalādhānena yathādyā śvo vā parinirvṛtamanusmarāmi | |

atha khalu bhagavāṃstasyāṃ velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

abhū atītā bahu kalpakotyo anusmarāmi dvipadānamuttamam /
abhijñānjñānābhibhūvaṃ mahāmuniabhūṣi tatkālanamuttamo jinaḥ // Saddhp_7.1 //
yathā trisāhasrima lokadhātum kaścīd rajaṃ kurya aṇupramāṇam /
paramāṇumekaṃ ca tato gr̥hītvā kṣetraṃ sahasraṃ gamiyāna nikṣipet // Saddhp_7.2 //
dvitīyaṃ tṛtīyaṃ pi ca eva nikṣipet sarvaṃ pi so nikṣipi taṃ rajogataṃ /
riktā bhavetā iya lokadhātuḥ sarvaśca so pāṃsu bhaveta kṣīṇaḥ // Saddhp_7.3 //

[Vaidya 105]

yo lokadhātūṣu bhaveta tāsu pāṃsu rajo yasya pramāṇu nāsti /
rajaṃ karitvāna aśeṣatastaṃ lakṣyaṃ dade kalpaśate gate ca // Saddhp_7.4 //
evāprameyā bahu kalpakotyaḥ parinirvṛtasya sugatasya tasya /
paramāṇu sarve na bhavanti lakṣyāstāvadbahu kṣīṇa bhavanti kalpāḥ // Saddhp_7.5 //
tāvacciraṃ nirvṛtu taṃ vināyakaṃ tān śrāvakaṃstāmśca pi bodhisattvān /
etādr̥śaṃ jñānu tathāgatānāṃ smarāmi vṛttaṃ yatha adya śvo vā // Saddhp_7.6 //
etādr̥śaṃ bhikṣava jñānametadanantajñānaśca tathāgatasya /
buddhaṃ mayā kalpaśatairaneakaiḥ smṛtiya sūkṣmāya anāsravāya // Saddhp_7.7 //

tasya khalu punarbhikṣavo mahābhijñānjñānābhibhuvastathāgatasyārhaṭaḥ samyaksaṃbuddhasya
catuspañcāśatkalpakotīnayutaśatasahasrāṇyāyuspramāṇamabhūt | pūrve ca sa bhagavān
mahābhijñānābhibhūstathāgato 'nabhisambuddho 'nuttarāṃ samyaksaṃbodhiṃ
bodhimaṇḍavarāgragrata eva sarvāṃ mārāsenāṃ prābhāñjīṭ parājaiṣīt | prābhāñjayitvā
parājayitvā anuttarāṃ samyaksaṃbodhimabhisambhotsyāmiti na ca tāvattasya te dharmā
āmukhibhavanti sma | sa bodhivṛkṣamūle bodhimaṇḍe ekamantarakalpamasthāt |

dvitīyamapyantarakalpsthāt | na ca tāvadanuttarāṃ samyaksaṃbodhimabhisambudhyate |
 tṛtīyamapi caturthamapi pañcamamapi ṣaṣṭhamapi saptamamapi aṣṭamamapi navamamapi
 daśamamapyantarakalpaṃ

bodhivṛkṣamūle bodhimaṇḍe 'sthāt sakṛdvartanena paryarṇkena antarādvayutthitah |
 aniñjamānena cittena acalamānena avepamānena kāyenāsthāt | na ca tāvadasya te dharmā
 āmukhībhavanti sma ||

tasya khalu punarbhikṣavo bhagavato bodhimaṇḍavarāgragatasya
 devaistrāyastriṃśairmahāsiṃhāsanaṃ prajñaptamabhūd yojanaśatasahasraṃ samucchrayeṇa,
 yatra sa bhagavān niṣadya anuttarāṃ samyaksaṃbodhimabhisambuddhaḥ |
 samanantaraniṣaṇṇasya ca khalu punastasya bhagavato bodhimaṇḍe, atha brahmakāyikā
 devaputrā divyaṃ puṣpavarṣamabhipravarṣayāmāsuḥ | bodhimaṇḍasya parisāmantakena
 yojanaśatamantarikṣe ca vātān pramuñcanti, ye taṃ jīrṇapuṣpamavakarṣayanti |
 yathāpravarṣitaṃ ca tat puṣpavarṣaṃ tasya bhagavato bodhimaṇḍe niṣaṇṇasya avyucchinnaṃ
 pravarṣayanti | paripūrṇān daśāntarakalpān taṃ bhagavantamabhyavakiranti [Vaidya 106] sma |
 tathā pravarṣitaṃ ca tatpuḥpavarṣaṃ pravarṣayanti yāvat parinirvāṇakālasamaye tasya
 bhagavatastaṃ bhagavantamabhyavakiranti | cāturmahārājakāyikāśca devaputrā divyāṃ
 devadundubhimabhipravādayāmāsuḥ | tasya bhagavato bodhimaṇḍavarāgragatasya
 satkārārthamavyucchinnaṃ pravādayāmāsuḥ paripūrṇān daśāntarakalpān tasya bhagavato
 niḥaṇṇasya | tata uttari tāni divyāṇi tūryāṇi satatasamitaṃ pravādayāmāsurāvattasya bhagavato
 mahāparinirvāṇakālasamayāt ||

atha khalu bhikṣavo daśānāmantarakalpānāmatyayena sa bhagavān
 mahābhijñāñjānābhībhuṣṭathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddho 'nuttarāṃ
 samyaksaṃbodhimabhisambuddhaḥ | samanantarābhisambuddhaṃ ca taṃ viditvā ye tasya
 bhagavataḥ kumārabhūtasya ṣoḍaśa putrā abhūvannaurasāḥ, jñānākaro nāma teṣāṃ jyeṣṭho 'bhūt
 | teṣāṃ ca khalu punarbhikṣavaḥ ṣoḍaśānāṃ rājakumārāñāmekaikasya ca vividhāni krīḍanakāni
 rāmaṇīyakānyabhūvan vicitrāṇi darśanīyāni | atha khalu bhikṣavaste ṣoḍaśa rājakumārāstāni
 vividhāni krīḍanakāni rāmaṇīyakāni visarjayitvā, taṃ bhagavantaṃ mahābhijñāñjānābhībhuvaṃ
 tathāgatamarhantaṃ samyaksaṃbuddhamanuttarāṃ samyaksaṃbodhimabhisambuddhaṃ
 viditvā, mātṛbhirdhātṛbhiḥca rudantībhiḥ parivṛtāḥ puraskṛtāḥ tena ca mahārājñā cakravartinā
 āryakeṇa mahākośena rājāmātyaiśca bahubhiḥca prāṇikoṭīnayutaśatasahasraiḥ parivṛtāḥ
 puraskṛtāḥ yena bhagavān mahābhijñāñjānābhībhuṣṭathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddho
 bodhimaṇḍavarāgragataḥ, tenopasaṃkrāmanti sma | tasya bhagavataḥ satkārārthāya
 gurukārārthāya mānanārthāya pūjanārthāya arcanārthāya apacāyanārthāya upasaṃkrāntāḥ |
 upasaṃkramya tasya bhagavataḥ pādaśirobhirvanditvā taṃ bhagavantaṃ triṣṭradakṣiṇīkṛtya
 añjaliṃ pragrhya taṃ bhagavantaṃ saṃmukhamābhigāthābhiḥ sārūpyābhirabhiṣṭuvanti sma -

mahābhiṣatko 'si anuttaro 'si anantakalpaiḥ samudāgato 'si /
 uttārañārthāyiha sarvadehināṃ paripūrṇa saṃkalpu ayam ti bhadraḥ // Saddhp_7.8 //
 suduṣkarā antarakalpimān daśa kṛtāni ekāsani saṃniṣadya /
 na ca te 'ntarā kāyu kadāci cālito na hastapādaṃ na pi cānyadaṅgam // Saddhp_7.9 //
 cittam pi te śāntagataṃ susaṃsthitamaniñjyabhūtaṃ sada aprakampyam /
 vikṣepu naivāsti kadāci pi tava atyantaśāntasthitu tvaṃ anāsravaḥ // Saddhp_7.10 //

[Vaidya 107]

diṣṭayāsi kṣemeṇa ca svastinā ca aviheṭhitāḥ prāpta imāgrabodhim /
 asmākaṃrddhī iyamevarūpā diṣṭayā ca vardhāma narendrasimha // Saddhp_7.11 //

anāyikeyaṃ praja sarva duḥkhitā utpāṭitākṣī va nihīnasaukhyā /
 mārgaṃ na jānanti dukhāntagāmināṃ na mokṣahetorjanayanti vīryam // Saddhp_7.12 //
 apāya vardhanti ca dīrgharātraṃ divyāśca kāyāḥ parihāṇadharmāḥ /
 na śrūyate jātu jināna śabdastamondhakāro ayu sarvalokaḥ // Saddhp_7.13 //
 prāptaṃ ca te lokavidū ihādyā śivaṃ padaṃ uttama nāsravaṃ ca /
 vayaṃ ca lokaśca anugṛhītaḥ śaraṇaṃ ca tvā eti vrajāma nātha // Saddhp_7.14 //
 atha khalu bhikṣavaste ṣoḍaśa rājakumārāḥ kumārabhūtā eva bālakāḥ, taṃ bhagavantaṃ
 mahābhijñāñjānābhīmukhaṃ tathāgatamarhantaṃ samyaksaṃbuddhamābhīḥ
 sārūpyabhīrgāthābhīḥ saṃmukhamabhiṣṭutya taṃ bhagavantamadhyeṣante sma
 dharmacakrapravartanatāyai - deśayatu bhagavān dharmam, deśayatu sugato dharmam
 bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāyai mahato janakāyasyārthāya hitāya sukhāya
 devānāṃ ca manuṣyāṇāṃ ca | tasyāṃ ca velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣanta -

deśehi dharmam śatapuṇyalakṣaṇā vināyakā apratimā maharṣe /
 labdham ti jñānaṃ pravaraṃ viśiṣṭaṃ prakāśayā loki sadevakasmin // Saddhp_7.15 //
 asmāṃśca tārehi imāṃśca sattvān nidarśaya jñānu tathāgatānāṃ /
 yathā vayaṃ pi imamagrabodhiṃ anuprāpnuyāmo 'tha ime ca sattvāḥ // Saddhp_7.16 //
 caryāṃ ca jñānaṃ pi ca sarva jānasi adhyāśayaṃ pūrvakṛtaṃ ca puṇyam /

[Vaidya 108]

adhimukti jānāsi ca sarvaprañināṃ pravartayā cakravaraṃ anuttaram // Saddhp_7.17 //
 iti | |

tena khalu punarbhikṣavaḥ samayena tena bhagavatā mahābhijñāñjānābhībhuvaḥ tathāgatenārhatā
 samyaksaṃbuddhena anuttarāṃ samyaksaṃbodhimabhisambudhyamānena daśasu
 dikṣvaikaikasyāṃ diśi pañcāśalokadhātukoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi ṣaḍvikāraṃ
 prakampitānyabhūvan, mahatā cāvabhāsenā sphuṭānyabhūvan | sarveṣu ca teṣu lokadhātuṣu yā
 lokāntarikāstāsu ye akṣaṇāḥ saṃvṛtā andhakāratamisrāḥ yatra imāvapi candrasūryau
 evaṃmaharddhikau evaṃmahānubhāvau evaṃmahaujaskau ābhayāpyābhāṃ nānubhavataḥ,
 varṇenāpi varṇaṃ tejasāpi tejo nānubhavataḥ, tāsavapi tasmin samaye mahato 'vabhāśasya
 prādurbhāvo 'bhūt | ye 'pi tāsu lokāntarikāsu sattvā upapannāḥ, te 'pyanyonyamevaṃ paśyanti
 anyonyamevaṃ saṃjānanti - anye 'pi bata bhoḥ sattvāḥ santīhopapannāḥ | anye 'pi bata bhoḥ
 sattvāḥ santīhopapannāḥ iti | sarveṣu ca teṣu lokadhātuṣu yāni devabhavanāni devavimānāni ca,
 yāvad brahmalokād ṣaḍvikāraṃ prakampitānyabhūvan, mahatā cāvabhāsenā sphuṭānyabhūvan
 atikramya devānāṃ devānubhāvam | iti hi bhikṣavastasmīn samaye teṣu lokadhātuṣu mahataḥ
 pṛthivīcālasya mahataśca audārikasyāvabhāśasya loke prādurbhāvo 'bhūt | |

atha pūrvasyāṃ diśi teṣu pañcāśatsu lokadhātukoṭīnayutaśatasahasreṣu yāni brāhmāṇi vimānāni,
 tānyatīva bhrājanti tapanti virājanti, śrīmanti aujasvīni ca | atha khalu bhikṣavasteṣāṃ
 mahābrahmaṇāmetadabhavat - imāni khalu punarbrāhmāṇi vimānānyatīva bhrājanti tapanti
 virājanti śrīmanti aujasvīni ca | kasya khalvidam pūrvanimittaṃ bhaviṣyatīti? atha khalu
 bhikṣavasteṣu pañcāśatsu lokadhātukoṭīnayutaśatasahasreṣu ye mahābrahmaṇāḥ, te sarve
 'nyonyabhavanāni gatvā ārocayāmasuḥ | |

atha khalu bhikṣavaḥ sarvasattvatrātā nāma mahābrahmā taṃ mahāntaṃ brahmagaṇaṃ
 gāthābhiradhyabhāṣata -

atīva no harṣita adya sarve vimānaśreṣṭhā imi prajvalanti /
 śrīyā dyutīyā ca manoramā ye kiṃ kāraṇaṃ idṛśu bheṣyate 'dya // Saddhp_7.18 //

sādhu gaveṣāmatha etamārthaṃ ko devaputro upapannu adya /
yasyānubhāvo ayamevarūpo abhūtapūrvō ayamadya dṛśyate // Saddhp_7.19 //

[Vaidya 109]

yadi vā bhaved buddha narendrarājā utpannu lokasmi kaḥimcidadya /
yasyo nimittaṃ imevarūpaṃ śrīyā daśo dikṣu jvalanti adya // Saddhp_7.20 //

atha khalu bhikṣavasteṣu pañcāśatsu lokadhātukoṭīnayutaśatasahasreṣu ye mahābrahmāṇaḥ, te sarve sahitāḥ samagrāstāni divyāni svāni svāni brāhmāṇi vimānānyabhiruhya divyāṃśca sumerumātrān puṣpapuṭān grhītvā catasṛṣu dikṣvanucaṃkramanto 'nuvicarantaḥ paścimaṃ digbhāgaṃ prākṛāntāḥ | adrākṣuḥ khalu punasteṣu pañcāśatsu lokadhātukoṭīnayutaśatasahasreṣu bhikṣavaste mahābrahmāṇaḥ paścime digbhāge taṃ bhagavantaṃ mahābhijñāñjānābhibhuvam tathāgatamarhantaṃ samyaksaṃbuddhaṃ bodhimaṇḍavarāgragataṃ bodhivṛkṣamūle siṃhāsanopaviṣṭaṃ parivṛtaṃ puraskṛtaṃ devanāgayakṣagandharvāsuraḥkinnaramahoragamanuṣyāmanuṣyaiḥ, taiśca putraiḥ ṣoḍaśabhiḥ rājakumārairadhyeṣyamāṇaṃ dharmacakrapravartanatāyai | dṛṣtvā ca punaryena sa bhagavāṃstenopasaṃkrāntāḥ | upasaṃkramya tasya bhagavataḥ pādaḥ śīrobhirvanditvā taṃ bhagavantamanekaśatasahasrakṛtvaḥ pradakṣiṇīkṛtya taiśca sumerumātraiḥ puṣpapuṭaistam bhagavantamabhyavakiranti sma, abhiprakiranti sma, taṃ ca bodhivṛkṣaṃ daśayojanapramāṇam | abhyavakīrya tāni brāhmāṇi vimānāni tasya bhagavato niryātayāmāsuḥ - parigrhṇātu bhagavānimāni brāhmāṇi vimānāni asmākamanukampāmupādāya | paribhuñjatu sugata imāni brāhmāṇi vimānānyasmākamanukampāmupādāya | |

atha khalu bhikṣavaste mahābrahmāṇastāni svāni svāni vimānāni tasya bhagavato niryātya tasyāṃ velāyāṃ taṃ bhagavantaṃ saṃmukhamābhīrgāthābhiḥ sārūpyābhirabhiṣṭuvanti sma -

āścaryabhūto jina aprameyo utpanna lokasmi hitānukampī /
nātho 'si śāstāsi gurūsi jāto anugrhitā daśimā diśo 'dya // Saddhp_7.21 //
pañcāśatī koṭisahasra pūrṇā yā lokadhātūna ito bhavanti /
yato vayaṃ vandana āgatā jinaṃ vimānaśreṣṭhān prajahitva sarvaśaḥ // Saddhp_7.22 //
pūrveṇa karmaṇa kṛtena asmin vicitracitrā hi ime vimānāḥ /
pratigrhya asmākamanugrahārthaṃ paribhuñjatāṃ lokavidū yatheṣṭam // Saddhp_7.23 //

[Vaidya 110]

atha khalu bhikṣavaste mahābrahmāṇastaṃ bhagavantaṃ mahābhijñāñjānābhibhuvam tathāgatamarhantaṃ samyaksaṃbuddhaṃ saṃmukhamābhiḥ sārūpyābhirgāthābhirabhiṣṭutya taṃ bhagavantametadūcuḥ - pravartayatu bhagavān dharmacakram, pravartayatu sugato dharmacakraṃ loke | deśayatu bhagavān nirvṛtim | tārayatu bhagavān sattvān | anugrṇātu bhagavānimāṃ lokam | deśayatu bhagavān dharmasvāmī dharmamasya lokasya samārakasya sabrahmakasya saśramaṇabrāhmaṇikāyāḥ prajāyāḥ sadevamānuṣāsuraṇāṃ | tad bhaviṣyati bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāyai mahato janakāyasyārthāya hitāya sukhāya devānāṃ ca manuṣyānāṃ ca | |

atha khalu bhikṣavastāni pañcāśad brahmakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇyekasvareṇa samasaṃgītyā taṃ bhagavantamābhiḥ sārūpyābhirgāthābhiradhyabhāṣanta -

deśehi bhagavan dharmaṃ deśehi dvipadottama /
maitrībalaṃ ca deśehi sattvāṃstārehi duḥkhitān // Saddhp_7.24 //
durlabho lokapradyotaḥ puṣpamaudumbaram yathā /
utpanno 'si mahāvīra adhyeṣāmastathāgatam // Saddhp_7.25 //

atha khalu bhikṣavaḥ sa bhagavāṃsteṣāṃ mahābrahmaṇāṃ tūṣṇīmbhāvenādhivāsayati sma | |
 tena khalu punarbhikṣavaḥ samayena pūrvadakṣiṇe digbhāge teṣu pañcāśatsu
 lokadhātukoṭīnayutaśatasahasreṣu yāni brāhmāṇi vimānāni, tānyatīva bhrājanti tapanti virājanti
 śrīmanti ojasvīni ca | atha khalu bhikṣavasteṣāṃ brahmaṇāmetadabhavat - imāni khalu
 punarbrāhmāṇi vimānānyatīva bhrājanti tapanti virājanti śrīmanti ojasvīni ca | kasya khalvidaṃ
 pūrvanimittaṃ bhaviṣyati? atha khalu bhikṣavasteṣu pañcāśatsu
 lokadhātukoṭīnayutaśatasahasreṣu ye mahābrahmaṇaḥ, te 'pi sarve 'nyonyabhavanāni gatvā
 ārocayāmāsuḥ | atha khalu bhikṣavo 'dhimātrakāruṇiko nāma mahābrahmā taṃ mahāntaṃ
 brahmagaṇaṃ gāthābhiradhyabhāṣata -

kasya pūrvanimittena māriṣā atha dṛśyate /
 vimānāḥ sarvi bhrājanti adhimātraṃ yaśasvinaḥ // Saddhp_7.26 //
 yadi vā devaputro 'dya puṇyavanta ihāgataḥ /
 yasyeme anubhāvena vimānāḥ sarvi śobhitāḥ // Saddhp_7.27 //
 atha vā buddha loke 'sminnutpanno dvipadottamaḥ /
 anubhāvena yasyādyā vimānā imi īdṛśāḥ // Saddhp_7.28 //
 sahitāḥ sarvi mārḡāmo naitat kāraṇamalpakam /
 na khalvetādṛśaṃ pūrvaṃ nimittaṃ jātu dṛśyate // Saddhp_7.29 //
 caturdiśaṃ prapadyāmo añcāmaḥ kṣetrakoṭīyo /
 vyaktaṃ loke 'dya buddhasya prādurbhāvo bhaviṣyati // Saddhp_7.30 //

[Vaidya 111]

atha khalu bhikṣavastānyapi pañcāśad brahmaṇākoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi tāni svāni svāni divyāni
 brāhmāṇi vimānānyabhīruhya divyāṃḥca sumerumātrān puṣpapuṭān gṛhītvā catasṛṣu
 dikṣvanucaṃkramanto 'nuvīcaranta uttarapaṇḍimaṃ digbhāgaṃ prakrāntāḥ | adrākṣuḥ khalu
 punarbhikṣavaste mahābrahmaṇa uttarapaṇḍime digbhāge taṃ bhagavantaṃ
 mahābhijñāñjānābhībhuvāṃ tathāgatamarhantaṃ samyaksaṃbuddhaṃ
 bodhimaṇḍavarāgragataṃ bodhivṛkṣamūle siṃhāsanopaviṣṭa parivṛtaṃ puraskṛtaṃ
 devanāgayakṣagandharvāsuraḥkinnaramahoragamanuṣyāmanuṣyaiḥ, taiḥca putraiḥ
 ṣoḍaḥabhiḥ rājakumārairadhyeṣyamāṇaṃ dharmacakrapravartanātāyai | dṛṣṭvā ca punaryena sa
 bhagavān mahābhijñāñjānābhībhūstathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhastenopasaṃkrantāḥ |
 upasaṃkramya ca tasya bhagavataḥ pāḍau hīrobhīrvanditvā taṃ
 bhagavantamanekaḥatasahasrakṛtvāḥ pradakṣiṇīkṛtya taiḥ sumerumātraiḥ puṣpapuṭaistaṃ
 bhagavantamabhyavakiranti sma, abhiprakiranti sma taṃ ca bodhivṛkṣaṃ dahayojanapramāṇam
 | abhyavakīrya tāni brāhmāṇi vimānāni tasya bhagavato niryātayāmāsuḥ - parigṛhṇātu
 bhagavānimāni brāhmāṇi vimānānyasmākamanukampāmupādāya | paribhuñjatu sugata imāni
 brāhmāṇi vimānānyasmākamanukampāmupādāya | |

atha khalu bhikṣavaste mahābrahmaṇastāni svāni svāni vimānāni tasya bhagavato niryātya tasyāṃ
 velāyāṃ taṃ bhagavantaṃ saṃmukhamābhiḥ sārūpyābhirgāthābhirabhiṣṭuvanti sma -

namo 'stu te apratimā maharṣe devātidevā kalaviṇkasusvarā /
 vināyakā loki sadevakasmin vandāmi te lokahitānukampī // Saddhp_7.31 //
 āścaryabhūto 'si kathaṃciloḥ utpannu adyo sucireṇa nātha /
 kalpāna pūrṇā śata śūnya āsīdaśīti buddhairayu jīvalokaḥ // Saddhp_7.32 //
 śūnyaśca āsiddvipadottamehi apāyabhūmī tada utsadāsi /
 divyāśca kāyāḥ parihāyīṣū tadā aśīti kalpāna śatā supūrṇā // Saddhp_7.33 //

so dāni cakṣuśca gatiśca leṇaṃ trāṇaṃ pitā co tatha bandhubhūtaḥ /
utpannu lokasmi hitānukampī asmāka puṇyairiha dharmarājā // Saddhp_7.34 //

[Vaidya 112]

atha khalu bhikṣavaste mahābrahmāṇastaṃ bhagavantam mahābhijñāññānābhibhuvam
tathāgatamarhantaṃ samyaksaṃbuddham saṃmukhamābhiḥ sārūpyābhīrgāthābhirabhiṣṭutya
taṃ bhagavantametadūcuḥ - pravartayatu bhagavān dharmacakram | pravartayatu sugato
dharmacakraṃ loke | deśayatu bhagavān nirvṛtim | tārayatu bhagavān sattvān | anugrṇātu
bhagavānimam lokam | deśayatu bhagavān dharmamasya lokasya samārakasya sabrahmakasya
saśramaṇabrāhmaṇikāyāḥ prajāyāḥ sadevamānuṣāsuraṇāṃ | tadbhaviṣyati bahujanahitāya
bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāyai mahato janakāyasyārthāya hitāya sukhāya devānāṃ ca
manuṣyāṇāṃ ca ||

atha khalu bhikṣavastāni pañcāśad brahmakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi ekasvareṇa samasaṃgītyā taṃ
bhagavantamābhyāṃ sārūpyābhyāṃ gāthābhyāmadhyabhāṣanta -

pravartayā cakravaram mahāmune prakāśayā dharmu daśādiśāsu /
tārehi sattvān dukhadharmapīḍitān prāmodya harṣaṃ janayasva dehinām // Saddhp_7.35 //
yaṃ śrutva bodhīya bhavye lābhino divyāni sthānāni vrajeyu cāpi /
hāyeyu co āsurakāya sarve śāntāśca dāntāśca sukhī bhavyeḥ // Saddhp_7.36 //

atha khalu bhikṣavaḥ sa bhagavāṃsteṣāmapī mahābrahmaṇāṃ tūṣṇībhāvenādhivāsayaṭi sma ||

tena khalu punarbhikṣavaḥ samayena dakṣiṇasyāṃ diśi teṣu pañcāśatsu
lokadhātukoṭīnayutaśatasahasreṣu yāni brāhmāṇi vimānāni tānyatīva bhrājanti tapanti virājanti,
śrīmanti ojasvīni ca | atha khalu bhikṣavasteṣāṃ mahābrahmaṇāmetadabhavat - imāni khalu
punarbrāhmāṇi vimānānyatīva

bhrājanti tapanti virājanti śrīmanti ojasvīni ca | kasya khalvidamevaṃrūpaṃ pūrvanimittaṃ
bhaviṣyati? atha khalu bhikṣavasteṣu pañcāśatsu lokadhātukoṭīnayutaśatasahasreṣu ye
mahābrahmāṇaḥ, te sarve 'nyonyabhavanāni gatvā ārocayāmāsuḥ | atha khalu bhikṣavaḥ
sudharmo nāma mahābrahmā taṃ mahāntaṃ brahmagaṇaṃ gāthābhyāmadhyabhāṣata -

nāhetu nākāraṇamadya mārṣāḥ sarve vimānā iha jājvalanti /
nimitta darśenti ha kiṃ pi loke sādhu gaveṣāma tametamartham // Saddhp_7.37 //
anūna kalpāna śatā hyatītā naitādṛṣaṃ jātu nimittamāsīt /

[Vaidya 113]

yadi vopapanno iha devaputro utpannu loke yadi veva buddhaḥ // Saddhp_7.38 //
atha khalu bhikṣavasteṣu pañcāśatsu lokadhātukoṭīnayutaśatasahasreṣu ye mahābrahmāṇaḥ te
sarve sahitāḥ samagrāstāni divyāni svāni svāni brāhmāṇi vimānānyabhiruhya divyāṃśca
sumerumātrān puṣpapuṭān grhītvā catasṛṣu dikṣvanucaṃkramanto 'nuvicaranta uttaraṃ
digbhāgaṃ prākṛāntāḥ | adrākṣuḥ khalu punarbhikṣavaste mahābrahmāṇa uttaraṃ digbhāgaṃ
taṃ bhagavantam mahābhijñāññānābhibhuvam tathāgatamarhantaṃ samyaksaṃbuddham
bodhimāṇḍavarāgragataṃ bodhivṛkṣamūle siṃhāsanopaviṣṭaṃ parivṛtaṃ puraskṛtaṃ
devanāgayakṣagandharvāsuraṇaṃ dharmacakrapravartanatāyai | dṛṣtvā ca punaryena sa
bhagavāṃstenopasaṃkrāntāḥ | upasaṃkramya tasya bhagavataḥ pādaḥ śīrobhirvanditvā taṃ
bhagavantamanekaśatasahasrakṛtvāḥ pradakṣiṇīkrtya taiḥ sumerumātraḥ puṣpapuṭaḥ
bhagavantamabhyavakiranti sma, abhiprakiranti sma taṃ ca bodhivṛkṣaṃ daśayojanapramāṇam |

abhyavakīrya tāni brāhmāṇi divyāni vimānāni tasya bhagavato niryātayāmāsuḥ - parigrhṇātu bhagavānimāni brāhmāṇi vimānāni asmākamanukampāmupādāya | paribhuñjatu sugata imāni brāhmāṇi vimānāni asmākamanukampāmupādāya ||

atha khalu bhikṣavaste 'pi mahābrahmāṇastāni svāni svāni vimānāni tasya bhagavato niryātya tasyām velāyām taṃ bhagavantam saṃmukhamābhiḥ sārūpyābhīrgāthābhirabhiṣṭuvanti sma -

sudurlabham darśana nāyakānām svabhyāgataṃ te bhavarāgamardana /

sucirasya te darśanamadya loke paripūrṇa kalpāna śatebhi dṛśyase // Saddhp_7.39 //

trṣitām prajāṃ tarpaya lokanātha adṛṣṭapūrvo 'si kathamci dṛśyase /

audumbaram puṣpa yathaiva durlabham tathaiva dṛṣṭo 'si kathamci nāyaka // Saddhp_7.40 //

vimāna asmākamimā vināyaka tavānubhāvena viśobhitādyā /

parigrhya etāni samantacakṣuḥ paribhuñja cāsmākamanugrahārtham // Saddhp_7.41 //

atha khalu bhikṣavaste mahābrahmāṇastam bhagavantam mahābhijñāñjānābhibhuvam tathāgatamarhantaṃ samyaksaṃbuddham saṃmukhamābhiḥ sārūpyābhīrgāthābhirabhiṣṭutya te bhagavantametadūcuḥ - pravartayatu bhagavān dharmacakram loke | deśayatu bhagavān nirvṛtim | tārayatu bhagavān sattvān | anugrṇātu bhagavānimam lokam | deśayatu bhagavān dharmamasya lokasya samārakasya sabrahmakasya saśramaṇabrāhmaṇikāyāḥ [Vaidya 114] prajāyāḥ sadevamānuṣāsūryāḥ | tadbhaviṣyati bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāyai mahato janakāyasyārthāya hitāya sukhāya devānām ca manuṣyāṇām ca ||

atha khalu bhikṣavastāni pañcāśad brahmakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi ekasvareṇa samasaṃgītyā taṃ bhagavantamābhyām sārūpyābhyām gāthābhyāmadhyabhāṣanta -

deśehi dharmam bhagavan vināyaka pravartayā dharmamayaṃ ca cakram /

nirṇādayā dharmamayaṃ ca dundubhiṃ taṃ dharmasāṅkham ca prapūrayasva // Saddhp_7.42 //

saddharmavarṣaṃ varṣayasva loke valguṣvaram bhāṣa subhāṣitaṃ ca /

adhyeṣito dharmamudīrayasva mocehi sattvā nayutāna koṭyaḥ // Saddhp_7.43 //

atha khalu bhikṣavaḥ sa bhagavāṃsteṣāṃ mahābrahmaṇāṃ tūṣṇīm bhāvenādhivāsayati sma | peyālam | evaṃ dakṣiṇapaścimāyām diśi, evaṃ paścimāyām diśi, evaṃ paścimottarasyām diśi, evamuttarasyām diśi, evamuttarapūrvasyām diśi, evamadhodiśi ||

atha khalu bhikṣava ūrdhvāyām diśi teṣu pañcāśatsu lokadhātukoṭīnayutaśatasahasreṣu yāni brāhmāṇi vimānāni, tānyatīva bhrājanti tapanti virājanti śrīmanti ojasvīni ca | atha khalu bhikṣavasteṣāṃ mahābrahmaṇāmetadabhavat - imāni khalu punarbrāhmāṇi vimānānyatīva bhrājanti tapanti virājanti śrīmanti ojasvīni ca | kasya khalvidamevaṃrūpaṃ pūrvamnimittam bhaviṣyatīti? atha khalu bhikṣavasteṣu pañcāśatsu lokadhātukoṭīnayutaśatasahasreṣu ye mahābrahmaṇaḥ, te sarve 'nyonyabhavanāni gatvā ārocayāmāsuḥ ||

atha khalu bhikṣavaḥ śikhī nāma mahābrahmā taṃ mahāntam brahmagaṇam gāthābhiradhyabhāṣata -

kiṃ kāraṇam mārṣa idam bhaviṣyati yenā vimānāni parisphuṭāni /

ojena varṇena dyutīya cāpi adhimātra vṛddhāni kimatra kāraṇam // Saddhp_7.44 //

na idṛṣaṃ no abhidṛṣṭapūrvam śrutam ca keno tatha pūrva āsīt /

oja 'sphuṭāni yatha adya etā adhimātra bhrājanti kimatra kāraṇam // Saddhp_7.45 //

[Vaidya 115]

yadi vā nu kaściddbhavi devaputraḥ śubhena karmaṇa samanvito iha /

upapannu tasyo ayamānubhāvo yadi vā bhaved buddha kadāci loke // Saddhp_7.46 //

atha khalu bhikṣavasteṣu pañcāśatsu lokadhātukoṭīnayutaśatasahasreṣu ye mahābrahmāṇaḥ, te sarve sahitāḥ samagrāstāni divyāni svāni svāni brāhmāṇi vimānānyabhiruhya divyāṃśca sumerumātrān puṣpapuṭān grhītvā catasṛṣu dikṣvanucaṃkramanto 'nuvīcaranto yena adhodigbhāgastenopasaṃkrāntāḥ | adrākṣuḥ khalu punarbhikṣavaste mahābrahmāṇo 'dhodigbhāge taṃ bhagavantam mahābhijñāññānābhibhuvam tathāgatamarhantaṃ samyaksaṃbuddham bodhimaṇḍavarāgragataṃ bodhivṛkṣamūle siṃhāsanopaviṣṭam parivṛtaṃ puraskṛtaṃ devanāgayakṣagandharvāsuraragurūḍakinnaramahoragamanuṣyāmanuṣyaiḥ, taiśca putraiḥ ṣoḍaśabhī rājakumārairadhyeṣyamāṇam dharmacakrapravartanatāyai | dṛṣtvā ca punaryena sa bhagavāṃstenopasaṃkrāntāḥ | upasaṃkramya bhagavataḥ pādaśirobhirvanditvā taṃ bhagavantamanekaśatasahasrakṛtvaḥ pradakṣiṇīkṛtya taiḥ sumerumātraiḥ puṣpapuṭaistam bhagavantamabhyavakiranti sma, abhiprakiranti sma taṃ ca bodhivṛkṣam daśayojanapramāṇam | abhyavakīrya tāni divyāni svāni svāni brāhmāṇi vimānāni tasya bhagavato niryātayāmāsuḥ - pratigrhṇātu bhagavānimāni brāhmāṇi vimānānyasmākamanukampāmupādāya | paribhuñjatu sugata imāni brāhmāṇi vimānānyasmākamanukampāmupādāyeti | |

atha khalu bhikṣavaste 'pi mahābrahmāṇastāni svāni svāni vimānāni tasya bhagavato niryātya tasyāṃ velāyāṃ taṃ bhagavantam saṃmukhamābhiḥ sārūpyābhirgāthābhirabhiṣṭuvanti sma -

sādhu darśana buddhāna lokanāthāna tāyinām /
tradhātukasmi buddhā vai sattvānām ye pramocakāḥ // Saddhp_7.47 //

samantacakṣu lokendrā vyavalokenti diśo daśa /
vivaritvāmṛtadvāramotārenti bahūn janān // Saddhp_7.48 //

śūnyā acintiyāḥ kalpā atītāḥ pūrvi ye abhū /
adarśanājjinendrāṇām andhā āsiddiśo daśa // Saddhp_7.49 //

vardhanti narakāstīvrāstiryagyonistathāsuraḥ /
preteṣu copapadyante prāṇikoṭyaḥ sahasraśaḥ // Saddhp_7.50 //

divyāḥ kāyāśca hīyante cyutā gacchanti durgatim /
āśrutvā dharma buddhānām gatyēṣāṃ bhoti pāpikā // Saddhp_7.51 //

caryāsuddhigatiprajñā hīyante sarvapraṇinām /
sukham vinasīyati teṣāṃ sukhasaṃjñā ca naśyati // Saddhp_7.52 //

[Vaidya 116]

anācārāśca te bhonti asaddharṃe pratiṣṭhitāḥ /
adāntā lokanāthena durgatim prapatanti te // Saddhp_7.53 //

dṛṣṭo 'si lokapadyota sucireṇāsi āgataḥ /
utpannu sarvasattvānām kṛtena anukampakaḥ // Saddhp_7.54 //

diṣṭayā kṣemeṇa prāpto 'si buddhajñānamanuttaram /
vayaṃ te anumodāmo lokaścaiva sadevakaḥ // Saddhp_7.55 //

vimānāni sucitrāṇi anubhāvena te vibho /
dadāma te mahāvīra pratigrhṇa mahāmune // Saddhp_7.56 //

asmākamanukampārtham paribhuñja vināyaka /
vayaṃ ca sarvasattvāśca agrāṃ bodhim sprṣemahi // Saddhp_7.57 //

atha khalu bhikṣavaste mahābrahmāṇastam bhagavantam mahābhijñāññānābhibhuvam tathāgatamarhantaṃ samyaksaṃbuddham saṃmukhamābhiḥ sārūpyābhirgāthābhirabhiṣṭutya taṃ bhagavantametadūcuḥ - pravartayatu bhagavān dharmacakram | pravartayatu sugato

dharmacakram | deśayatu bhagavān nirvṛtim | tārayatu bhagavān sarvasattvān | anugrṇātu
bhagavānimam lokam | deśayatu bhagavān | dharmamasya lokasya samārakasya sabrahmakasya
saśramaṇabrāhmaṇikāyāḥ prajāyāḥ sadevamānuṣāsuraṇāḥ | tadbhaviṣyati bahujanahitāya
bahujanasukhāya lokanukampāyai mahato janakāyasyārthāya hitāya sukhāya devānāṃ ca
manuṣyāṇāṃ ca ||

atha khalu bhikṣavastāni pañcāśad brahmakotīnayutaśatasahasrāṇyekaśvareṇa samasaṃgītyā tam
bhagavantamābhyāṃ sārūpyābhyāṃ gāthābhyāmadhyabhāṣanta -

pravartayā cakravaramanuttaram parāhanasvā amṛtasya dundubhim /
pramocayā duḥkhaśataiśca sattvān nirvāṇamārgam ca pradarśayasva // Saddhp_7.58 //
asmābhiradhyeṣitu bhāṣa dharmamasmānanugrṇa imam ca lokam /
valgusvaram co madhuram pramuñca samudānitam kalpasahasrakotibhiḥ // Saddhp_7.59 //

atha khalu bhikṣavaḥ sa bhagavān mahābhijñāññānābhibhūstathāgato 'rhan
samyaksambuddhasteṣāṃ brahmakotīnayutaśatasahasrāṇāmadhyeṣaṇāṃ viditvā teṣāṃ ca
śoḍaśānāṃ putrāṇāṃ rājakumārāṇāṃ, tasyāṃ velāyāṃ dharmacakram pravartayāmāsa
triparivartam dvādaśākārampravartitam śramaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā māreṇa vā
brahmaṇā vā anyena vā kenacit punarloke saha dharmeṇa | yadidaṃ [Vaidya 117] duḥkham, ayaṃ
duḥkhasamudayaḥ, ayaṃ duḥkhanirodhaḥ, iyaṃ duḥkhanirodhagāminī pratipadāryasatyamiti |
pratītyasamutpādapravṛttim ca vistareṇa saṃprakāśayāmāsa - iti hi bhikṣavo 'vidyāpratyayāḥ
saṃskārāḥ, saṃskārāpratyayaṃ vijñānam, vijñānapratyayaṃ nāmarūpam, nāmarūpapratyayaṃ
ṣaḍāyatanam, ṣaḍāyatanapratyayaḥ sparśaḥ, sparśapratyayā vedanā vedanāpratyayā tṛṣṇā,
tṛṣṇāpratyayamupādānam, upādānapratyayo bhavaḥ, bhavapratyayā jātiḥ, jātipratyayā
jarāmarāṇaśokaparidevaduḥkhadaurmanasyopāyāsāḥ saṃbhavanti | evamasya kevalasya mahato
duḥkhaskandhasya samudayo bhavati | avidyānirodhāt saṃskāranirodhaḥ, saṃskāranirodhāt
vijñānanirodhaḥ, vijñānanirodhānnāmarūpanirodhaḥ, nāmarūpanirodhāt ṣaḍāyatananirodhaḥ,
ṣaḍāyatananirodhāt sparśanirodhaḥ, sparśanirodhāt vedanānirodhaḥ,
vedanānirodhāt tṛṣṇānirodhaḥ, tṛṣṇānirodhād upādānanirodhaḥ, upādānanirodhāt bhavanirodhaḥ,
bhavanirodhāj jātinirodhaḥ, jātinirodhāj jarāmarāṇaśokaparidevaduḥkhadaurmanasyopāyāsā
nirudhyante | evamasya kevalasya mahato duḥkhaskandhasya nirodho bhavati ||

sahapravartitam cedam bhikṣavastena bhagavatā mahābhijñāññānābhibhuvā tathāgatenārhatā
samyaksambuddhena dharmacakram sadevakasya lokasya samārakasya sabrahmakasya
saśramaṇabrāhmaṇikāyāḥ prajāyāḥ sadevamānuṣāsuraṇāḥ parśadaḥ purastāt, atha tasminneva
kṣaṇalavamuhūrte ṣaṣṭeḥ prāṇikotīnayutaśatasahasrāṇāmanupādāya āsravebhyaścittāni
vimuktāni | sarve ca te traividyaḥ ṣaḍabhiññā aṣṭavimokṣadhyāyinaḥ saṃvṛttāḥ |
punaranupūrveṇa bhikṣavaḥ sa bhagavān mahābhijñāññānābhibhūstathāgato 'rhan
samyaksambuddho dvitīyāṃ dharmadeśanāmakārṣit, tṛtīyāmapī dharmadeśanāmakārṣit,
caturthīmapī dharmadeśanāmakārṣit | |

atha khalu bhikṣavastasya bhagavato mahābhijñāññānābhibhuvastathāgatasārhatāḥ
samyaksambuddhasyaikaikasyāṃ dharmadeśanāyāṃ gaṅgānadīvālukāsamānāṃ
prāṇikotīnayutaśatasahasrāṇāmanupādāya āsravebhyaścittāni vimuktāni | tataḥ paścād
bhikṣavastasya bhagavato gaṇanāsamatikrāntaḥ śrāvakaśaṃgho 'bhūt ||

tena khalu punarbhikṣavaḥ samayena te śoḍaśa rājakumārāḥ kumārabhūtā eva samānāḥ
śraddhayā agārādanāgārikāṃ pravrajitāḥ | sarve ca te śramaṇerā abhūvan paṇḍitā vyaktā
medhāvinaḥ kuśalā bahubuddhaśatasahasracaritāvino 'rthinaścānuttarāyāḥ samyaksambodheḥ |
atha khalu bhikṣavaste śoḍaśa śramaṇerāstaṃ bhagavantaṃ mahābhijñāññānābhibhuvam

tathāgatamarhantaṃ samyaksaṃbuddhametadūcuḥ - imāni khalu punarbhagavaṃstathāgatasya bahūni śrāvakakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi maharddhikāni mahānubhāvāni maheśākhyāni bhagavato dharmadeśanayā pariniṣpannāni | tat sādhu bhagavāṃstathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddho 'smākamanukampāmupādāya anuttarāṃ samyaksaṃbodhimārabhya dharmam deśayatu, yadvayamapi tathāgatasyānuśikṣemahi | arthino vyaṃ bhagavaṃstathāgatajñānadarśanena | bhagavānevāsmākamasminnevārthe sākṣi | tvaṃ ca bhagavan sarvasattvāsayajño jānīṣe asmākamadhyāsayamiti ||

[Vaidya 118]

tena khalu punarbhikṣavaḥ samayena tān bālān dārakān rājakumārān pravrajitān śrāmaṇerān dṛṣṭvā yāvāṃstasya rājñāścakravartinaḥ parivāraḥ, tato 'rdhaḥ pravrajito 'bhūdaśītiprāṇikoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi ||

atha khalu bhikṣavaḥ sa bhagavān mahābhijñānjñānābhibhūstathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhasteṣāṃ śrāmaṇerāṇāmadyāsayam veditvā viṃśateḥ kalpasahasrāṇāmatyayena saddharmapuṇḍarīkaṃ nāma dharmaparyāyam sūtrāntaṃ mahāvaipulyaṃ bodhisattvāvavādam sarvabuddhaparigrahaṃ vistareṇa saṃprakāśayāmāsa tāsāṃ sarvāsāṃ catasṛṇāṃ parśadāṃ ||

tena khalu punarbhikṣavaḥ samayena tasya bhagavato bhāṣitaṃ te ṣoḍaśa rājakumārāḥ śrāmaṇerā udgrhītavantō dhāritavanta ārādhitavantaḥ paryāptavantaḥ ||

atha khalu bhikṣavaḥ sa bhagavān mahābhijñānjñānābhibhūstathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhastān ṣoḍaśa śrāmaṇerān vyākārṣīdanuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau | tasya khalu punarbhikṣavo mahābhijñānjñānābhibhuvastathāgatasyārhaṭaḥ samyaksaṃbuddhasyemaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīkaṃ dharmaparyāyam bhāṣamāṇasya śrāvakāścādhimuktavantaḥ | te ca ṣoḍaśa śrāmaṇerā bahūni ca prāṇikoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi vicikitsāprāptānyabhūvan ||

atha khalu bhikṣavaḥ sa bhagavān mahābhijñānjñānābhibhūstathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddha imaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīkaṃ dharmaparyāyamaṣṭau kalpasahasrāṇyaviśrānto bhāṣitvā vihāraṃ praviṣṭaḥ pratisaṃlayanāya | tathā pratisaṃlīnaśca bhikṣavaḥ sa tathāgataścaturaśītikalpasahasrāṇi vihārasthita evāśīt ||

atha khalu bhikṣavaste ṣoḍaśa śrāmaṇerāstaṃ bhagavantaṃ mahābhijñānjñānābhibhuvam tathāgataṃ pratisaṃlīnam veditvā pṛthak pṛthag dharmāsanāni siṃhāsanāni prajñāpya teṣu niṣaṇṇastaṃ bhagavantaṃ mahābhijñānjñānābhibhuvam tathāgataṃ namaskṛtya taṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīkaṃ dharmaparyāyam vistareṇa catasṛṇāṃ parśadāṃ caturaśītikalpasahasrāṇi saṃprakāśitavantaḥ | tatra bhikṣava ekaikaḥ śrāmaṇero bodhisattvaḥ ṣaṣṭiṣaṣṭigaṅgānadīvalukāsamāni prāṇikoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇyanuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau paripācitavān samādāpitavān saṃharṣitavān samuttejitavān saṃpraharṣitavānavatāritavān ||

atha khalu bhikṣavaḥ sa bhagavān mahābhijñānjñānābhibhūstathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhasteṣāṃ

caturaśīteḥ kalpasahasrāṇāmatyayena smrṭimān saṃprajānastasmāt samādhervyuttiṣṭhat | vyutthāya ca sa bhagavān mahābhijñānjñānābhibhūstathāgato yena taddharmāsanam tenopasaṃkrāmat | upasaṃkramya prajñapta evāśane nyaśīdat | samanantaraniṣaṇṇaśca khalu punarbhikṣavaḥ sa bhagavān mahābhijñānjñānābhibhūstathāgatastasmin dharmāsane, atha tāvadeva sarvāvantam parśanmaṇḍalamavalokya bhikṣusaṃghamāmantrayāmāsaścaryaprāptā bhikṣavo 'dbhutaprāptā ime ṣoḍaśa śrāmaṇerāḥ prajñāvanto bahubuddhakoṭīnayutaśatasahasraparyupāsītāścīrṇacaritā buddhajñānaparyupāsakā

buddhajñānapratigrāhakā buddhajñānāvātārakā buddhajñānasamdarśakāḥ | paryupāsadhvaṃ bhikṣava etān ṣoḍaśa śrāmaṇerān punaḥ punaḥ | ye kecd bhikṣavaḥ [Vaidya 119] śrāvakayānikā vā pratyekabuddhayānikā vā bodhisattvayānikā vā eṣāṃ kulaputrāṇāṃ dharmadeśanāṃ na pratikṣepsyanti | na pratibādhiṣyante, sarve te kṣipramanuttarāyāḥ samyaksaṃbodherlābhino bhaviṣyanti, sarve ca te tathāgatajñānamanuprāpsyanti | |

taiḥ khalu punarbhikṣavaḥ ṣoḍaśabhiḥ kulaputraistasya bhagavataḥ śāsane 'yaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīko dharmaparyāyaḥ punaḥ punaḥ saṃprakāśito 'bhūt | taiḥ khalu punarbhikṣavaḥ ṣoḍaśabhiḥ śrāmaṇerairbodhisattvairmahāsattvairyāni tānyekaikena bodhisattvena mahāsattvena ṣaṣṭiṣaṣṭigaṅgānadīvālūkāsamāni sattvakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi bodhāya samādāpitānyabhūvan, sarvāṇi ca tāni taireva sārddhaṃ tāsu tāsu jātiṣvanupravrajitāni | tānyeva samanupaśyantasteṣāmevāntikāddharmamaśrauṣuḥ | taiścattvāriṃśad buddhakoṭīśahasrāṇyārāgitāni | kecdadyāpyārāgayanti | |

ārocayāmi vo bhikṣavaḥ, pratedayāmi vaḥ | ye te ṣoḍaśa rājakumārāḥ kumārabhūtā ye tasya bhagavataḥ śāsane śrāmaṇerā dharmabhāṇakā abhūvan, sarve te 'nuttarāṃ samyaksaṃbodhimabhisambuddhāḥ | sarve ca ta etarhi tiṣṭhanti dhriyante yāpayanti | daśasu dikṣu nānābuddhakṣetreṣu bahūnāṃ śrāvakabodhisattvakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇāṃ dharmāṃ deśayanti | yaduta pūrvasyāṃ diśi bhikṣavo 'bhiratyāṃ lokadhātāvākṣobhyo nāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddho merukūṭaśca nāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ | pūrvadakṣiṇasyāṃ diśi bhikṣavaḥ siṃhaghoṣaśca nāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ siṃhadhvajaśca nāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ | dakṣiṇasyāṃ diśi bhikṣavaḥ ākāśapratīṣṭhitaśca nāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddho nityaparinirvṛtaśca nāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ | dakṣiṇapaścimāyāṃ diśi bhikṣava indradhvajaśca nāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddho brahmadvajaśca nāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ |

paścimāyāṃ diśi bhikṣavo 'mitāyuśca nāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ sarvalokadhātūpadravodvegapratyuttirṇaśca nāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ | paścimottarasyāṃ diśi bhikṣavastamālapatracandanagandhābhijñāśca nāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddho merukalpaśca nāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ | uttarasyāṃ diśi bhikṣavo meghasvaradīpaśca nāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddho meghasvararājaśca nāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ | uttarapūrvasyāṃ diśi bhikṣavaḥ sarvalokabhayacchambhitatvavidhvamśanarakaraśca nāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ | ahaṃ ca bhikṣavaḥ śākyamunirnāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ ṣoḍaśamo madhye khalvasyāṃ sahāyāṃ lokadhātāvanuttarāṃ samyaksaṃbodhimabhisambuddhaḥ | |

ye punaste bhikṣavastadā asmākaṃ śrāmaṇerabhūtānāṃ sattvāṃ dharmāṃ śrutavantaḥ tasya bhagavataḥ śāsana ekaikasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya bahūni gaṅgānadīvālūkāsamāni sattvakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi yānyasmābhiḥ samādāpitānyanuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau, tānyetāni bhikṣavo 'dyāpi śrāvakabhūmāvevāvasthitāni | paripācyanta evānuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau | eṣaivaiśāmānupūrvī anuttarāyāḥ samyaksaṃbodherabhisambodhanāya | tatasya hetoḥ? evaṃ duradhimocyāṃ hi bhikṣavastathāgatajñānam [Vaidya 120] | katame ca te bhikṣavaḥ sattvāḥ, ye mayā bodhisattvena tasya bhagavataḥ śāsane aprameyāṇyasaṃkhyeyāni gaṅgānadīvālūkāsamāni sattvakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi sarvajñatādharmaṃ manuśrāvītāni? yūyaṃ te bhikṣavastena kālena tena samayena sattvā abhūvan | |

ye ca mama parinirvṛtasya anāgate 'dhvani śrāvakā bhaviṣyanti, bodhisattvacaryāṃ ca śroṣyanti, na cāvabhotsyante bodhisattvā vayamiti, kiṃcāpi te bhikṣavaḥ sarve parinirvāṇasaṃjñināḥ parinirvāsyanti, api tu khalu punarbhikṣavo yadahananyāsu

lokadhātuṣvanyonyairnāmadheyairviharāmi, tatra te punarutpatsyante tathāgatajñānaṃ
 paryeṣamāṇāḥ | tatra ca te punarevaitaṃ kriyāṃ śroṣyanti | ekameva tathāgatānāṃ parinirvāṇaṃ
 | nāstyanyad dvitīyamito bahirvānāṃ | tathāgatānāmetadbhikṣava upāyakausālyam
 veditavyam dharmadeśanābhinirhāraśca | yasmin bhikṣavaḥ samaye tathāgataḥ
 parinirvāṇakālasamayamātmanaḥ samanupaśyati, parisuddhaṃ ca parśadaṃ paśyati
 adhimuktisārāṃ śūnyadharmagatiṃ gatāṃ dhyānavatīṃ mahādhyānavatīṃ, atha khalu
 bhikṣavastathāgato 'yaṃ kāla itī viditvā sarvān bodhisattvān sarvaśrāvakāṃśca saṃnipātya
 paścādetamarthaṃ saṃśrāvayati | na bhikṣavaḥ kiṃcidasti loke dvitīyam nāma yānaṃ
 parinirvāṇaṃ vā, kaḥ punarvādaśṛtīyasya? upāyakausālyam khalvidaṃ
 bhikṣavastathāgatānāmarhatāṃ - dūrapranaṣṭaṃ sattvadhātuṃ viditvā hīnābhiratān
 kāmapaṅkamagnān, tata eṣāṃ bhikṣavastathāgatastannirvāṇaṃ bhāṣate yadadhimucyante ||

tadyathāpi nāma bhikṣava iha syāt pañcayojanaśatikamaṭavikāntāram | mahāṃścātra janakāyaḥ
 pratipanno bhaved ratnadīpaṃ gamanāya | deśikaścaīṣāmeko bhaved vyaktaḥ paṇḍito nipuṇo
 medhāvī kuśalaḥ khalvaṭavidurgāṇāṃ | sa ca taṃ sārthamaṭavīmavakrāmayet | atha khalu sa
 mahājanakāyaḥ śrāntaḥ klānto bhītastrastaḥ evaṃ vadet - yat khalvārya deśika pariṇāyaka jānīyāḥ
 - vayaṃ hi śrāntāḥ klāntā bhītastrastā anirvṛtāḥ | punareva pratinivartayiṣyāmaḥ | atidūramito
 'ṭavikāntāramiti | atha khalu bhikṣavaḥ sa deśika upāyakuśalastān puruṣān pratinivartitukāmān
 viditvā evaṃ cintayet - mā khalvime tapasvinastādṛṣṭam mahāratnadvīpaṃ na gaccheyuriti | sa
 teṣāmanukampārthamupāyakausālyam prayojayet | tasyā aṭavyā madhye yojanaśataṃ vā
 dviyojanaśataṃ vā triyojanaśataṃ vā atikramya ṛddhimayaṃ nagaramabhinirmimīyāt | tatastān
 puruṣānevaṃ vadet - mā bhavanto bhaiṣṭa, mā nivartadhvam | ayamasau mahājanapadaḥ | atra
 viśrāmyata | atra vo yāni kānicit karaṇīyāni tāni sarvāni kurudhvam | atra nirvāṇaprāptā
 viharadhvamatra viśrāntāḥ | yasya punaḥ kāryam bhaviṣyati, sa taṃ mahāratnadvīpaṃ gamiṣyati
 ||

atha khalu bhikṣavaste kāntāraprāptāḥ sattvā āścaryaprāptā adbhutaprāptā bhaveyuh - muktā
 vayamaṭavikāntārāt | iha nirvāṇaprāptā vihariṣyāma itī | atha khalu bhikṣavaste
 puruṣāstadṛddhimayaṃ nagaram praviṣeyuh, āgatasamjñīnaśca bhaveyuh, nistīrṇasamjñīnaśca
 bhaveyuh | nirvṛtāḥ śītībhūtā sma itī manyeran | tatastān deśiko viśrāntān viditvā tadṛddhimayaṃ
 nagaramantardhāpayet | antardhāpayitvā ca tān puruṣānevaṃ vadet - āgacchantu bhavantaḥ
 sattvāḥ | abhyāsanna eṣa mahāratnadvīpaḥ | idaṃ tu mayā nagaram yuṣmākaṃ
 viśrāmaṇārthamabhinirmitamiti ||

[Vaidya 121]

evameva bhikṣavastathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddho yuṣmākaṃ sarvasattvānāṃ ca deśikaḥ |
 atha khalu bhikṣavastathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddha evaṃ

paśyati - mahadidaṃ kleśakāntāram nirgantavyam niṣkrāntavyam prahātavyam | mā khalvime
 ekameva buddhajñānaṃ śrutvā draveṇaiva pratinivartayeyuh, naivopasaṃkrameyuh |
 bahuparikleśamidaṃ buddhajñānaṃ samudānayaivayamiti | tatra tathāgataḥ sattvān
 durbalāśayān viditvā yathā sa deśikastadṛddhimayaṃ nagaramabhinirmimīte teṣāṃ sattvānāṃ
 viśrāmaṇārtham, viśrāntānāṃ caiṣāmevaṃ kathayati - idaṃ khalu ṛddhimayaṃ nagaramiti,
 evameva bhikṣavastathāgato 'pyarhan samyaksaṃbuddho mahopāyakausālyena antarā dve
 nirvāṇabhūmī sattvānāṃ viśrāmaṇārtham deśayati saṃprakāśayati yadidaṃ śrāvakabhūmiṃ
 pratyekabuddhabhūmiṃ ca | yasmiṃśca bhikṣavaḥ samaye te sattvāstatra sthitā bhavanti, atha
 khalu bhikṣavastathāgato 'pyevaṃ saṃśrāvayati - na khalu punarbhikṣavo yūyam kṛtakṛtyāḥ
 kṛtakaraṇīyāḥ | api tu khalu punarbhikṣavo yuṣmākamabhyāsaḥ | itastathāgatajñānaṃ

vyavalokayadhvaṃ bhikṣavo vyavacārayadhvaṃ | yad yuṣmākaṃ nirvāṇaṃ naiva nirvāṇaṃ, api
tu khalu punarūpāyakausālyametad bhikṣavastathāgatānāmarhatāṃ samyaksaṃbuddhānāṃ yat
trīṇi yānāni saṃprakāśayantīti ||

atha khalu bhagavānimamevārthaṃ bhūyasyā mātrayopadarśayamānastasyāṃ velāyāmimā gāthā
abhāṣata -

abhijñājñānābhibhu lokanāyako yadbodhimaṇḍasmi niṣaṇṇa āsīt /
daśeḥa so antarakalpa pūrṇān na lapsi bodhiṃ paramārthadarśī // Saddhp_7.60 //
devātha nāgā asurātha guhyakā udyukta pūjārtha jinasya tasya /
puṣpāṇa varṣaṃ pramumocu tatra buddhe ca bodhiṃ naranāyake 'smin // Saddhp_7.61 //
upariṃ ca khe dundubhayo vineduḥ satkārapūjārtha jinasya tasya /
suduḥkhitā cāpi jinenā tatra cirabudhyamānena anuttaraṃ padam // Saddhp_7.62 //
daśāna co antarakalpa atyayāt sprśe sa bodhiṃ bhagavānanābhibhūḥ /
hr̥ṣṭā udagrāstada āsu sarve devā manuṣyā bhujagāsuraśca // Saddhp_7.63 //
vīrāḥ kumārā atha tasya ṣoḍaśa putrā guṇādhyā naranāyakasya /

[Vaidya 122]

upasaṃkramī prāṇisahasrakotībhiḥ puraskṛtāstaṃ dvipadendramagryam // Saddhp_7.64 //
vanditva pādau ca vināyakasya adhyeṣiṣū dharma prakāśayasva /
asmāṃśca tarpehi imaṃ ca lokaṃ subhāṣitenēha narendrasimha // Saddhp_7.65 //
cirasya lokasya daśaddiśe 'smin vidito 'si utpannu mahāvināyaka /
nimittasaṃcodanahetu prāṇināṃ brāhmā vimānāni prakampayantaḥ // Saddhp_7.66 //
diśāya pūrvāya sahasrakotyaḥ kṣetrāṇa pañcāśadabhūṣi kampitāḥ /
tatrāpi ye brāhma vimāna agrāste tejavanto adhimātramāsi // Saddhp_7.67 //
viditva te pūrvanimittamīdṛśamupasaṃkramī lokavināyakendram /
puṣpairihābhyokiriyāṇa nāyakamarpenti te sarva vimāna tasya // Saddhp_7.68 //
adhyeṣiṣū cakrapravartanāya gāthābhiḥ gītena abhisamstavimṣu /
tūṣṇīm ca so āsi narendrarājā na tāva kālo mama dharma bhāṣitum // Saddhp_7.69 //
evaṃ diśi dakṣiṇiyāṃ pi tatra atha paścimā heṣṭima uttarasyāṃ /
upariṣṭimāyāṃ vidiśāsu caiva āgatya brahmāṇa sahasrakotyaḥ // Saddhp_7.70 //
puṣpebhi abhyokiriyāṇa nāyakaṃ pādau ca vanditva vināyakasya /
niryātayitvā ca vimāna sarvānabhiṣṭavitvā punarabhyayāci // Saddhp_7.71 //

[Vaidya 123]

pravartayā cakramanantacakṣuḥ sudurlabhastvaṃ bahukalpakoṭībhiḥ /
darśeḥi maitrībala pūrvasevitamapāvṛṇohī amṛtasya dvāram // Saddhp_7.72 //
adhyeṣaṇāṃ jñātva anantacakṣuḥ prakāśate dharma bahuprakāram /
catvāri satyāni ca vistareṇa pratītya sarve imi bhāva utthitāḥ // Saddhp_7.73 //
avidya ādikariyāṇa cakṣumān prabhāṣate sa maraṇāntaduḥkham /
jātiprasūtā imi sarvadoṣā mṛtyuṃ ca mānuṣyamimeva jānatha // Saddhp_7.74 //
samanantaraṃ bhāṣitu dharma tena bahuprakārā vividhā anantāḥ /
śrutvānaśītiḥ nayutāna koṭyaḥ sattvāḥ sthitāḥ śrāvaka bhūtale laghum // Saddhp_7.75 //
kṣaṇaṃ dvitīyaṃ aparaṃ abhūṣi jinasya tasyo bahu dharma bhāṣataḥ /
viśuddhasattvā yatha gaṅgavālukaḥ kṣaṇena te śrāvakabhūta āsīt // Saddhp_7.76 //
tatottarī agaṇiyu tasya āsīt saṃghastadā lokavināyakasya /

kalpāna koṭīnyayutā gaṇenta ekaika no cāntu labheya teṣāṃ // Saddhp_7.77 //
 ye cāpi te ṣoḍaśa rājaputrā ye aurasā cailakabhūta sarve /
 te śrāmaṇerā avaciṃsu taṃ jinaṃ prakāśayā nāyaka agradharmam // Saddhp_7.78 //
 yathā vayaṃ lokavidū bhavema yathaiva tvaṃ sarvajinānamuttama /

[Vaidya 124]

ime ca sattvā bhavi sarvi eva yathaiva tvaṃ vīra viśuddhacakṣuḥ // Saddhp_7.79 //
 so cā jino āṃśayu jñātva teṣāṃ kumārabhūtāna tathātmajānām /
 prakāśayī uttamamagrabodhiṃ dṛṣṭāntakoṭīnayutairanekaiḥ // Saddhp_7.80 //
 hetūśahasrairupadarśayanto abhijñājñānaṃ ca pravartayantaḥ /
 bhūtāṃ carim darśayi lokanātho yathā caranto vidu bodhisattvāḥ // Saddhp_7.81 //
 idameva saddharmapuṇḍarīkaṃ vaipulyasūtraṃ bhagavānuvāca /
 gāthāśahasrehi analpakehi yeṣāṃ pramāṇaṃ yatha gaṅgavālikāḥ // Saddhp_7.82 //
 so cā jino bhāṣiya sūtrametadvihāru praviśitva vilakṣayīta /
 pūrṇānaśītiṃ caturaśca kalpān samāhitaikāsani lokanāthaḥ // Saddhp_7.83 //
 te śrāmaṇerāśca viditva nāyakaṃ vihāri āsannamaniṣkramantam /
 saṃśrāvayimṣu bahuprāṇikoṭīnāṃ bauddha imaṃ jñānāmanāsravaṃ śivam // Saddhp_7.84 //
 prṥthak prṥthagāśana prajñāpitvā abhāṣi teṣāmidameva sūtram /
 sugatasya tasya tada śāsanasmin adhikāra kurvanti mamevarūpam // Saddhp_7.85 //
 gaṅgā yathā vāluka aprameyā sahasra ṣaṣṭiṃ tada śrāvayimṣu /
 ekaiku tasya sugatasya putro vineti sattvāni analpakāni // Saddhp_7.86 //

[Vaidya 125]

tasyo jinasya parinirvṛtasya caritva te paśyisu buddhakotyaḥ /
 tehi tadā śrāvitakehi sārddhaṃ kurvanti pūjāṃ dvipadottamānām // Saddhp_7.87 //
 caritva caryāṃ vipulāṃ viśiṣṭāṃ buddhā ca te bodhi daśaddiśāsu /
 te ṣoḍaśā tasya jinasya putrā diśāsu sarvāsu dvayo dvayo jināḥ // Saddhp_7.88 //
 ye cāpi saṃśrāvitakā tadāśi te śrāvakā teṣa jināna sarve /
 imameva bodhiṃ upanāmayanti kramakrameṇa vividhairupāyairiḥ // Saddhp_7.89 //
 ahaṃ pi abhyantari teṣa āśīnmayāpi saṃśrāvita sarvi yūyam /
 teno mama śrāvaka yūyamadya bodhāvupāyeniha sarvi nemi // Saddhp_7.90 //
 ayaṃ khu hetustada pūrva āśīdayaṃ pratyayo yena hu dharma bhāṣe /
 nayāmyahaṃ yena mamāgrabodhiṃ mā bhikṣavo utrasatheha sthāne // Saddhp_7.91 //
 yathāṭavī ugra bhaveya dāruṇā śūnyā nirālamba nirāśrayā ca /
 bahuśvāpadā caiva apāniyā ca bālāna sā bhīṣaṇikā bhaveta // Saddhp_7.92 //
 puruṣāṇa co tatra sahasra nekā ye prasthitāstāmaṭavīm bhaveyuh /
 aṭavī ca sā śūnya bhaveta dīrghā pūrṇāni pañcāśata yojanāni // Saddhp_7.93 //
 puruṣaśca āḍhyaḥ smṛtimantu vyakto dhīro vinītaśca viśāradaśca /
 yo deśikasteṣa bhaveta tatra aṭaviya durgāya subhairavāya // Saddhp_7.94 //

[Vaidya 126]

te cāpi khinnā bahuprāṇikoṭya uvāca taṃ deśika tasmi kāle /
 khinnā vayaṃ ārya na śaknuyāma nivartanaṃ adyiha rocate naḥ // Saddhp_7.95 //
 kuśalaśca so pi tada paṇḍitaśca prañāyakopāya tadā vicintayet /
 dhikkaṣṭa ratnairimi sarvi bālā bhraśyanti ātmāna nivartayantaḥ // Saddhp_7.96 //

yannūnaḥaṃ ṛddhibalena vādyā nagaraṃ mahantaṃ abhinirmīṇeyam /
 pratimaṇḍitaṃ veśmasahasrakōṭibhirvihāraudyānupaśobhitaṃ ca // Saddhp_7.97 //
 vāpī nadīyo abhinirmīṇeyam āramapuṣpaiḥ pratimaṇḍitaṃ ca /
 prākāradvāirupaśobhitaṃ ca nārīnaraīścāpratimairupetaṃ // Saddhp_7.98 //
 nirmāṇu kṛtva iti tān vadeya mā bhāyathā harṣa karoṭha caiva /
 prāptā bhavanto nagaraṃ variṣṭhaṃ praviśya kāryāṇi kuruṣva kṣipram // Saddhp_7.99 //
 udagracittā bhaṇatheha nirvṛtā nistīrṇa sarvā aṭavī aśeṣataḥ /
 āśvāsanārthāya vadeti vācaṃ kathaṃ na pratyāgata sarvi asyā // Saddhp_7.100 //
 viśrāntarūpāṃśca viditva sarvān samānayitvā ca punarbravīti /
 āgacchatha mahya śṛṇotha bhāṣato ṛddhīmayaṃ nagaramidaṃ vinirmitaṃ // Saddhp_7.101 //
 yuṣmāka khedaṃ ca mayā vitdivā nivartanaṃ mā ca bhaviṣyatīti /
 upāyakausālyamidaṃ mameti janetha vīryaṃ gamanāya dvīpam // Saddhp_7.102 //

[Vaidya 127]

emeva haṃ bhikṣava deśiko vā praṇāyakaḥ prāṇisahasrakōṭinām /
 khidyanta paśyāmi tathaiva prāṇinaḥ kleśāṇḍakośaṃ na prabhonti bhettum // Saddhp_7.103 //
 tato mayā cintitu eṣa artho viśrāmabhūtā imi nirvṛtīkṛtāḥ /
 sarvasya duḥkhasya nirodha eṣa arhantabhūmau kṛtakṛtya yūyam // Saddhp_7.104 //
 samaye yadā tu sthita atra sthāne paśyāmi yūyāmarhanta tatra sarvān /
 tadā ca sarvāniha saṃnipātya bhūtārthamākhyāmi yathaiṣa dharmah // Saddhp_7.105 //
 upāyakausālya vināyakānāṃ yad yāna deśenti trayo maharṣī /
 ekaṃ hi yānaṃ na dvitīyamasti viśrāmaṇārthaṃ tu dvīyāna deśitā // Saddhp_7.106 //
 tato vademi ahamadya bhikṣavo janetha vīryaṃ paramaṃ udāram /
 sarvajñajñānena kṛtena yūyaṃ naitāvatā nirvṛti kāci bhoti // Saddhp_7.107 //
 sarvajñajñānaṃ tu yadā sprīṣyatha daśo balā ye ca jināna dharmāḥ /
 dvātriṃśatīlakṣaṇarūpadhārī buddhā bhavitvāna bhavetha nirvṛtāḥ // Saddhp_7.108 //
 etādṛśī deśana nāyakānāṃ viśrāmahetoḥ pravadanti nirvṛtim /
 viśrānta jñātvāna ca nirvṛtīye sarvajñajñāne upananti sarvān // Saddhp_7.109 //
 ityāryasaddharmapuṇḍarīke dharmaparyāye pūrvayogaparivarto nāma saptamaḥ | |

[Vaidya 128]

8. pañcabhikṣuśatavyākaraṇaparivartaḥ

atha khalvāyusmān pūrṇo maitrāyaṇīputro bhagavato

'ntikādidamevaṃrūpamupāyakauśalyajñānadarśanaṃ saṃdhābhāṣitanirdeśaṃ śrutvā eṣāṃ ca mahāśrāvakāṇaṃ vyākaraṇaṃ śrutvā imāṃ ca pūrvayogapratisaṃyuktāṃ kathāṃ śrutvā imāṃ ca bhagavato vṛṣabhatāṃ śrutvā āścaryaprāpto 'bhūdadbhutaprāpto 'bhūnnirāmiṣeṇa ca cittena prītiprāmodyena sphuṭo 'bhūt | mahatā ca prītiprāmodyena mahatā ca dharmagauraveṇa utthāyāsanād bhagavataścaraṇayoḥ praṇipatya evaṃ cittamutpāditavān - āścaryaṃ bhagavan, āścaryaṃ sugata | paramaduṣkaraṃ tathāgatā arhantaḥ samyaksaṃbuddhāḥ kurvanti, ya imaṃ nānādhātukaṃ lokamanuvartayante, bahubhiścōpāyakauśalyajñānanidarśanaṃ iḥ sattvānāṃ dharmaṃ deśayanti, tasmiṃstasmiṃśca sattvān vilagnānupāyakauśalyena pramocayanti | kimatra bhagavan asmābhiḥ śakyaṃ kartum? tathāgata evāsmākaṃ jānīte āśayaṃ pūrvayogacaryaṃ ca | sa bhagavataḥ pādaḥ śīrasābhivandya ekānte sthito 'bhūd bhagavantameva namaskurvan animiṣābhyāṃ ca netrābhyāṃ saṃprekṣamāṇaḥ | |

atha khalu bhagavānāyusmantāḥ pūrṇasya maitrāyaṇīputrasya cittāśayamavalokya sarvāvantāṃ bhikṣusaṃghamāmantrayate sma - paśyatha bhikṣavo yūyamimaṃ śrāvakaṃ pūrṇaṃ maitrāyaṇīputraṃ yo mayāsyā bhikṣusaṃghasya dharmakathikānāmagryō nirdiṣṭaḥ, bahubhiśca bhūtairguṇairabhiṣṭutaḥ, bahubhiśca prakārairasmin mama śāsane saddharmaparigrahāyābhiyuktaḥ | catasṛṇāṃ parśadāṃ saṃharṣakaḥ samādāpakaḥ samuttejakaḥ saṃpraharṣako 'klānto dharmadeśanayā, alamasya dharmasyākhyātā, alamanugrahītā sabrahmacāriṇāṃ | muktvā bhikṣavastathāgataṃ nānyaḥ śaktaḥ pūrṇaṃ maitrāyaṇīputramarthato vā vyañjanato vā paryādātum | tatkiṃ manyadhve bhikṣavo mamaivāyaṃ saddharmaparigrāhaka iti? na khalu punarbhikṣavo yuṣmābhirevaṃ draṣṭavyam | tatkāsyā hetoḥ? abhijānāmyahaṃ bhikṣavo 'tīte 'dhvani navanavatīnāṃ buddhakoṭīnāṃ, yatra anenaiva teṣāṃ buddhānāṃ bhagavatāṃ śāsane saddharmaḥ parigrhītaḥ | tadyathāpi nāma mama etarhi sarvatra cāgryō dharmakathikānāmabhūt, sarvatra ca śūnyatāgatiṃ gato 'bhūt | sarvatra ca pratisaṃvidāṃ lābhī abhūt, sarvatra ca bodhisattvābhijñāsu gatiṃ gato 'bhūt | suvinīścitadharmaśako nirvicikitsadharmadeśakaḥ parīśuddhadharmadeśakaścābhūt | teṣāṃ ca buddhānāṃ bhagavatāṃ śāsane yāvādāyuspramāṇaṃ brahmacaryaṃ caritavān | sarvatra ca śrāvaka iti saṃjñāyate sma | sa khalvanenopāyena aprameyānāmasaṃkhyeyānāṃ sattvakoṭīnayutaśatasahasraṇāmarthamakārṣīt, aprameyānaṃsaṃkhyeyāṃśca sattvān paripācītavānanuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau | sarvatra ca buddhakṛtyena sattvānāṃ pratyupasthito 'bhūt | sarvatra cātmano buddhakṣetraṃ parīśodhayati sma | sattvānāṃ ca paripākāyābhiyukto 'bhūt | eṣāmapi bhikṣavo vipaśyīpramukhānāṃ saptānāṃ tathāgatānāṃ yeṣāmahaṃ saptamaḥ, eṣa evāgryō dharmakathikānāmabhūt | |

[Vaidya 129]

yadapi tadbhikṣavo bhaviṣyatyanāgate 'dhvani asmin bhadrakalpe caturbhirbuddhairūnaṃ buddhasahasraṃ, teṣāmapi śāsane eṣa eva pūrṇo maitrāyaṇīputro 'gryō dharmakathikānāṃ bhaviṣyati, saddharmaparigrāhakaśca bhaviṣyati | evamanāgate 'dhvani aprameyānāmasaṃkhyeyānāṃ buddhānāṃ bhagavatāṃ saddharmamādhārayiṣyati, aprameyānāmasaṃkhyeyānāṃ sattvānāmarthaṃ kariṣyati, aprameyānaṃsaṃkhyeyāṃśca sattvān paripācīyatyatanuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau | satatasamitaṃ cābhiyukto bhaviṣyatyātmano buddhakṣetraparīśuddhaye sattvapariṇāmanāyā | sa imāmevaṃrūpāṃ bodhisattvacaryaṃ paripūrya aprameyairasaṃkhyeyaiḥ kalpairanuttarāṃ samyaksaṃboddhimabhisambhotsyate | dharmaprabhāso nāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddho loke bhaviṣyati vidyācaraṇasaṃpannaḥ

sugato lokavidanuttaraḥ puruṣadamyasārathīḥ śāstā devānāṃ ca manuṣyāṇāṃ ca buddho
bhagavān | asminneva buddhakṣetra utpatsyate ||

tena khalu punarbhikṣavaḥ samayena gaṅgānadīvālukopamāstrisāhasramahāsāhasralokadhātava
ekaṃ buddhakṣetraṃ bhaviṣyati | samaṃ pāṇitalajātaṃ saptaratnamayamapagataparvataṃ
saptaratnamayaiḥ kūṭāgāraiḥ paripūrṇaṃ bhaviṣyati | devavimānāni cākāśasthitāni bhaviṣyanti |
devā api manuṣyān drakṣyanti, manuṣyā api devān drakṣyanti | tena khalu punarbhikṣavaḥ
samayena idaṃ buddhakṣetramapagatapāpaṃ bhaviṣyati apagatamātrgrāmaṃ ca | sarve ca te
sattvā aupapādukā bhaviṣyanti brahmacāriṇo manomayairātmabhāvaiḥ svayaṃprabhā
rddhimanto vaihāyasaṃgamā vīryavantaḥ smṛtimantaḥ prajñāvantaḥ suvarṇavarṇaiḥ
samucchrayairdvātriṃśadbhirmahāpuruṣalakṣaṇaiḥ samalaṃkṛtavigrahāḥ | tena khalu
punarbhikṣavaḥ samayena tasmin buddhakṣetre teṣāṃ sattvānāṃ dvāvāhārau bhaviṣyataḥ |
katamau dvau? yaduta dharmaprītyāhāro dhyānaprītyāhāraśca | aprameyāṇi cāsaṃkhyeyāni
bodhisattvakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi bhaviṣyanti sarveṣāṃ ca mahābhijñāprāptānāṃ
pratisaṃvidgaṭimḡatānāṃ sattvāvavādakuśalānāṃ | gaṇanāsamatikrāntāścāsyā śrāvakā
bhaviṣyanti maharddhikā mahānubhāvā aṣṭavimokṣadhyāyinaḥ |
evamaparimitaguṇasamanvāgataṃ tad buddhakṣetraṃ bhaviṣyati | ratnāvabhāsaśca nāma sa
kalpo bhaviṣyati | suvīśuddhā ca nāma sā lokadhāturbhaviṣyati | aprameyāṇasaṃkhyeyāṃścāsyā
kalpānāyuspramāṇaṃ bhaviṣyati | parinirvṛtasya ca tasya bhagavato dharmaprabhāsasya
tathāgatasyārhattaḥ samyaksambuddhasya saddharmaściraṣṭhāyī bhaviṣyati | ratnamayaśca
stūpaiḥ sā lokadhātuḥ sphuṭā bhaviṣyati | evamacintyaguṇasamanvāgataṃ bhikṣavastasya
bhagavatastadbuddhakṣetraṃ bhaviṣyati ||

idamavocadbhagavān | idaṃ vaditvā sugato hyathāparametaduvāca śāstā -

śṛṇotha me bhikṣava etamarthaṃ yathā carī mahya sutena cīrṇā /
upāyakausālyasusīkṣitena yathā ca cīrṇā iya bodhicaryā // Saddhp_8.1 //
hīnādhimuktā ima sattva jñātvā udārayāne ca samuttrasanti /

[Vaidya 130]

tatu śrāvakā bhontimi bodhisattvāḥ pratyekabodhiṃ ca nidarśayanti // Saddhp_8.2 //
upāyakausālyasātairanekaiḥ paripācayanti bahubodhisattvān /
evaṃ ca bhāṣanti vayaṃ hi śrāvakā dūre vayaṃ uttamamagrabodhiyā // Saddhp_8.3 //
etāṃ carimḡ teṣvanusīkṣamāṇāḥ paripāku gacchanti hi sattvakotyaḥ /
hīnādhimuktāśca kusīdarūpā anupūrva te sarvi bhavanti buddhāḥ // Saddhp_8.4 //
ajñānacaryāṃ ca caranti ete vayaṃ khalu śrāvaka alpakṛtyāḥ /
nirviṇṇa sarvāsu cyutopapattiṣu svakaṃ ca kṣetraṃ pariśodhayanti // Saddhp_8.5 //
sarāgatāmātmani darśayanti sadoṣatāṃ cāpi samohatāṃ ca /
dṛṣṭīvilagnāṃśca viditva sattvāṃsteṣāṃ pi dṛṣṭiṃ samupāśrayanti // Saddhp_8.6 //
evaṃ caranto bahu mahya śrāvakāḥ sattvānupāyena vimocayanti /
unmādu gaccheyu narā avidvasū sa caiva sarvaṃ caritaṃ prakāśayet // Saddhp_8.7 //
pūrṇo ayaṃ śrāvaka mahya bhikṣavaścarito purā buddhasahasrakotiṣu /
teṣāṃ ca saddharma parigrahiṣid bauddhaṃ idaṃ jñāna gaveṣamāṇaḥ // Saddhp_8.8 //
sarvatra caiṣo abhu agraśrāvako bahuśrutaścitrakathī viśāradaḥ /
saṃharṣakaścā akilāsi nityaṃ sada buddhakṛtyena ca pratyupasthitaḥ // Saddhp_8.9 //

[Vaidya 131]

mahāabhijñāsu sadā gaṭimḡataḥ pratisaṃvidānāṃ ca abhūṣi lābhī /

sattvāna co indriyagocarajño dharmam ca deṣeti sadā viśuddham // Saddhp_8.10 //

saddharma śreṣṭham ca prakāśayantaḥ paripācayī sattvasahasrakotyaḥ /

anuttarasminniha agrayāne kṣetraṁ svakaṁ śreṣṭhu viśodhayantaḥ // Saddhp_8.11 //

anāgate cāpi tathaiva adhve pūjeṣyati buddhasahasrakotyaḥ /

saddharma śreṣṭham ca parigrahiṣyati svakaṁ ca kṣetraṁ pariśodhayiṣyati // Saddhp_8.12 //

deṣeṣyati dharma sadā viśārado upāyakaśālyasahasrakotiḥ /

bahūṁśca sattvān paripācayiṣyati sarvajñajñānasmī anāsravasmin // Saddhp_8.13 //

so pūja kṛtvā naranāyakaṇām saddharma śreṣṭham sada dhārayitvā /

bhaviṣyati buddha svayaṁbhu loke dharmaprabhāso diśatāsu viśrutāḥ // Saddhp_8.14 //

kṣetraṁ ca tasya suviśuddha bheṣyati ratnāna saptāna sadā viśiṣṭam /

ratnavabhāśaśca sa kalpu bheṣyati suviśuddha so bheṣyati lokadhātuh // Saddhp_8.15 //

bahubodhisattvāna sahasrakotyo mahāabhijñāsu sukovidānām /

yehi sphuṭo bheṣyati lokadhātuh suviśuddha śuddhehi maharddhikehi // Saddhp_8.16 //

atha śrāvakaṇām pi sahasrakotyaḥ saṁghastadā bheṣyati nāyakasya /

maharddhikānaṣṭavimokṣadhyāyinām pratisaṁvidāsū ca gaṭiṁgatānām // Saddhp_8.17 //

[Vaidya 132]

sarve ca sattvāstahi buddhakṣetre śuddhā bhaviṣyanti ca brahmacāriṇaḥ /

upapādukāḥ sarvi suvarṇavarṇā dvātriṁśatīlakṣaṇarūpadhāriṇaḥ // Saddhp_8.18 //

āhārasaṁjñā ca na tatra bheṣyati anyatra dharme rati dhyānaprītiḥ /

na mātṛgrāmo 'pi ca tatra bheṣyati na cāpyapāyāna ca durgatibhayam // Saddhp_8.19 //

etādṛśam kṣetravaram bhaviṣyati pūrṇasya saṁpūrṇaguṇānvitasya /

ākīrṇa sattvehi subhadrakehi yatkiṁcimātraṁ pi idaṁ prakāśitam // Saddhp_8.20 //

atha khalu teṣāṁ dvādaśānām vaśībhūtaśatānāmetadabhavat - āścaryaprāpta sma, adbhutaprāptāḥ sma | sacedasmākamapi bhagavān yatheme 'nye mahāśrāvaka vyākṛtāḥ, evasmākamapi tathāgataḥ pṛthak pṛthag vyākuryāt | atha khalu bhagavāṁsteṣāṁ mahāśrāvakaṇām cetasaiva cetaḥparivartakamājñāya āyusmantam mahākāśyapamāmantrayate sma - imāni kāśyapa dvādaśa vaśībhūtaśatāni, yeṣāmahametarhi saṁmukhībhūtaḥ | sarvāṇyetānyaham kāśyapa dvādaśa vaśībhūtaśatānyanantaram vyākaromi | tatra kāśyapa kauṇḍīnyo bhikṣurmahāśrāvako dvāṣaṣṭīnām buddhakoṭīnayutaśatasahasraṇām pareṇa parataram samantaprabhāso nāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṁbuddho loke bhaviṣyati, vidyācaraṇasaṁpannaḥ sugato lokavidanuttaraḥ puruṣadamyasārathiḥ śāstā devānām ca manuṣyānām ca buddho bhagavān | tatra kāśyapa anenaikena nāmadheyena pañca tathāgataśatāni bhaviṣyanti | ataḥ pañca mahāśrāvakaśatāni sarvāṇyanantaramanuttarāṁ samyaksaṁboddhimabhisambhotsyante | sarvāṇyeva samantaprabhāsanāmadheyāni bhaviṣyanti | tadyathā gayākāśyapo nadikāśyapaḥ urubilvakāśyapaḥ kālāḥ kālodāyī aniruddho revataḥ kapphiṇo bakkulaścundaḥ svāgataḥ ityevampramukhāni pañca vaśībhūtaśatāni | |

atha khalu bhagavāṁstasyāṁ velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

kauṇḍīnyagotro mama śrāvako 'yam tathāgato bheṣyati lokanāthaḥ /

anāgate 'dhvāni anantakalpe vineṣyate prāṇisahasrakotyaḥ // Saddhp_8.21 //

samantaprabho nāma jino bhaviṣyati kṣetraṁ ca tasya pariśuddha bheṣyati /

[Vaidya 133]

anantakalpasmi anāgate 'dhvani dṛṣṭvāna buddhān bahavo hyanantān // Saddhp_8.22 //

prabhāsvaro buddhabalenupeto vighuṣṭaśabdo daśasu ddiśāsu /

puraskṛtaḥ prāṇisahasrakoṭibhirdeśeṣyati uttamamagrabodhim // Saddhp_8.23 //
 tatu bodhisattvā abhiyuktarūpā vimānaśreṣṭhānyabhiruhya cāpi /
 viharanta tatra anucintayanti viśuddhaśīlā sada sādhuṣṛttayaḥ // Saddhp_8.24 //
 śrutvāna dharmam dvipadottamasya anyāni kṣetrāṇyapi co sadā te /
 vrajanti te buddhasahasravandakāḥ pūjāṃ ca teṣāṃ vipulāṃ karonti // Saddhp_8.25 //
 kṣeṇena te cāpi tadāśya kṣetram pratyāgamiṣyanti vināyakasya /
 prabhāsanāmasya narottamasya caryābalaṃ tādṛśakam bhaviṣyati // Saddhp_8.26 //
 ṣaṣṭiḥ sahasrā paripūrṇakalpānāyuspramāṇam sugatasya tasya /
 tataśca bhūyo dviḡṇena tāyinaḥ parinirvṛtasyeha sa dharma sthāsyati // Saddhp_8.27 //
 pratirūpakaścāśya bhaviṣyate punastriguṇam tato ettakameva kalam /
 saddharmabhraṣṭe tada tasya tāyino dukhitā bhaviṣyanti narā marū ca // Saddhp_8.28 //
 jināna teṣāṃ samanāmakānām samantaprabhāṇām puruṣottamānām /
 paripūrṇa pañcāsata nāyakānām ete bhaviṣyanti paramparāya // Saddhp_8.29 //

[Vaidya 134]

sarveṣa etādṛśakāśca vyūhā rddhibalaṃ ca tatha buddhakṣetram /
 gaṇaśca saddharma tathaiva idṛśaḥ saddharmasthānam ca samam bhaviṣyati // Saddhp_8.30 //
 sarveṣametādṛśakam bhaviṣyati nāmaṃ tadā loki sadevakasmin /
 yathā mayā pūrvi prakīrtitāsīt samantaprabhāsasya narottamasya // Saddhp_8.31 //
 paramparā eva tathānyamanyam te vyākariṣyanti hitānukampī /
 anantarāyam mama adya bheṣyati yathaiva śāsāmyahu sarvalokam // Saddhp_8.32 //
 evaṃ khu ete tvamihādyā kāśyapa dhārehi pañcāsatanūnakāni /
 vaśibhūta ye cāpi mamānyaśrāvākāḥ kathayāhi cānyeṣvapi śrāvakeṣu // Saddhp_8.33 //
 atha khalu tāni pañcārhaḥchatāni bhagavataḥ saṃmukhamātmano vyākaraṇāni śrutvā tuṣṭā
 udagrā āttamanasa pramuditāḥ prītiṣaumanasyajātā yena bhagavāṃstenopasaṃkrāntāḥ |
 upasaṃkramya bhagavataḥ pādayoḥ śīrobhirnipatyā evamāhuḥ - atyayaṃ vayaṃ bhagavan
 deśayāmo yairasmābhirbhagavannevaṃ satatasamitam cittam paribhāvitam - idamasmākam
 parinirvāṇam | parinirvṛtā vayamiti | yathāpīdam bhagavan avyaktā akuśalā avidhijñāḥ | tatkāśya
 hetoḥ? yairnāma asmābhirbhagavaṃstathāgatajñāne 'bhisamboddhavye evaṃrūpeṇa parīttena
 jñānena paritoṣaṃ gatāḥ sma | tadyathāpi nāma bhagavan kasyacideva puruṣasya kaṃcideva
 mitragrhaṃ praviṣṭasya mattasya vā suptasya vā sa mitro 'narghamanīratnam vastrānte badhnīyāt
 - asyedaṃ maṇiratnam bhavatviti | atha khalu bhagavan sa puruṣa utthāyāsanāt prakāmet | so
 'nyam janapadapradeśam prapadyeta | sa tatra kṛcchraprāpto bhavet | āhāracīvaraparyeṣṭihetoḥ
 kṛcchramāpadyeta | mahatā ca vyāyāmena kathamcit kaṃcidāhāram pratilabheta | tena ca
 saṃtuṣṭo bhavedāttamanaskaḥ pramuditāḥ | atha khalu bhagavaṃstasya puruṣasya sa
 purāṇamitraḥ puruṣo yena tasya tadanargheyam maṇiratnam vastrānte baddham, sa tam
 punareva paśyet | tamevaṃ vadet - kiṃ tvaṃ bhoḥ puruṣa kṛcchramāpadyase
 āhāracīvaraparyeṣṭihetoḥ, yadā yāvad bhoḥ puruṣa mayā tava sukhavihārārtham
 sarvakāmanivartakamanargheyam maṇiratnam vastrānte upanibaddham | niryātitaṃ te bhoḥ
 puruṣa mamaitanmaṇiratnam | tadevamupanibaddhameva bhoḥ puruṣa vastrānte maṇiratnam |
 na ca nāma tvaṃ bhoḥ puruṣa pratyavekṣase - kiṃ mama baddham yena vā baddham ko hetuḥ
 kiṃnidānam vā [Vaidya 135] baddhametat? bālajātīyastvaṃ bhoḥ puruṣa yastvaṃ kṛcchreṇa
 āhāracīvaraṃ paryeṣamānastuṣṭimāpadyase | gaccha tvaṃ bhoḥ puruṣa etanmaṇiratnam grahāya
 mahānagaraṃ gatvā parivartayastva | tena ca dhanena sarvāṇi dhanakaraṇīyāni kuruṣveti | |

evameva bhagavan asmākamapi tathāgatena pūrvameva bodhisattvacaryām caratā
 sarvajñatācittānyutpāditānyabhūvan | tāni ca vyaṃ bhagavan na jānīmo na budhyāmahe | te
 vyaṃ bhagavan arhaddbhūmau nirvṛtāḥ sma iti saṃjānīmaḥ | vyaṃ kṛcchraṃ jīvāmaḥ,
 yadvyaṃ bhagavan evaṃ parīttena jñānena paritoṣamāpadyāmaḥ | sarvajñajñānapraṇidhānena
 sadā avinaṣṭena | te vyaṃ bhagavaṃstathāgatena saṃbodhyamānāḥ - mā yūyaṃ bhikṣava
 etannirvāṇaṃ manyadhvaṃ | saṃvidyante bhikṣavo yuṣmākaṃ saṃtāne kuśalamūlāni yāni mayā
 pūrvam paripācītāni | etarhi ca mamaivedamupāyakaśālyam dharmadeśanābhilāpena yad
 yūyametarhi nirvāṇamiti manyadhve | evaṃ ca vyaṃ bhagavatā saṃbodhayitvā adyānuttarāyām
 samyaksaṃbodhau vyākṛtāḥ ||

atha khalu tāni pañca vaśībhūtaśatānyājñātakaṇḍīnyapramukhāni tasyām velāyamimā gāthā
 abhāṣanta -

hr̥ṣṭā prahr̥ṣṭā sma śruṇitva etām āśvāsanāmīdṛśikāmanuttarām /
 yaṃ vyākṛtāḥ sma paramāgrabodhaye namo 'stu te nāyaka nantacakṣuḥ // Saddhp_8.34 //
 deśemahe atyayu tubhyamantike yathaiva bālā avidū ajānakāḥ /
 yaṃ vai vyaṃ nirvṛtimātrakeṇa parituṣṭa āsīt sugatasya śāsane // Saddhp_8.35 //
 yathāpi puruṣo bhavi kaścideva praviṣṭa sa syādiha mitraśālam /
 mitraṃ ca tasya dhanavantamāḍhyaṃ so tasya dadyād bahū khādyabhojyam // Saddhp_8.36 //
 saṃtarpayitvāna ca bhojanena anekamūlyam ratanaṃ ca dadyāt /
 baddhvāntarīye vasanānti granthim datvā ca tasyeha bhaveta tuṣṭaḥ // Saddhp_8.37 //
 so cāpi prakrāntu bhaveta bālo utthāya so 'nyam nagaram vrajeta /
 so kṛcchraprāptaḥ kṛpaṇo gaveṣi āhāra paryeṣati khidyamānaḥ // Saddhp_8.38 //

[Vaidya 136]

paryeṣitaḥ bhojananirvṛtaḥ syād bhaktaṃ udāraṃ avicintayantaḥ /
 taṃ cāpi ratnaṃ hi bhaveta vismṛtaṃ baddhvāntarīye smṛtirasya nāsti // Saddhp_8.39 //
 tameva so paśyati pūrvamitro yenāsyā dattaṃ ratanaṃ gr̥he sve /
 tameva suṣṭhū paribhāṣayitvā darśeti ratnaṃ vasanāntarasmin // Saddhp_8.40 //
 dṛṣṭvā ca so paramasukhaiḥ samarpito ratnasya tasyo anubhāva īdṛśaḥ /
 mahādhanī kośabalī ca so bhavet samarpitaḥ kāmagaṇehi pañcahi // Saddhp_8.41 //
 emeva bhagavan vayamevarūpam ajānamānā praṇidhānapūrvakam /
 tathāgatenaiva idaṃ hi dattaṃ bhavēṣu pūrveṣviha dīrgharātram // Saddhp_8.42 //
 vyaṃ ca bhagavanniha bālabuddhaya ajānakāḥ smo sugatasya śāsane /
 nirvāṇamātreṇa vyaṃ hi tuṣṭā na uttarī prārthayī nāpi cintayī // Saddhp_8.43 //
 vyaṃ ca saṃbodhita lokabandhunā na eṣa etādr̥śa kāci nirvṛtiḥ /
 jñānaṃ praṇītaṃ puruṣottamānāṃ yā nirvṛtīyaṃ paramaṃ ca saukhyam // Saddhp_8.44 //
 idaṃ cudāraṃ vipulaṃ bahūvidhaṃ anuttaraṃ vyākaraṇaṃ ca śrutvā /
 prītā udagrā vipulā sma jātāḥ parasparaṃ vyākaraṇāya nātha // Saddhp_8.45 //
 ityāryasaddharmapuṇḍarīke dharmaparyāye pañcabhikṣuśatavyākaraṇaparivarto nāmāṣṭamaḥ ||

[Vaidya 137]

9. ānandādivyākaraṇaparivartaḥ

atha khalvāyusmānānandastasyāṃ velāyāmevaṃ cintayāmāsa - apyeva nāma vayamevaṃrūpaṃ
vyākaraṇaṃ pratilabhemahi | evaṃ ca cintayitvā anuvicintya prārthayitvā utthāyāsanaṃ
bhagavataḥ pādayornipatya, āyusmāṃśca rāhulo 'pyevaṃ cintayitvā anuvicintya prārthayitvā
bhagavataḥ pādayornipatya evaṃ vācamabhāṣata - asmākamapi tāvad bhagavan avasaro bhavatu
| asmākamapi tāvat sugata avasaro bhavatu | asmākaṃ hi bhagavān pitā janako layanaṃ trāṇaṃ
ca | vāyaṃ hi bhagavan sadevamānuṣāsure loke 'tīva citrikṛtāḥ - bhagavataścaite putraḥ
bhagavataścopasthāyakāḥ bhagavataśca dharmakośaṃ dhārayantīti | tannāma bhagavan
kṣiprameva pratirūpaṃ bhaved yad bhagavānasmākaṃ vyākuryādanuttarāyāṃ
samyaksaṃbodhau | |

anye ca dve bhikṣusahasre sātireke śaikṣāśaikṣāṇāṃ śrāvakāṇāmutthāyāsanebhya
ekāṃsamuttarāsaṅgaṃ kṛtvā añjaliṃ praṅghya bhagavato 'bhīmukhaṃ bhagavantamullokayamāne
tasthatuḥ etāmeva cintāmanuvicintayamāne yaduta idameva buddhajñānaṃ - apyeva nāma
vayamapi vyākaraṇaṃ pratilabhemahi anuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhāvīti | |

atha khalu bhagavānāyusmantamānandamāmantrayate sma - bhaviṣyasi tvamānanda anāgate
'dhvani sāgaravaradharabuddhivikrīḍitābhijñāno nāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksambuddho
vidyācaraṇasaṃpannaḥ sugato lokavidanuttaraḥ puruṣadamyasārathīḥ śāstā devānāṃ ca
manuṣyāṇāṃ ca buddho bhagavān | dvāṣaṣṭīnāṃ buddhakoṭīnāṃ satkāraṃ kṛtvā, gurukāraṃ
mānanāṃ pūjanāṃ ca kṛtvā, teṣāṃ buddhānāṃ bhagavatāṃ saddharmaṃ dhārayitvā,
śāsanaparigrahaṃ ca kṛtvā anuttarāṃ samyaksambodhimabhisambhotsyasi | sa tvamānanda
anuttarāṃ samyaksambodhiṃ sambuddhaḥ samāno viṃśatigaṅgānadīvālukāsamāni
bodhisattvakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi paripācayiṣyanuttarāyāṃ samyaksambodhau |
saṃrddhaṃ ca te buddhakṣetraṃ bhaviṣyati vaiḍūryamayāṃ ca | anavanāmitavaijayantī ca nāma
sā lokadhāturbhaviṣyati | manojñaśabdābhigarjitaśca nāma sa kalpo bhaviṣyati | aparimitāṃśca
kalpāṃstasya bhagavataḥ sāgaravaradharabuddhivikrīḍitābhijñānasya tathāgatasyārhatāḥ
samyaksambuddhasya āyuspramāṇaṃ bhaviṣyati, yeṣāṃ kalpānāṃ na śakyāṃ gaṇanayā paryanto
'dhigantum | tāvadasaṃkhyeyāni tāni kalpakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi tasya bhagavata
āyuspramāṇaṃ bhaviṣyati | yāvacca ānanda tasya bhagavataḥ
sāgaravaradharabuddhivikrīḍitābhijñānasya tathāgatasyārhatāḥ
samyaksambuddhasyāyuspramāṇaṃ bhaviṣyati, taddviguṇaṃ parinirvṛtasya saddharmaḥ
sthāsyati | yāvāṃstasya bhagavataḥ saddharmaḥ sthāsyati, taddviguṇaḥ saddhmapratirūpakāḥ
sthāsyati | tasya khalu punarānanda sāgaravaradharabuddhivikrīḍitābhijñānasya tathāgatasya
daśasu dikṣu bahūni gaṅgānadīvālukāsamāni buddhakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi varṇaṃ bhāṣiṣyanti
| |

atha khalu bhagavāṃstasyāṃ velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

ārocayāmi ahu bhikṣusaṃghe ānandabhadro mama dharmadhārakaḥ /

[Vaidya 138]

anāgate 'dhvāni jino bhaviṣyati pūjitva ṣaṣṭiṃ sugatāna koṭyaḥ // Saddhp_9.1 //
nāmena so sāgarabuddhidhārī abhijñāprāpto iti tatra viśrutaḥ /
parisuddhakṣetrasmi sudarśanīye anonatāyāṃ dhvajavaijayantyām // Saddhp_9.2 //
tahi bodhisattvā yathā gaṅgavālikāstataśca bhūyo paripācayiṣyati /
maharddhikaśco sa jino bhaviṣyati daśaddiśe lokavighuṣṭaśabdaḥ // Saddhp_9.3 //
amitaṃ ca tasyāyu tadā bhaviṣyati yaḥ sthāsyate lokahitānukampakaḥ /

parinirvṛtasyāpi jinasya tāyino dviguṇaṃ ca saddharmu sa tasya sthāsyati // Saddhp_9.4 //

pratirūpakam taddviguṇena bhūyaḥ saṃsthāsyate tasya jinasya śāsane /

tadāpi sattvā yathā gaṅgavālikā hetuṃ janeṣyantiha buddhabodhau // Saddhp_9.5 //

atha khalu tasyāṃ parṣadi navayānasamprasthitānāmaṣṭānām bodhisattvasahasrāṇāmetadabhavat - na bodhisattvānāmapi tāvadasmābhirevamudāraṃ vyākaraṇaṃ śrutapūrvam, kaḥ punarvādaḥ śrāvakāṇām? kaḥ khalvatra heturbhaviṣyati, kaḥ pratyaya iti? atha khalu bhagavāṃsteṣāṃ bodhisattvānām cetasaiva cetaḥ parivitarakamājñāya tām bodhisattvānāmantrayāmāsa - samamasmābhiḥ kulaputrā ekakṣaṇe ekamuhūrte mayā ca ānandena ca anuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau cittamutpāditam dharmagaganābhyudgatarājasya tathāgatasyārhatāḥ samyaksaṃbuddhasya saṃmukham | tatraiṣa kulaputrā bāhuśrutye ca satatasamitamabhiyukto 'bhūt, ahaṃ ca vīryārambhe 'bhiyuktaḥ | tena mayā kṣiprataramanuttarā samyaksaṃbodhirabhisambuddhā | ayaṃ punarānandabhadro buddhānām bhagavatām saddharmakośadhara eva bhavati sma - yaduta bodhisattvānām pariniṣpattihetoḥ praṇidhānametatkulaputrā asya kulaputrasyeti | |

atha khalvāyusmānānando bhagavato 'ntikādātmano vyākaraṇaṃ śrutvā anuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau, ātmanaśca buddhakṣetraguṇavyūhān śrutvā, pūrvapraṇidhānacaryāṃ ca śrutvā, tuṣṭa udra āttamanaskaḥ pramuditaḥ prītisaumanasyajāto 'bhūt | tasmimśca samaye bahūnām buddhakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇām saddharmamanusmarati sma, ātmanaśca purvapraṇidhānam | |

[Vaidya 139]

atha khalvāyusmānānandastasyāṃ velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

āścaryabhūtā jina aprameyā ye smārayanti mama dharmadeśanām /

parinirvṛtānām hi jināna tāyinām samanusrāmī yatha adya śvo vā // Saddhp_9.6 //

niṣkāṅkṣaprāpto 'smi sthito 'smi bodhaye upāyakaśalya mamedamiddaśam /

paricārako 'haṃ sugatasya bhomi saddharma dhāremi ca bodhikāraṇāt // Saddhp_9.7 //

atha khalu bhagavānāyusmantam rāhulabhadramāmantrayate sma - bhaviṣyasi tvam rāhulabhadra anāgate 'dhvani saptaratnapadmavikrāntagāmī nāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddho vidyācaraṇasaṃpannaḥ sugato lokavidanuttaraḥ puruṣadamyasārathiḥ śāstā devānām ca manuṣyāṇām ca buddho bhagavān daśalokadhātuparamāṇurajaḥsamāṃstathāgatānarhataḥ samyaksaṃbuddhān satkṛtya gurukṛtya mānayitvā pūjayitvā arcayitvā | sadā teṣāṃ buddhānām bhagavatām jyeṣṭhaputro bhaviṣyasi tadyathāpi nāma mamaitarhi | tasya khalu punā rāhulabhadra bhagavataḥ saptaratnapadmavikrāntagāminastathāgatasyārhatāḥ samyaksaṃbuddhasya evaṃrūpamevāyuspramāṇaṃ bhaviṣyati, evaṃ rūpaiva sarvākāraguṇasaṃpad bhaviṣyati tadyathāpi nāma tasya bhagavataḥ sāgaravaradharabuddhivikrīḍitābhijñasya tathāgatasyārhatāḥ samyaksaṃbuddhasya sarvākāraguṇopetā buddhakṣetraguṇavyūhā bhaviṣyanti | tasyāpi rāhula sāgaravaradharabuddhivikrīḍitābhijñasya tathāgatasyārhatāḥ samyaksaṃbuddhasya tvameva jyeṣṭhaputro bhaviṣyasi | tataḥ paścāt pareṇānuttarām samyaksaṃbodhimabhisambhotsyasīti | |

atha khalu bhagavāṃstasyāṃ velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

ayaṃ mamā rāhula jyeṣṭhaputro yo auraso āsi kumārabhāve /

bodhiṃ pi prāptasya mamaiṣa putro dharmasya dāyādyadharo maharṣiḥ // Saddhp_9.8 //

anāgate 'dhve bahubuddhakoṭyo yān drakṣyase yeṣa pramāṇu nāsti /

sarveṣa teṣāṃ hi jināna putro bhaviṣyatī bodhi gaveṣamāṇaḥ // Saddhp_9.9 //

[Vaidya 140]

ajñātacaryā iya rāhulasya prañidhānametasya ahaṃ prajānami /
karoti saṃvarṇana lokabandhuṣu ahaṃ kilā putra tathāgatasya // Saddhp_9.10 //
guṇāna koṭīnayutāprameyāḥ pramāṇu yeṣāṃ na kadācidasti /
ye rāhulasyeha mamaurasatya tathā hi eṣo sthиту bodhikāraṇāt // Saddhp_9.11 //
adrākṣitkhalu punarbhagavāṃste dve śrāvakasahasre śaikṣāśaikṣāṇāṃ śrāvakāṇāṃ
bhagavantamavalokayamāne abhimukhaṃ prasannacitte mṛducitte mārḍavacitte | atha khalu
bhagavāṃstasyāṃ velāyāmāyusmantamānandamāmantrayate sma - paśyasi tvamānanda ete dve
śrāvakasahasre śaikṣāśaikṣāṇāṃ śrāvakāṇāṃ? āha - paśyāmi bhagavan, paśyāmi sugata |
bhagavānāha - sarva evaite ānanda dve bhikṣu sahasre samaṃ bodhisattvacaryāṃ
samudānayaṣyanti, pañcāśalokadhātuparamāṇurajaḥsamāṃśca buddhān bhagavataḥ satkṛtya
gurukṛtya mānayatvā pūjayitvā arcayitvā apacāyitvā saddharma ca dhārayitvā paścime
samucchraye ekakṣaṇenaikamuhūrtenaikalavenaikasaṃnipātena daśasu dikṣvanyonyāsu
lokadhātuṣu sveṣu sveṣu buddhakṣetreṣvanuttarāṃ samyaksaṃbodhimabhisambhotsyante |
ratnaketurājā nāma tathāgatā arhantaḥ samyaksaṃbuddhā bhaviṣyanti | paripūrṇaṃ caiṣāṃ
kalpamāyuspramāṇaṃ bhaviṣyati | samāścaiṣāṃ buddhakṣetraguṇavyūhā bhaviṣyanti | samaḥ
śrāvakagaṇo bodhisattvagaṇaśca bhaviṣyati | samaṃ caiṣāṃ parinirvāṇaṃ bhaviṣyati |
samaścaiṣāṃ saddharmaḥ sthāsyati | |

atha khalu bhagavāṃstasyāṃ velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

dve vai sahasre ime śrāvakāṇāṃ ānanda ye te mama agrataḥ sthitāḥ /
tān vyākaromī ahamadya paṇḍitānanāgate 'dhvāni tathāgatatve // Saddhp_9.12 //
ananta aupamyānidarśanehi buddhāna agryāṃ kariyāṇa pūjāṃ /
ārāgayiṣyanti mamāgrabodhiṃ sthititva carimasmi samucchrayasmin // Saddhp_9.13 //
ekena nāmena daśaddiśāsu kṣaṇasmi ekasmi tathā muhūrte /

[Vaidya 141]

niṣadya ca drumaprararāṇa mūle buddhā bhaviṣyanti sprṣitva jñānam // Saddhp_9.14 //
ekaṃ ca teṣāmiti nāma bheṣyati ratnasya ketūtiha loki viśrutāḥ /
samāni kṣetrāṇi varāṇi teṣāṃ samo gaṇaḥ śrāvakabodhisattvāḥ // Saddhp_9.15 //
ṛddhiprabhūtā iha sarvi loke samantataste daśasu ddiśāsu /
dharmāṃ prakāṣetva yadāpi nirvṛtāḥ saddharmu teṣāṃ samameva sthāsyati // Saddhp_9.16 //
atha khalu te śaikṣāśaikṣāḥ śrāvakā bhagavato 'ntikāt saṃmukhaṃ svāni svāni vyākaraṇāni śrutvā
tuṣṭā udagrā āttamanaskāḥ pramuditāḥ prītsaumanasyajātā bhagavantaṃ
gāthābhyāmadhyabhāṣanta -

trptāḥ sma lokapadyota śrutvā vyākaraṇaṃ idam /
amṛtena yathā siktāḥ sukhitāḥ sama tathāgata // Saddhp_9.17 //
nāsmākaṃ kāṅkṣā vimatirna bheṣyāma narottamāḥ /
adyāsmābhiḥ sukhaṃ prāptaṃ śrutvā vyākaraṇaṃ idam // Saddhp_9.18 //
ityāryasaddharmapuṇḍarīke dharmaparyāye ānandarāhulābhyāmanyābhyāṃ ca dvābhyāṃ
bhikṣusahasrābhyāṃ vyākaraṇaparivarto nāma navamaḥ | |

[Vaidya 142]

10. dharmabhāṇakaparivartaḥ

atha khalu bhagavan bhaiṣajyarājaṃ bodhisattvaṃ mahāsattvamārabhya tānyaśītiṃ
 bodhisattvasahasrāṇyāmantrayate sma - paśyasi tvaṃ bhaiṣajyarāja asyāṃ parṣadi
 bahudevanāgayakṣagandharvāsuraḥkinnaramahoragamanuṣyāmanuṣyān
 bhikṣubhikṣuṇyupāsakopāsikāḥ śrāvakayānīyān pratyekabuddhayānīyān bodhisattvayānīyāṃśca,
 yairayaṃ dharmaparyāyastathāgatasya saṃmukhaṃ śrutaḥ? āha - paśyāmi bhagavan, paśyāmi
 sugata | bhagavānāha - sarve svalvete bhaiṣajyarāja bodhisattvā mahāsattvāḥ, yairasyāṃ parṣadi
 antaśaḥ ekāpi gāthā śrutā, ekapadamapi śrutam, yairvā punarantaśa
 ekacittotpādenāpyanumoditamidaṃ sūtram | sarvā etā ahaṃ bhaiṣajyarāja catasraḥ parṣado
 vyākaroṃyanuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau | ye 'pi kecid bhaiṣajyarāja tathāgatasya parinirvṛtasya
 imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ śroṣyanti, antaśa ekagāthāmapi śrutvā, antaśa ekenāpi cittotpādena
 abhyamumodayiṣyanti, tānapyahaṃ bhaiṣajyarāja kulaputrān va kuladuhitṛvā
 vyākaroṃyanuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau |
 paripūrṇabuddhakoṭīnayutaśatasahasraparyupāsitāvinaste bhaiṣajyarāja kulaputrā va
 kuladuhitaro va bhaiṣyanti | buddhakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrakṛtapraṇidhānāste
 bhaiṣajyarājakulaputrā va kuladuhitaro va bhaviṣyanti | sattvānāmanukampārthamasmin
 jambudvīpe manuṣyeṣu pratyājātā veditavyāḥ, ya ito dharmaparyāyādantaśa ekagāthāmapi
 dhārayiṣyanti vācayiṣyanti prakāṣayiṣyanti saṃgrāhayiṣyanti likhiṣyanti, likhitvā cānusmariṣyanti,
 kālena ca kālāṃ vyavalokayiṣyanti | tasmīṃśca pustake tathāgatagauravamutpādayiṣyanti,
 śāstrgauraveṇa satkariṣyanti gurukariṣyanti mānayaṣyanti pūjayaṣyanti | taṃ ca pustakaṃ puṣpadh
 ūpagandhamālyavilepanacūrṇacīvaracchatradhvajapatākāvādyādibhirnamaskārāñjalikarmabhiśc
 a pūjayaṣyanti | ye kecid bhaiṣajyarāja kulaputrā va kuladuhitaro va ito dharmaparyāyādantaśa
 ekagāthāmapi dhārayiṣyanti anumodayiṣyanti vā, sarvāmstānahaṃ bhaiṣajyarāja
 vyākaroṃyanuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau | |

tatra bhaiṣajyarāja yaḥ kaścidanyatarāḥ puruṣo vā strī vā evaṃ vadet - kīdrśāḥ khalvapi te sattvā
 bhaviṣyantyanāgate 'dhvani tathāgatā arhantaḥ samyaksaṃbuddhā iti? tasya bhaiṣajyarāja
 puruṣasya vā striyā vā sa kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā darśayitavyaḥ, ya ito
 dharmaparyāyādantaśaścatuspādikāmapi gāthāṃ dhārayitā śrāvayitā vā deśayitā vā sagauravo
 veva dharmaparyāye | ayaṃ sa kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā, yo hyanāgate 'dhvani tathāgato 'rhan
 samyaksaṃbuddho bhaviṣyati | evaṃ paśya | tatasya hetoḥ? sa hi bhaiṣajyarāja kulaputro vā
 kuladuhitā va tathāgato veditavyaḥ sadevakena lokena | tasya ca tathāgatasyaivaṃ satkāraḥ
 kartavyaḥ, yaḥ khalvasmāddharmaparyāyādantaśa ekagāthāmapi dhārayet, kaḥ punarvādo ya
 imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ sakalasamāpta mudgr̥hṇīyād dhārayedvā vācayedvā paryavāpnuyādvā
 prakāṣayedvā likhedvā likhāpayedvā, likhitvā cānusmaret | tatra ca pustake satkāraṃ kuryāt
 gurukāraṃ kuryāt mānanāṃ pūjanāmarcanāmapacāyanāṃ
 puṣpadhūpagandhamālyavilepanacūrṇacīvaracchatradhvajapatākāvādyāñjalīnamaskārāṇi
 praṇāmaiḥ | pariniṣpannaḥ [Vaidya 143] sa bhaiṣajyarāja kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā anuttarāyāṃ
 samyaksaṃbodhau veditavyaḥ | tathāgatadarśi ca veditavyaḥ | lokasya hitānukampakaḥ
 praṇidhānavaśenopapanno 'smin jambudvīpe manuṣyeṣu asya dharmaparyāyasya
 saṃprakāśanatāyāḥ | yaḥ svayamudāraṃ dharmābhisamskāramudārāṃ ca
 buddhakṣetropapattiṃ sthāpayitvā asya dharmaparyāyasya saṃprakāśanahetormayi parinirvṛte
 sattvānāṃ hitārthamanukampārthaṃ ca ihopapanno veditavyaḥ | tathāgatadūtaḥ sa

bhaiṣajyarāja kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā veditavyaḥ | tathāgatakr̥tyakarastathāgatasampreṣitaḥ sa
 bhaiṣajyarāja kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā saṃjñātavyaḥ, ya imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ tathāgatasya

parinirvṛtasya saṃprakāśayet, antaśo rahasi cauryeṇāpi kasyacidekasattvasyāpi
saṃprakāśayedācakṣita vā ||

yaḥ khalu punarbhāṣajyarāja kaścideva sattvo duṣṭacittaḥ pāpacitto raudracittastathāgatasya
saṃmukhaṃ kalpamavarṇaṃ bhāṣet, yaśca teṣāṃ tathārūpāṇāṃ dharmabhāṇakānāmasya
sūtrāntasya dhāraṇāṃ gr̥hasthānāṃ vā pravrajitānāṃ vā ekāmapī vācamapriyāṃ saṃśrāvayed
bhūtāṃ vā abhūtāṃ vā, ida māgāḍhataṃ pāpakaṃ karmeti vadāmi | tatkaśya hetoḥ?
tathāgatabhāraṇapratimaṇḍitaḥ sa bhāṣajyarāja kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā veditavyaḥ |
tathāgataṃ sa bhāṣajyarāja aṃsena pariharati, ya imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ likhitvā pustakagataṃ
kṛtvā aṃsena pariharati | sa yena yenaiva prakrāmet, tena tenaiva sattvairañjalikaraṇīyaḥ
satkartavyo gurukartavyo mānayatavyaḥ pūjayitavyo 'rcayitavyo 'pacāyitavyo divyamānuṣyakaiḥ p
uṣpadhūpagandhamālyavilepanacūrṇacīvaracchatradhvajapatākāvādyakhādyabhojyānnapānāyān
airagraprāptaīśca divyai ratnarāśibhiḥ | sa dharmabhāṇakaḥ satkartavyo gurukartavyo
mānayatavyaḥ pūjayitavyaḥ, divyāśca ratnarāśayastasya dharmabhāṇakasyopanāmayitavyaḥ |
tatkaśya hetoḥ? apyeva nāma ekavāramapi imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ saṃśrāvayet, yaṃ śrutvā
aprameyā asaṃkhyeyāḥ sattvāḥ kṣipramanuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau pariniṣpadyeyuḥ ||

atha khalu bhagavāṃstasyāṃ velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

buddhatve sthātukāmena svayaṃbhūjñānamicchatā /
satkartavyāśca te sattvā ye dhārenti imaṃ nayam // Saddhp_10.1 //
sarvajñatvaṃ ca yo icchet kathaṃ śīrghaṃ bhavediti /
sa imaṃ dhārayet sūtraṃ satkuryādvāpi dhāraṇam // Saddhp_10.2 //
preṣito lokanāthena sattvavaineyakāraṇāt /
sattvānāmanukampārthaṃ sūtraṃ yo vācayedidam // Saddhp_10.3 //
upapattiṃ śūbhāṃ tyaktvā sa dhīra iha āgataḥ /
sattvānāmanukampārthaṃ sūtraṃ yo dhārayedidam // Saddhp_10.4 //
upapatti vaśā tasya yena so dṛśyate tahi /
paścime kālī bhāṣanto idaṃ sūtraṃ niruttaram // Saddhp_10.5 //

[Vaidya 144]

divyehi puṣpehi ca satkareta mānuṣyakaiścāpi hi sarvagandhaiḥ /
divyehi vastrehi ca chādayeyā ratnehi abhyokiri dharmabhāṇakam // Saddhp_10.6 //
kṛtāñjali tasya bhaveta nityaṃ yathā jinendrasya svayaṃbhuvastathā /
yaḥ paścime kālī subhairave 'smin parinirvṛtasya ida sutra dhārayet // Saddhp_10.7 //
khādyam ca bhojyam ca tathānnapānaṃ vihāraśayyāsanavastrakoṭyaḥ /
dadeya pūjārtha jinātmajasya apyekavāraṃ pi vadeta sūtraṃ // Saddhp_10.8 //
tathāgatānāṃ karaṇīya kurvate mayā ca so preṣita mānuṣaṃ bhavam /
yaḥ sūtrametaccarimasmi kālē likheya dhāreya śruṇeya vāpi // Saddhp_10.9 //
yaścaiva sthitveha jinasya saṃmukhaṃ śrāvedavarṇaṃ paripūrṇakalpam /
praduṣṭacitto bhṛkuṭiṃ karitvā bahuṃ naro 'sau prasaveta pāpam // Saddhp_10.10 //
yaścāpi sūtrāntadharāṇa teṣāṃ prakāśayantāniha sūtrametat /
avarṇamākrośa vadeya teṣāṃ bahūtaraṃ tasya vadāmi pāpam // Saddhp_10.11 //
naraśca yo saṃmukha saṃstaveyā kṛtāñjali māṃ paripūrṇakalpam /
gāthāna koṭīnayutairanekaiḥ paryeṣamāṇo imamagrabodhim // Saddhp_10.12 //
bahuṃ khu so tatra labheta puṇyaṃ māṃ saṃstavitvāna praharṣajātaḥ /

[Vaidya 145]

ataśca so bahutarakaṃ labheta yo varṇa teṣāṃ pravadenmanuṣyaḥ // Saddhp_10.13 //

aṣṭādaśa kalpasahasrakṣaṇyasya yasteṣu pusteṣu karoti pūjāṃ /

śabdehi rūpehi rasehi cāpi divyaisca gandhaisca sparśaisca divyaiḥ // Saddhp_10.14 //

karitva pustāna tathaiva pūjāṃ aṣṭādaśa kalpasahasrakṣaṇyāḥ /

yadi śruṇo ekaśa eta sūtraṃ āścaryalābho 'sya bhavenmahāniti // Saddhp_10.15 //

ārocayāmi te bhāṣajyarāja, prativēdayāmi te | bahavo hi mayā bhāṣajyarāja dharmaparyāyā
bhāṣitāḥ, bhāṣāmi bhāṣiṣye ca | sarveṣāṃ ca teṣāṃ bhāṣajyarāja dharmaparyāyāṇāmayameva
dharmaparyāyāḥ sarvalokavipratyanīkaḥ sarvalokāśraddadhanīyaḥ | tathāgatasyāpyetad
bhāṣajyarāja ādhyātmikadharmaḥ saha
tathāgatabalasamrakṣitamapratibhinnapūrvamanācakṣitapūrvamanākhyātamidaṃ sthānam |
bahujanapratikṣipto 'yaṃ bhāṣajyarāja dharmaparyāyastiṣṭhato 'pi tathāgatasya, kaḥ punarvādaḥ
parinirvṛtasya | |

api tu khalu punarbhāṣajyarāja tathāgatacīvaracchannāste kulaputrā vā kuladuhitaro vā
veditavyāḥ | anyalokadhātusthitaisca tathāgatairavalokitāśca adhiṣṭhitāśca | pratyātmikaṃ ca
teṣāṃ śraddhābalaṃ bhaviṣyati, kuśalamūlabalaṃ ca prañidhānabalaṃ ca |
tathāgatavihāraikasthānanivāsinaśca te bhāṣajyarāja kulaputrā vā kuladuhitaro vā bhaviṣyanti,
tathāgatapāṇiparimāritamūrdhānaśca te bhaviṣyanti, ya imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ tathāgatasya
parinirvṛtasya śraddadhiṣyanti vācayiṣyanti likhiṣyanti satkariṣyanti gurukariṣyanti pareṣāṃ ca
saṃśrāvayiṣyanti | |

yasmin khalu punarbhāṣajyarāja pṛthivīpradeśe 'yaṃ dharmaparyāyo bhāṣyeta vā deśyeta vā
likhyeta vā svādhyāyeta vā saṃgāyeta vā, tasmin bhāṣajyarāja pṛthivīpradeśe tathāgatacaityaṃ
kārayitavyaṃ mahantaṃ ratnamayamuccaṃ pragrhitam | na ca tasminnavāśyaṃ
tathāgataśarīrāṇi pratiṣṭhāpayitavyāni | tatkaśya hetoḥ? ekaghaṇameva
tasminstathāgataśarīramupanikṣiptaṃ bhavati, yasmin pṛthivīpradeśe 'yaṃ dharmaparyāyo
bhāṣyeta vā deśyeta vā pāthyeta vā saṃgāyeta vā likhyeta vā likhito vā pustakagatastiṣṭhet |
tasminśca stūpe satkāro gurukāro mānanā pūjanā arcanā karaṇīyā
sarvapuṣpadhūpagandhamālyavilepanacūrṇacīvaracchatradhvajapatākāvaijayanībhiḥ |
sarvagītavādyanṛtyatūryatālāvacarasaṃgītisaṃpravāditaiḥ pūjā karaṇīyā | ye ca khalu
punarbhāṣajyarāja sattvāstaṃ tathāgatacaityaṃ labheran vandanāya pūjanāya darśanāya vā,
sarve te bhāṣajyarāja abhyāsannībhūtā veditavyā anuttarāyāḥ samyaksambodheḥ | tatkaśya
hetoḥ? bahavo bhāṣajyarāja gr̥hasthāḥ pravrajitāśca [Vaidya 146] bodhisattvacaryāṃ caranti, na ca
punarimaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ labhante darśanāya vā śravaṇāya vā likhanāya vā pūjanāya vā | na
tāvante bhāṣajyarāja bodhisattvacaryāyāṃ kuśalā bhavanti, yāvannemaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ
śṛṇvanti | ye tvimaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ śṛṇvanti, śrutvā cādhimucyanti avataranti vijānanti
parigr̥hṇanti, tasmin samaye te āsannasthāyino bhaviṣyantyānuttarāyāṃ samyaksambodhau,
abhyāśībhūtāḥ | |

tadyathāpi nāma bhāṣajyarāja kaścideva puruṣo bhavedudakārthī udakagaveṣī | sa
udakārthamujjāṅgale pṛthivīpradeśe udapānaṃ khānayet | sa yāvat paśyechchuṣkaṃ pāṇḍaraṃ
pāṇsum nirvāhyamānaṃ, tāvajjānīyāt, dūra itastāvādūdakamiti | atha pareṇa samayena sa puruṣa
ārdrapaṇsumudakasaṃnīraṃ kardamapaṇkabhutamudakabindubhiḥ
sravadbhirnirvāhyamānaṃ paśyet, tāṃśca puruṣānudapānakhānakān kardamapaṇkadigdhāṅgān,
atha khalu punarbhāṣajyarāja sa puruṣastatpūrvanimittaṃ dṛṣṭvā niṣkāṅkṣo bhavennirvicikitsaḥ -
āsannamidaṃ khalūdakamiti | evameva bhāṣajyarāja dūre te bodhisattvā mahāsattvā
bhavantyanuttarāyāṃ samyaksambodhau, yāvannemaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ śṛṇvanti, nodgr̥hṇanti
nāvataranti nāvagāhante na cintayanti | yadā khalu punarbhāṣajyarāja bodhisattvā mahāsattvā

imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ śṛṇvanti udgrhṇanti dhārayanti vācayanti avataranti svādhyāyanti
cintayanti bhavayanti, tadā te 'bhyāśībhūtā bhaviṣyantyannuttarāyaṃ samyaksaṃbodhau |
sattvānāmito bhaiṣajyarāja dharmaparyāyādanuttarā samyaksaṃbodhirājāyate | tatkaśya hetoḥ?
paramasaṃdhābhāṣitavivaraṇo hyayaṃ dharmaparyāyastathāgatairarhadbhiḥ
samyaksaṃbuddhaiḥ | dharmanigūḍhasthānamākhyātaṃ bodhisattvānāṃ mahāsattvānāṃ
pariniṣpattihetoḥ | yaḥ kaścid bhaiṣajyarāja bodhisattvo 'sya dharmaparyāyasyotrasat samtraset
saṃtrāsamāpadyet, navayānasamprasthitaḥ sa bhaiṣajyarāja bodhisattvo mahāsattvo veditavyaḥ |
sacet punaḥ śrāvakayānīyo 'sya dharmaparyāyasyotrasat samtraset saṃtrāsamāpadyeta,
adhimānikaḥ sa bhaiṣajyarāja śrāvakayānikaḥ pudgalo veditavyaḥ | |

yaḥ kaścid bhaiṣajyarāja bodhisattvo mahāsattvastathāgatasya parinirvṛtasya paścime kāle paścime
samaye imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ catasṛṇāṃ parśadāṃ saṃprakāśayet, tena bhaiṣajyarāja
bodhisattvena mahāsattvena tathāgatalayanam praviśya tathāgatacīvaram prāvṛtya
tathāgatasyāsane niṣadya ayaṃ dharmaparyāyaścatasṛṇāṃ parśadāṃ saṃprakāśayitavyaḥ |
katamaśca bhaiṣajyarāja tathāgatalayanam? sarvasattvamaitrīvihāraḥ svalu punarbhaiṣajyarāja
tathāgatalayanam | tatra tena kulaputreṇa praveṣṭavyam | katamacca bhaiṣajyarāja
tathāgatacīvaram? mahākṣāntisauratyam khalu punarbhaiṣajyarāja tathāgatacīvaram | tattena
kulaputreṇa vā kuladuhitrā vā prāvaritavyam | katamacca bhaiṣajyarāja tathāgatasya
dharmāsanam? sarvadharmāśūnyatāpraveśaḥ khalu punarbhaiṣajyarāja tathāgatasya
dharmāsanam | tatra tena kulaputreṇa niṣattavyam, niṣadya cāyaṃ dharmaparyāyaścatasṛṇāṃ
parśadāṃ saṃprakāśayitavyaḥ | anavalīnacittena bodhisattvena purastādbodhisattvagaṇasya
bodhisattvayānasamprasthitānāṃ catasṛṇāṃ parśadāṃ saṃprakāśayitavyaḥ |
anyalokadhātusthitaścāhaṃ bhaiṣajyarāja tasya kulaputrasya nirmिताḥ [Vaidya 147] parśadaḥ
samāvartayiṣyāmi | nirmिताśca bhikṣubhikṣuṇyupāsakopāsikāḥ saṃpreṣayiṣyāmi
dharmaśravaṇāya | te tasya dharmabhāṇakasya bhāṣitaṃ na pratibādhiṣyanti, na pratikṣepsyanti |
sacetkhalu punararanyagato bhaviṣyati, tatrāpyahamasya
bahudevanāgayakṣagandharvāsuraḥ kinnaramahoragān saṃpreṣayiṣyāmi dharmaśravaṇāya
| anyalokadhātusthitaścāhaṃ bhaiṣajyarāja tasya kulaputrasya mukhamupadarśayiṣyāmi | yāni ca
asya asmāddharmaparyāyāt padavyaṇjanāni paribhraṣṭāni bhaviṣyanti, tāni tasya svādhyāyataḥ
pratyuccārayiṣyāmi | |

atha khalu bhagavāṃstasyāṃ velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

liyanāṃ sarva varjitvā śṛṇuyāt sūtramīdṛśam /
durlabho vai śrāvo hyasya adhimuktī pi durlabhā // Saddhp_10.16 //
udakārthī yathā kaścit khānayet kūpa jaṅgale /
śuṣkaṃ ca pāṃsu paśyeta khānyamāne punaḥ punaḥ // Saddhp_10.17 //
so dṛṣṭvā cintayettatra dūre vāri ito bhavet /
idaṃ nimittaṃ dūre syāt śuṣkapāṃsuritotsṛtaḥ // Saddhp_10.18 //
yadā tu ārdraṃ paśyeta pāṃsum snigdhaṃ punaḥ punaḥ /
niṣṭhā tasya bhavettatra nāsti dūre jalam iha // Saddhp_10.19 //
evameva tu te dūre buddhajñānasya tādṛśāḥ /
aśṛṇvanta idaṃ sūtramabhāvitvā punaḥ punaḥ // Saddhp_10.20 //
yadā tu gambhīramidaṃ śrāvakāṇāṃ viniścayam /
sūtrarājaṃ śruṇiṣyanti cintayiṣyanti vā sakṛt // Saddhp_10.21 //
te bhonti saṃnikṛṣṭā vai buddhajñānasya paṇḍitāḥ /
yathaiva cārdre pāṃsusmin āsannaṃ jalamucyate // Saddhp_10.22 //

jinasya lenaṃ praviśitvā prāvaritvā mi cīvaram /
 mamāsane niṣīditvā abhīto bhāṣi paṇḍitaḥ // Saddhp_10.23 //
 maitribalaṃ ca layanaṃ kṣāntisauratya cīvaram /
 śūnyatā cāsaṇaṃ mahyamatra sthitvā hi deśayet // Saddhp_10.24 //
 loṣṭaṃ daṇḍaṃ vātha śakti ākrośa tarjanātha vā /
 bhāṣantasya bhavettatra smaranto mama tā sahet // Saddhp_10.25 //
 kṣetrakoṭīśahasresu ātmabhāvo dṛḍho mama /
 deśemi dharma sattvānāṃ kalpakoṭīracintiyāḥ // Saddhp_10.26 //
 ahaṃ pi tasya vīrasya yo mahya parinirvṛte /
 idaṃ sūtraṃ prakāśeyā preṣeṣye bahu nirmittān // Saddhp_10.27 //

[Vaidya 148]

bhikṣavo bhikṣuṇīyā ca upāsakā upāsikāḥ /
 tasya pūjāṃ kariṣyanti parṣadaśca samā api // Saddhp_10.28 //
 loṣṭaṃ daṇḍaṃstathākrośāṃstarjanāṃ paribhāṣaṇāṃ /
 ye cāpi tasya dāsyanti vāreṣyanti sma nirmittāḥ // Saddhp_10.29 //
 yadāpi caiko viharan svādhyāyanto bhaviṣyati /
 narairvirahite deśe aṭavyāṃ parvateṣu vā // Saddhp_10.30 //
 tato 'sya ahaṃ darśiṣye ātmabhāva prabhāsvaram /
 skhalitaṃ cāsyā svādhyāyamuccāriṣye punaḥ punaḥ // Saddhp_10.31 //
 tahiṃ ca sya viharato ekasya vanacāriṇaḥ /
 devān yakṣāṃśca preṣiṣye sahāyāṃstasya naikaśaḥ // Saddhp_10.32 //
 etādrśāstasya guṇā bhavanti caturṇa parṣāṇa prakāśakasya /
 eko vihāre vanakandareṣu svādhyāya kurvantu mamāhi paśyet // Saddhp_10.33 //
 pratibhāna tasya bhavati asaṅgaṃ nirukti dharmāṇa bahū prajānāti /
 toṣeti so prāṇisahasrakotyaḥ yathāpi buddhena adhiṣṭhitatvāt // Saddhp_10.34 //
 ye cāpi tasyāśrita bhonti sattvāste bodhisattvā laghu bhonti sarve /
 tatsaṃgatiṃ cāpi niṣevamāṇāḥ paśyanti buddhāna yatha gaṅgavālikāḥ // Saddhp_10.35 //
 ityāryasaddharmapuṇḍarīke dharmaparyāye dharmabhāṇakaparivarto nāma daśamaḥ ||

[Vaidya 149]

11. stūpasamdarśanaparivartaḥ

atha khalu bhagavataḥ purastāttataḥ pṛthivīpradeśāt parśanmadhyāt saptaratnamayaḥ stūpo
'bhyudgataḥ pañcayojanaśatānyuccaistvena tadanurūpeṇa ca pariṇāhena | abhyudgamyā
vaihāyasamantarīkṣe samavātiṣṭhacchitro darśanīyaḥ pañcabhiḥ puṣpagrahaṇīyavedikāsahasraiḥ
svabhyalaṃkrto bahutorāṇasahasraiḥ pratimaṇḍitaḥ patākāvaijayantīśahasrābhiḥ pralambito
ratnadāmasahasrābhiḥ pralambitaḥ paṭṭaghaṇṭāsahasraiḥ pralambitaḥ
tamālapatracandanagandhaṃ pramuñcamānaḥ | tena ca gandhena sarvāvātīyaṃ lokadhātuḥ
saṃmūrcchitābhūt | chatrāvalī cāsyā yāvaccāturmahārājakāyikadevabhavanāni samucchritābhūt
saptaratnamayī, tadyathā - suvarṇasya rūpyasya vaiḍūryasya musāragalvasyāśmagarbhasya
lohitamukteḥ karketanasya | tasmimśca stūpe trāyastriṃśatkāyikā devaputrā
divyairmāndāravamahāmāndāravaiḥ puṣpaistaṃ ratnastūpamavakiranti adhyavakiranti
abhiprakiranti | tasmācca ratnastūpādevaṃrūpaḥ śabdo niścārati sma - sādhu sādhu bhagavan
śākyamune | subhāṣitaste 'yaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīko dharmaparyāyaḥ | evametad bhagavan,
evametad sugata ||

atha khalu tāścatasraḥ parśadastaṃ mahāntaṃ ratnastūpaṃ dr̥ṣṭvā vaihāyasamantarīkṣe sthitaṃ
saṃjātaḥarṣāḥ prītiprāmodyaprasādaprapṛtāḥ tasyāṃ velāyāmutthāya āsanebhyo 'ñjalim
pragṛhyāvasthitāḥ ||

atha khalu tasyāṃ velāyāṃ mahāpratibhāno nāma bodhisattvo mahāsattvaḥ sadevamānuṣāsuraṃ
lokaṃ kautūhalaprāptaṃ viditvā bhagavantametadavocat - ko bhagavan hetuḥ, kaḥ pratyayaḥ,
asyaivaṃrūpasya mahāratnastūpasya loke prādurbhāvāya? ko vā bhagavan
asmān mahāratnastūpādevaṃrūpaṃ śabdaṃ niścārayati? evamukte bhagavān mahāpratibhānaṃ
bodhisattvaṃ mahāsattvametadavocat - asmin mahāpratibhāna mahāratnastūpe
tathāgatasyātmabhāvastiṣṭhati ekaghaṇaḥ | tasyaiṣa stūpaḥ | sa eṣa śabdaṃ niścārayati | asti
mahāpratibhāna adhistāyāṃ diśi asaṃkhyeyāni lokadhātukoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇyatikramya
ratnaviśuddhā nāma lokadhātuḥ | tasyāṃ prabhūtaratno nāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddho
'bhūt | tasyaitad bhagavataḥ purvapraṇidhānamabhūt - ahaṃ khalu pūrvam bodhisattvacaryāṃ
caramāṇo na tāvanniryāto 'nuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau, yāvanmayāyaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīko
dharmaparyāyo bodhisattvāvavādo na śruto 'bhūt | yadā tu mayā ayaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīko
dharmaparyāyaḥ śrutaḥ, tadā paścādahaṃ pariniṣpanno 'bhūvamanuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau
| tena khalu punarmahāpratibhāna bhagavatā prabhūtaratnena tathāgatenārhatā
samyaksaṃbuddhena parinirvāṇakālasamaye sadevakasya lokasya samārakasya sabrahmakasya
saśramaṇabrāhmaṇikāyāḥ prajāyāḥ purastādevamārocitam - mama khalu bhikṣavaḥ
parinirvṛtasya asya tathāgatātmabhāvavigrahasya eko mahāratnastūpaḥ kartavyaḥ | śeṣāḥ punaḥ
stūpā mamoddiśya kartavyāḥ | tasya khalu punarmahāpratibhāna bhagavataḥ prabhūtaratnasya
tathāgatasyārhatāḥ samyaksaṃbuddhasyaitadadhiṣṭhānamabhūt - ayaṃ mama stūpo daśasu dikṣu
sarvalokadhātuṣu yeṣu buddhakṣetreṣvayaṃ [Vaidya 150] saddharmapuṇḍarīko dharmaparyāyaḥ
saṃprakāśyeta, teṣu teṣvayaṃ mamātmabhāvavigrahastūpaḥ samabhyudgacchet |
taistairbuddhairbhagavadbhirasmin saddharmapuṇḍarīke dharmaparyāye bhāṣyamāṇe
parśanmaṇḍalasyopari vaihāyasaṃ tiṣṭhet | teṣāṃ ca buddhānāṃ bhagavatāmimaṃ
saddharmapuṇḍarīkaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ bhāṣamāṇānāmayaṃ mamātmabhāvavigrahastūpaḥ
sādhukāraṃ dadyāt | tadayaṃ mahāpratibhāna tasya bhagavataḥ prabhūtaratnasya

tathāgatasyārhatāḥ samyaksaṃbuddhasya śarīrastūpaḥ | asyāṃ sahāyāṃ lokadhātu asmin
saddharmapuṇḍarīke dharmaparyāye mayā bhāṣyamāṇe 'smāt
parśanmaṇḍalamadhyādabhyudgamyā uparyantarīkṣe vaihāyasaṃ sthitvā sādhu kāraṃ dadāti sma

||

atha khalu mahāpratibhāno bodhisattvo mahāsattvo bhagavantametadavocat - paśyāma vyaṃ
 bhagavan etaṃ tathāgatavigrahaṃ bhagavato 'nubhāvena | evamukte bhagavān mahāpratibhānaṃ
 bodhisattvaṃ mahāsattvametadavocat - tasya khalu punarmahāpratibhāna bhagavataḥ
 prabhūtaratnasya tathāgatasyārghataḥ samyaksaṃbuddhasya praṇidhānaṃ gurukamabhūt |
 etadasya praṇidhānaṃ - yadā khalvanyeṣu buddhakṣetreṣu buddhā bhagavanta imaṃ
 saddharmapuṇḍarīkaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ bhāṣeyuḥ, tadāyaṃ mamātmabhāvavigrahastūpo 'sya
 saddharmapuṇḍarīkasya dharmaparyāyasya śravaṇāya gacchet tathāgatānāmantikam | yadā
 punaste buddhā bhagavanto mamātmabhāvavigrahamuddhātya darśayitukāmā
 bhavyeṣuśatasṛṅgāṃ parśadām, atha taistathāgatairdaśasu dikṣvanyonyeṣu buddhakṣetreṣu ya
 ātmabhāvanirmittastathāgatavigrahā anyānyanāmadheyāḥ, teṣu teṣu buddhakṣetreṣu sattvānāṃ
 dharmāṃ deśayanti, tān sarvān saṃnipātya tairātmabhāvanirmittastathāgatavigrahaiḥ sārddhaṃ
 paścādāyaṃ mamātmabhāvavigrahastūpaḥ samuddhātya upadarśayitavyaśatasṛṅgāṃ parśadām |
 tanmayāpi mahāpratibhāna bahavastathāgatavigrahā nirmittāḥ, ye daśasu dikṣvanyonyeṣu
 buddhakṣetreṣu lokadhātusahasreṣu sattvānāṃ dharmāṃ deśayanti | te sarve khalvihānāyitavyā
 bhaviṣyanti ||

atha khalu mahāpratibhāno bodhisattvo mahāsattvo bhagavantametadavocat - tānapi tāvad
 bhagavaṃstathāgatātmabhāvāṃstathāgatanirmittān sarvān vandāmahai ||

atha khalu bhagavāṃstasyāṃ velāyāmūrṇākośādraśmiṃ prāmuñcat, yayā raśmyā
 samanantarapramuktayā pūrvasyāṃ diśi pañcāśatsu gaṅgānadīvālukāsameṣu
 lokadhātukoṭīnayutaśatasahasreṣu ye buddhā bhagavanto viharanti sma, te sarve saṃdrśyante sma
 | tāni ca buddhakṣetrāṇi sphatikamayāni saṃdrśyante sma, ratnavṛkṣaiśca citrāṇi saṃdrśyante
 sma, dūṣyapaṭṭadāmasamalaṃkṛtāni bahubodhisattvaśatasahasraparipūrṇāni vitānavitatāni
 saptaratnahemajālāpraticchannāni | teṣu teṣu buddhā bhagavanto madhureṇa valgunā svareṇa
 sattvānāṃ dharmāṃ deśayamānāḥ saṃdrśyante sma | bodhisattvaśatasahasraiśca paripūrṇāni
 tāni buddhakṣetrāṇi saṃdrśyante sma | evaṃ pūrvadakṣiṇasyāṃ diśi | evaṃ dakṣiṇasyāṃ diśi |
 evaṃ dakṣiṇapaścimāyāṃ diśi | evaṃ paścimāyāṃ diśi | evaṃ paścimottarāyāṃ diśi |
 evamuttarāyāṃ diśi | evamuttarapūrvasyāṃ diśi | evamadhastāyāṃ diśi | evamūrdhvyāyāṃ diśi |
 evaṃ samantādāśasu dikṣu ekaikasyāṃ diśi bahūni gaṅgānadīvālukupamāni
 buddhakṣetrakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi bahuṣu gaṅgānadīvālukupameṣu
 lokadhātukoṭīnayutaśatasahasreṣu ye buddhā bhagavantastiṭhanti, te sarve saṃdrśyante sma ||

[Vaidya 151]

atha khalu te daśasu dikṣu tathāgatā arhantaḥ samyaksaṃbuddhāḥ svān svān
 bodhisattvagaṇānāmantrayanti sma - gantavyaṃ khalu punaḥ kulaputrā bhaviṣyati asmābhiḥ
 sahāṃ lokadhātum, bhagavataḥ śākyamunestathāgatasyārghataḥ samyaksaṃbuddhasyāntikam,
 prabhūtaratnasya tathāgatasyārghataḥ samyaksaṃbuddhasya śārīrastūpavandanāya | atha khalu te
 buddhā bhagavantaḥ svaiḥ svairupasthāyakaiḥ sārddhamātmadvitīyā ātmatṛtīyā imāṃ sahāṃ
 lokadhātumāgacchanti sma | iti hi tasmin samaye iyaṃ sarvāvātī lokadhātū
 ratnavṛkṣapratimaṇḍitābhūd vaiḍūryamayī saptaratnahemajālāsamchannā
 mahāratnagandhadhūpanadhūpitā mādāravamahāmādāravapuṣpasamstirṇā kiṅkiṇijālālamkṛtā
 suvarṇasūtrāṣṭāpadanibaddhā apagatagrāmanagananigamajanapadarāṣṭrarājadhānī
 apagatakālaparvatā apagatamucilindamahāmucilindaparvatā
 apagatacakravālamahācakravālaparvatā apagatasumeruparvatā apagatatadanyamahāparvatā
 apagatamahāsamudrā apagatanadīmahānadīparisaṃsthitābhūt, apagatedavamanuṣyāsurakāyā

apagatanirayatiryagyoniyamalokā | iti hi tasmin samaye ye 'syāṃ sahāyāṃ lokadhātau
 ṣaḍgatyupapannāḥ sattvāḥ, te sarve 'nyeṣu lokadhātuśūpanikṣiptā abhūvan, sthāpayitvā ye tasyāṃ
 parṣadi saṃnipatitā abhūvan | atha khalu te buddhā bhagavanta upasthāyakadvitīyā
 upasthāyakatrītiyā imāḥ sahāṃ lokadhātumāgacchanti sma | āgatāgatāśca te tathāgatā
 ratnavṛkṣamūle siṃhāsanaṃ upaṇiśritya viharanti sma | ekaikaśca ratnavṛkṣaḥ
 pañcayojanaśatānyuccaistvenābhūt anupūrvaśākhāpatrapalāśapariṇāhaḥ
 puṣpaphalapratiṣṭhitaḥ | ekaikasmimśca ratnavṛkṣamūle siṃhāsanaṃ prajñaptamabhūt
 pañcayojanaśatānyuccaistvena mahāratnapratiṣṭhitam | tasminnekaikastathāgataḥ paryāṅkaṃ
 baddhvā niṣaṇṇo 'bhūt | anena paryāyeṇa sarvasyāṃ trisāhasramahāsāhasrāyāṃ lokadhātau
 sarvaratnavṛkṣamūleṣu tathāgataḥ paryāṅkaṃ baddhvā niṣaṇṇā abhūvan | |

tena khalu punaḥ samayena iyaṃ trisāhasramahāsāhasrī lokadhātustathāgataparipūrṇābhūt | na
 tāvad bhagavataḥ śākyamunestathāgatasyātmabhāvanirmitā ekasmādapi digbhāgāt sarva āgatā
 abhūvan | atha khalu punarbhagavān śākyamunistathāgato 'rhan samyaksambuddhasteṣāṃ
 tathāgatavigrahānāmāgatānāmavakāśaṃ nirmimīte sma | samantādaṣṭabhyo digbhyo
 viṃśatibuddhakṣetrakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi sarvāṇi vaiḍūryamayāni
 saptaratnahemajālasaṃchannāni kiṅkiṇījālālaṃkṛtāni
 māṇḍāravamahāmāṇḍāravapuṣpasamstirṇāni divyavitānavitatāni
 divyapuṣpadāmābhipralambitāni divyagandhadhūpanadhūpitāni | sarvāṇi ca tāni viṃśatibuddhak
 ṣetrakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇyapagatagrāmanagaranigamajanapadarāṣṭrarājadhānīni
 apagatakālaparvatāni apagatamucilindamahāmucilindaparvatāni
 apagatacakravālamahācakravālaparvatāni apagatasumeruparvatāni
 apagatatadanyamahāparvatāni apagatamahāsamudrāni apagatanadīmahānadīni
 parisamsthāpayati apagatadevamanuṣyāsarakāyāni apagatanirayatiryagyoniyamalokāni | tāni ca
 sarvāṇi bahubuddhakṣetrāni ekameva buddhakṣetramekameva pṛthivīpradeśaṃ
 parisamsthāpayāmāsa samaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ saptaratnamayaiśca [Vaidya 152] vṛkṣaiścitritam | teṣāṃ ca
 ratnavṛkṣāṇāṃ pañcayojanaśatānyārohapariṇāho 'nupūrvaśākhāpatrapuṣpaphalopetaḥ |
 sarvasmimśca ratnavṛkṣamūle pañcayojanaśatānyārohapariṇāhaṃ divyaratnamayaṃ vicitraṃ
 darśanīyaṃ siṃhāsanaṃ prajñaptamabhūt | teṣu ratnavṛkṣamūleśvāgatāgatāstathāgataḥ
 siṃhāsaneṣu paryāṅkaṃ baddhvā niṣīdante sma | anena paryāyeṇa punaraparāṇi
 viṃśatilokadhātukoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇyekaikasyāṃ diśi śākyamunistathāgataḥ pariśodhayati
 sma teṣāṃ tathāgatānāmāgatānāmavakāśārtham | tānyapi
 viṃśatilokadhātukoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇyakaikasyāṃ diśi
 apagatagrāmanagaranigamajanapadarāṣṭrarājadhānīni apagatakālaparvatāni
 apagatamucilindamahāmucilindaparvatāni apagatacakravālamahācakravālaparvatāni
 apagatasumeruparvatāni apagatatadanyamahāparvatāni apagatamahāsamudrāni
 apagatanadīmahānadīni parisamsthāpayati apagatadevamanuṣyāsarakāyāni
 apagatanirayatiryagyoniyamalokāni |

te ca sarvasattvā anyeṣu lokadhātuśūpanikṣiptāḥ | tānyapi buddhakṣetrāni vaiḍūryamayāni
 saptaratnahemajālapratichannāni kiṅkiṇījālālaṃkṛtāni
 māṇḍāravamahāmāṇḍāravapuṣpasamstirṇāni divyavitānavitatāni
 divyapuṣpadāmābhipralambitāni divyagandhadhūpanadhūpitāni ratnavṛkṣopasobhitāni | sarve ca
 te ratnavṛkṣāḥ pañcayojanaśatapramāṇāḥ | pañcayojanapramāṇāni ca siṃhāsanaṇyabhinirmitāni
 | tataste tathāgatā niṣīdante sma pṛthak pṛthak siṃhāsaneṣu ratnavṛkṣamūleṣu paryāṅkaṃ
 baddhvā | |

tena khalu punaḥ samayena bhagavatā śākyamuninā ye nirmīṭastathāgatāḥ pūrvasyāṃ diśi
 sattvānāṃ dharmāṃ deśayanti sma gaṅgānadīvalukopameṣu
 buddhakṣetrakoṭīnayutaśatasahasreṣu, te sarve samāgatā daśabhyo digbhyaḥ | te cāgatā aṣṭāsu
 dikṣu niṣaṇṇā abhūvan | tena khalu punaḥ samayenaikaikasyāṃ diśi
 triṃśallokadhātukoṭīśatasahasrāṇyaṣṭabhyo digbhyaḥ samantātaistathāgatairākrāntā abhūvan |
 atha khalu te tathāgatāḥ sveṣu sveṣu siṃhāsaneṣūpaviṣṭāḥ svān svānupasthāyakān saṃpreṣayanti
 sma bhagavataḥ śākyamunerantikam | ratnapuṣpapuṭān datvā evaṃ vadanti sma - gacchata yūyaṃ
 gr̥dhrakūṭaṃ parvatam | gatvā ca punastasmimstaṃ bhagavantam śākyamuniṃ
 tathāgatamarhantaṃ samyaksaṃbuddhaṃ vanditvā asmadvacanādalpābādhatāṃ mandaglānatāṃ
 ca balaṃ ca sparśavihāratāṃ ca paripṛcchadhvaṃ sārddhaṃ bodhisattvagaṇena śrāvakagaṇena |
 anena ca ratnarāśinā abhyavakiradhvam, evaṃ ca vadadhvam - dadāti khalu
 punarbhagavāṃstathāgataśchandamasya mahāratnastūpasya samuddhātane | evaṃ te tathāgatāḥ
 sarve svān svānupasthāyakān saṃpreṣayāmasuḥ | |

atha khalu bhagavān śākyamunistathāgatastasyāṃ velāyāṃ svānnirmīṭānaśeṣataḥ samāgatān
 viditvā, pr̥thakpr̥thak siṃhāsaneṣu niṣaṇṇāṃśca viditvā, tāmścopasthāyakāṃsteṣāṃ
 tathāgatānāmarhatāṃ samyaksaṃbuddhānāmāgatān viditvā, chandaṃ ca taistathāgatairarhadbhiḥ
 samyaksaṃbuddhairārocitaṃ viditvā, tasyāṃ velāyāṃ svakāddharmāsanādutthāya
 vaihāyasamantarīkṣe 'tiṣṭhat | tāsca sarvāścataśraḥ pariśadaḥ utthāyāsanebhyo 'ñjalīḥ parigr̥hya
 bhagavato mukhamullokayantyastasthuḥ | atha khalu bhagavāṃstaṃ [Vaidya 153] mahāntaṃ
 ratnastūpaṃ vaihāyasaṃ sthitaṃ dakṣiṇayā hastāṅgulyā madhye samuddhātayati sma |
 samuddhātya ca dve bhittī pravisārayati sma | tadyathāpi nāma mahānagaradvāreṣu
 mahākapāṭasaṃpuṭāvargalavimuktau pravisāryete, evameva bhagavāṃstaṃ mahāntaṃ
 ratnastūpaṃ vaihāyasaṃ sthitaṃ dakṣiṇayā hastāṅgulyā madhye samuddhātya apāvṛṇoti sma |
 samanantaravivṛtasya khalu punastasya mahāratnastūpasya, atha khalu bhagavān
 prabhūtaratnastathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ siṃhāsanopaviṣṭaḥ paryāṅkaṃ baddvā
 pariśuṣkagātraḥ saṃghaṭitakāyo yathā samādhisamāpannastathā saṃdr̥śyate sma | evaṃ ca
 vācamabhāṣata - sādhu sādhu bhagavan śākyamune | subhāṣitaste 'yaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīko
 dharmaparyāyaḥ | sādhu khalu punastvaṃ bhagavan śākyamune yastvamimaṃ
 saddharmapuṇḍarīkaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ parśanmadhye bhāṣase | asyaivāhaṃ bhagavan
 saddharmapuṇḍarīkasya dharmaparyāyasya śravaṇāyehāgataḥ | |

atha khalu tāścataśraḥ parśadastaṃ bhagavantaṃ prabhūtaratnaṃ tathāgatamarhantaṃ
 samyaksaṃbuddhaṃ bahukalpakoṭīnayutaśatasahasraparinirvṛtaṃ tathā bhāṣamāṇaṃ dr̥ṣtvā
 āścaryaprāptā adbhutaprāptā abhūvan | tasyāṃ velāyāṃ taṃ bhagavantaṃ prabhūtaratnaṃ
 tathāgatamarhantaṃ samyaksaṃbuddhaṃ taṃ ca bhagavantaṃ śākyamuniṃ tathāgatamarhantaṃ
 samyaksaṃbuddhaṃ divyamānuṣyakai ratnarāśibhirabhyavakiranti sma | atha khalu bhagavān
 prabhūtaratnastathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddho bhagavataḥ śākyamunestathāgatasārddhaṃ
 samyaksaṃbuddhasya tasminneva siṃhāsane 'rdhāsanamadāsīt, tasyaiva
 mahāratnastūpābhiantare, evaṃ ca vadati - ihaiva bhagavān śākyamunistathāgato niṣīdatu | atha
 khalu bhagavān śākyamunistathāgatastasminnardhāsane niṣasāda tenaiva tathāgatena sārddhaṃ |
 ubhau ca tau tathāgatau tasya mahāratnastūpasya madhye siṃhāsanopaviṣṭau
 vaihāyasamantarīkṣasthau saṃdr̥śyete | |

atha khalu tāsāṃ catasṛṇāṃ parśadāmetadabhavat - dūrasthā vayamābhyāṃ tathāgatābhyāṃ |
 yannūnaṃ vayamapi tathāgatānubhāvena vaihāyasamabhyudgacchema iti | atha khalu bhagavān
 śākyamunistathāgatastāsāṃ catasṛṇāṃ parśadāṃ cetasaiva cetaḥparivitarkamājñāya tasyāṃ
 velāyāṃrddhibalena tāścataśraḥ parśado vaihāyasamuparyantarīkṣe pratiṣṭhāpayati sma | atha

khalu bhagavān śākyamunistathāgatastasyāṃ velāyāṃ tāścatasraḥ parśada āmantrayate sma - ko
bhikṣavo yuṣmākamutsahate tasyāṃ sahāyāṃ lokadhātau imaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīkaṃ
dharmaparyāyaṃ saṃprakāśayitum? ayaṃ sa kālāḥ, ayaṃ sa samayaḥ |
saṃmukhībhūtastathāgataḥ | parinirvāyitukābho bhikṣavastathāgata imaṃ
saddharmapuṇḍarīkaṃ dharmaparyāyamupanikṣipya ||

atha khalu bhagavāṃstasyāṃ velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

ayamāgato nirvṛtako maharṣī ratanāmayam stūpa praviśya nāyakaḥ /
śravaṇārtha dharmasya imasya bhikṣavaḥ ko dharmahetorna janeta vīryam // Saddhp_11.1 //

[Vaidya 154]

bahukalpakoṭīparinirvṛto 'pi so nāma adyāpi śṛṇoti dharmam /
tahiṃ tahiṃ gacchati dharmahetoḥ sudurlabho dharma yamevarūpaḥ // Saddhp_11.2 //
prañidhānametasya vināyakasya niṣevitaṃ pūrvabhava yadāśīt /
parinirvṛto 'pī imu sarvalokaṃ paryeṣatī sarvadaśaddiśāsu // Saddhp_11.3 //
ime ca sarve mama ātmabhāvāḥ sahasrakoṭyo yatha gaṅgavālikāḥ /
te dharmakṛtyasya kṛtena āgatāḥ parinirvṛtaṃ ca imu draṣṭu nātham // Saddhp_11.4 //
choritva kṣetrāṇi svakasvakāni tatha śrāvakāntara marutaśca sarvān /
saddharmasaṃrakṣaṇahetu sarve katham ciraṃ tiṣṭhiya dharmanetrī // Saddhp_11.5 //
eteṣu buddhāna niṣīdanārthaṃ bahulokadhātūna sahasrakoṭyaḥ /
saṃkrāmītā me tatha sarvasattvā rddhībalena pariśodhitāśca // Saddhp_11.6 //
etadrṣī utsukatā iyaṃ me katham prakāśediya dharmanetrī /
ime ca buddhā sthita aprameyā drumāṇa mūle yatha padmarāśiḥ // Saddhp_11.7 //
drumamūlakoṭīya analpakāyo siṃhāsanasthehi vināyakehi /
śobhanti tiṣṭhanti ca nityakālam hutāśaneneva yathāndhakāram // Saddhp_11.8 //
gandho manojño daśasū diśāsu pravāyate lokavināyakānām /

[Vaidya 155]

yenā ime mūrcchita sarvasattvā vāte pravāte iha nityakālam // Saddhp_11.9 //
mayi nirvṛte yo etaṃ dharmaparyāyu dhārayet /
kṣipraṃ vyāharatāṃ vācam lokanāthāna saṃmukham // Saddhp_11.10 //
parinirvṛto hi saṃbuddhaḥ prabhūtaratano muniḥ /
siṃhanādaṃ śruṇe tasya vyavasāyaṃ karoti yaḥ // Saddhp_11.11 //
ahaṃ dvitīyo bahavo ime ca ye koṭīyo āgata nāyakānām /
vyavasāya śroṣyāmi jinasya putrāt yo utsaheddharmamimaṃ prakāśitum // Saddhp_11.12 //
ahaṃ ca tena bhavi pūjitaḥ sadā prabhūtaratnaśca jinaḥ svayaṃbhūḥ /
yo gacchate diśavidiśāsu nityaṃ śravaṇāya dharmam imamevarūpam // Saddhp_11.13 //
ime ca ye āgata lokanāthā vicitritā yairiya śobhitā bhūḥ /
teṣāṃ pi pūjā vipula analpakā kṛtā bhavetsūtraprakāśanena // Saddhp_11.14 //
ahaṃ ca dṛṣṭo iha āsanasmīn bhagavāṃśca yo 'yaṃ sthitu stūpamadhye /
ime ca anye bahulokanāthā ye āgatāḥ kṣetraśatairane kaiḥ // Saddhp_11.15 //
cintetha kulaputrāho sarvasatvānukampayā /
suduṣkaramidaṃ sthānamutsahanti vināyakāḥ // Saddhp_11.16 //
bahusūtrasahasrāṇi yathā gaṅgāya vālikāḥ /
tāni kaścitprakāśeta na tadbhavati duṣkaram // Saddhp_11.17 //

sumeruṃ yaśca hastena adhyālambitva muṣṭinā /
 kṣīpeta kṣetrakoṭīyo na tadbhavati duṣkaram // Saddhp_11.18 //
 yaśca imāṃ trisāhasrīm pādāṅguṣṭhena kampayet /
 kṣīpeta kṣetrakoṭīyo na tadbhavati duṣkaram // Saddhp_11.19 //

[Vaidya 156]

bhavāgre yaśca tiṣṭhitvā dharmam bhāṣennaro iha /
 anyasūtrasahasrāṇi na tadbhavati duṣkaram // Saddhp_11.20 //
 nirvṛtasmiṃstu lokendre paścātkāle sudāruṇe /
 ya idaṃ dhārayet sūtram bhāṣedvā tatsuduṣkaram // Saddhp_11.21 //
 ākāśadhātum yaḥ sarvāmekamuṣṭim tu nikṣipet /
 prakṣipitvā ca gaccheta na tadbhavati duṣkaram // Saddhp_11.22 //
 yastu idṛśakaṃ sūtram nirvṛtasmiṃstadā mayi /
 paścātkāle likheccāpi idaṃ bhavati duṣkaram // Saddhp_11.23 //
 pṛthivīdhātum ca yaḥ sarvaṃ nakhāgre saṃpraveśayet /
 prakṣipitvā ca gaccheta brahmalokaṃ pi āruhet // Saddhp_11.24 //
 na duṣkaram hi so kuryāṇna ca vīryasya tattakam /
 taṃ duṣkaram karitvāna sarvalokasyihāgrataḥ // Saddhp_11.25 //
 ato 'pi duṣkarataram nirvṛtasya tadā mama /
 paścātkāle idaṃ sūtram vadeyā yo muhūrtakam // Saddhp_11.26 //
 na duṣkaramidaṃ loke kalpadāhasmi yo naraḥ /
 madhye gacchedadahyantastrṇabhāram vaheta ca // Saddhp_11.27 //
 ato 'pi duṣkarataram nirvṛtasya tadā mama /
 dhārayitvā idaṃ sūtramekasattvaṃ pi śrāvayet // Saddhp_11.28 //
 dharmaskandhasahasrāṇi caturaśīti dhārayet /
 sopadeśān yathāproktān deśayet prāṇikoṭinām // Saddhp_11.29 //
 na hyetaṃ duṣkaram bhoti tasmin kālasmi bhikṣuṇām /
 vinayecchrāvakān mahyaṃ pañcābhijñāsu sthāpayet // Saddhp_11.30 //
 tasyedaṃ duṣkarataram idaṃ sūtram ca dhārayet /
 śraddadhedadhimucyedvā bhāṣedvāpi punaḥ punaḥ // Saddhp_11.31 //
 koṭīsahasrān bahavaḥ arhattve yo 'pi sthāpayet /
 ṣaḍabhijñān mahābhāgān yathā gaṅgāya vālikāḥ // Saddhp_11.32 //
 ato bahutaram karma karoti sa narottamaḥ /
 nirvṛtasya hi yo mahyaṃ sūtram dhārayate varam // Saddhp_11.33 //
 lokadhātusahasreṣu bahu me dharma bhāṣitāḥ /
 adyāpi cāhaṃ bhāṣāmi buddhajñānasya kāraṇāt // Saddhp_11.34 //

[Vaidya 157]

idaṃ tu sarvasūtreṣu sūtramagraṃ pravucyate /
 dhāreti yo idaṃ sūtram sa dhāre jinavigrahaṃ // Saddhp_11.35 //
 bhāṣadhvaṃ kulaputrāho saṃmukhaṃ vastathāgataḥ /
 ya utsahati vaḥ kaścit paścātkālasmi dhāraṇam // Saddhp_11.36 //
 mahatpriyaṃ kṛtaṃ bhoti lokanāthāna sarvaśaḥ /
 durādhāramidaṃ sūtram dhārayedyo muhūrtakam // Saddhp_11.37 //

saṃvarṇitaśca so bhoti lokanāthehi sarvadā /
 śūraḥ śauṭīryavāṃścāpi kṣiprābhijñāśca bodhaye // Saddhp_11.38 //
 dhurāvāhaśca so bhoti lokanāthāna aurasaḥ /
 dāntabhūmimanuprāptaḥ sūtraṃ dhāreti yo idam // Saddhp_11.39 //
 cakṣubhūtaśca so bhoti loke sāmaramānuṣe /
 idaṃ sutraṃ prakāśitvā nirvṛte naranāyake // Saddhp_11.40 //
 vandanīyaśca so bhoti sarvasattvāna paṇḍitaḥ /
 paścime kālī yo bhāṣet sūtramekaṃ muhūrtakam // Saddhp_11.41 //

atha khalu bhagavān kṛtsnaṃ bodhisattvagaṇaṃ sasurāsurāṃ ca lokamāmantraya etadavocat -
 bhūtapūrvam bhikṣavo 'tīte 'dhvani ahamaprimeyāsaṃkhyeyān kalpān saddharmapuṇḍarīkaṃ
 sūtraṃ paryeṣitavānakhinno 'viśrāntaḥ | pūrvam ca ahamanekān kalpānanekāni
 kalpaśatasahasrāṇi rājābhūvamanuttarāyāṃ samyaksambodhau kṛtapraṇidhānaḥ | na ca me
 cittavyāvṛttirabhūt | śaṇṇāṃ ca pāramitānāṃ paripūryā udyukto 'bhūvamaprimeyadānapradaḥ
 suvarṇamaṇimuktāvaidūryaśaṅkhaśilāpravālaajātarūparajātāśmagarbham usāragalvalohitamuktāg
 rāmanagaranigamajanapadarāṣṭrarājadhānībhāryāputraduhitṛdāsīdāsakarmakarapauruṣeyahasty
 āsvarathaṃ yāvadātmaśarīraparityāgi karacaraṇaśīrottamāṅgapratyaṅgajīvitadātā | na ca me
 kadācidāgrahacittamutpannam | tena ca samayena ayaṃ loko dīrghāyurabhat |
 anekavarṣaśatasahasrajīvitena ca ahaṃ kālēna dharmārthaṃ rājyaṃ kārītavān, na viśayārthaṃ |
 so 'haṃ jyeṣṭhaṃ kumāraṃ rājye 'bhikṣicya caturdiśaṃ jyeṣṭhadharmagaveṣaṇāya udyukto 'bhūvam
 | evaṃ ghaṇṭayā ghoṣāpayitavān - yo me jyeṣṭhaṃ dharmamanupradāsyati, arthaṃ cākhyāsyati,
 tasyāhaṃ dāso bhūyāsam | tena ca kālēna ṛṣirabhūt | sa māmēvadavocat - asti mahārāja
 saddharmapuṇḍarīkaṃ nāma sutraṃ jyeṣṭhadharmanirdeśakam | tadyadi
 dāsyamabhyupagacchasi, tataste 'haṃ taṃ dharmaṃ śrāvayiṣyāmi | so 'haṃ śrutvā
 tasyarṣervacanaṃ hr̥ṣṭastuṣṭa udagra āttamanāḥ prītisaumanasyajāto yena sa ṛṣistenopeyivān |
 upetyāvocat - yatte dāsenā karma karaṇīyaṃ tatkaromi | so 'haṃ tasyarṣerdāsabhāvamabhyupetya
 tṛṇakāṣṭhapānīyakandamūlaphalādīni preṣyakarmāṇi kṛtavān, yāvad dvārādhyakṣo 'pyahamāsam
 | divasaṃ caivaṃvidhaṃ karma kṛtvā rātrau śayānasya mañcake pādān dhārayāmi | na ca me
 kāyaklamo na cetasi klamo 'bhūt | evaṃ ca me kurvataḥ paripūrṇaṃ varṣāsahasraṃ gatam | |

[Vaidya 158]

atha khalu bhagavāṃstasyāṃ velāyāmetamevārthaṃ paridyotayannimā gāthā abhāṣata -

kalpānatītān samanusmarāmi yadāhamāsaṃ dhārmiko dharmarājā /
 rājyaṃ came dharmahetoḥ kṛtaṃ tanna ca kāmahetorjyeṣṭhadharmahetoḥ // Saddhp_11.42 //
 caturdiśaṃ me kṛta ghoṣaṇo 'yaṃ dharmaṃ vadedyastasya dāsyāṃ vrajeyam /
 āsīdṛṣistena kālēna dhīmān sūtrasya saddharmanāmnaḥ pravaktāḥ // Saddhp_11.43 //
 sa māmavocadyadi te dharmakāṅkṣā upehi dāsyāṃ dharmamataḥ pravakṣye /
 tuṣṭaścāhaṃ vacanaṃ taṃ niśāmya karmākaroddāsayogyaṃ tadā yam // Saddhp_11.44 //
 na kāyacittaklamatho spr̥ṣenmām saddharmahetordāsamāgatasya /
 praṇidhistadā me bhavi sattvahetornātmānamuddiśya na kāmahetoḥ // Saddhp_11.45 //
 sa rāja āsittadā abdhavīryo ananyakarmāṇi daśaddiśāsu /
 paripūrṇa kalpāna sahasrakhinno yāvatsūtraṃ labdhavān dharmanāmam // Saddhp_11.46 //

tatkiṃ manyadhve bhikṣavaḥ anyāḥ sa tena kālēna tena samayena rājābhūt? na khalu punarevaṃ
 draṣṭavyam | tatasya hetoḥ? ahaṃ sa tena kālēna tena samayena rājābhūvam | syātkhalu
 punarbhikṣavo 'nyaḥ sa tena kālēna tena samayenarṣirabhūt? na khalu punarevaṃ draṣṭavyam |
 ayameva sa tena kālēna tena samayena devadatto bhikṣurṛṣirabhut | devadatto hi bhikṣavo mama

kalyāṇamitram | devadattameva cāgamyā mayā śaṭṭu pāramitāḥ paripūrītāḥ, mahāmaitrī mahākaruṇā mahāmoditā mahopekṣā | dvātriṃśanmahāpuruṣalakṣaṇāni aśītyanuvyañjanāni suvarṇavarṇacchavitā daśa balāni catvāri vaiśāradyāni catvāri saṃgrahavastūni aṣṭādaśāveṇikabuddhadharmā maharddhibalatā daśadiksattvanistāraṇatā, sarvametaddevadattamāgasya | ārocayāmi vo bhikṣavaḥ, prativedayāmi - eṣa devadatto bhikṣuranāgate 'dhvani aprameyaiḥ kalpairasaṃkhyeyairdevarājo nāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksambuddho [Vaidya 159] bhaviṣyati vidyācaraṇasaṃpannaḥ sugato lokavidanuttaraḥ puruṣadamyasārathiḥ śāstā devānāṃ ca manuṣyānāṃ ca bhagavān devasopānāyāṃ lokadhātau | devarājasya khalu punarbhikṣavastathāgatasya viṃśatyantarakalpānāyuspramāṇaṃ bhaviṣyati | vistareṇa ca dharmam deśayiṣyati | gaṇḡnādīvālukāsamāśca sattvāḥ sarvakleśaprahāṇādarhattvaṃ sākṣātkariṣyanti | aneke ca sattvāḥ pratyekabodhau cittamutpādayiṣyanti | gaṇḡnādīvālukāsamāśca sattvā anuttarāyāṃ samyaksambodhau cittamutpādayiṣyanti, avaivartikakṣāntipratilabdhāśca bhaviṣyanti | devarājasya khalu punarbhikṣavastathāgatasya parinirvṛtasya viṃśatyantarakalpān saddharmaḥ sthāsyati | na ca śarīraṃ dhātubhedena bhetsyate | ekaghanam cāśya śarīraṃ bhaviṣyati saptaratnastūpaṃ praviṣṭam | sa ca stūpaḥ śaṣṭiyojanaśatānyuccaistvena bhaviṣyati, catvāriṃśadyojanānyāyāmena | sarve ca tatra devamanuṣyāḥ pūjāṃ kariṣyanti puṣpadhūpagandhamālyavilepanacūrṇacivaracchatradhvajapatākābhigāthābhiḥ | tena cābhiṣṭoyanti | ye ca tam stūpaṃ pradakṣiṇaṃ kariṣyanti praṇāmaṃ vā, teṣāṃ kecidagraphalarhattvaṃ sākṣātkariṣyanti kecit pratyekabodhimanuprāpsyante acintyācāścāprameyā devamanuṣyā anuttarāyāṃ samyaksambodhau cittānyutpādyā avinivartanīyā bhaviṣyanti | |

atha khalu bhagavān punareva bhikṣusaṃghamāmantrayate sma - yaḥ kaścit bhikṣavo 'nāgate 'dhvani kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā imaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīkaṃ sūtraparivartaṃ śroṣyati, śrutvā ca na kāṅkṣiṣyati na vicikitsiṣyati, viśuddhacittaścādhimokṣyate, tena tisṛṇāṃ durgatīnāṃ dvāraṃ pithitaṃ bhaviṣyati ḥ narakatiryagyoniyamalokopapattiṣu na patiṣyati | daśadigbuddhakṣetropapannaścedameva sūtraṃ janmani janmani śroṣyati | devamanuṣyalokopapannasya cāśya viśiṣṭasthānaprāptirbhaviṣyati | yasmiṃśca buddhakṣetra upapatsyate, tasminnaupapāduke saptaratnamaye padme upapatsyate tathāgatasya saṃmukham | |

atha khalu tasyāṃ velāyāmadhastāddiśaḥ prabhūtaratnasya tathāgatasya buddhakṣetrādāgataḥ prajñākūṭo nāma bodhisattvaḥ | sa tam prabhūtaratnaṃ tathāgatametadavocat - gacchāmo bhagavan svakaṃ buddhakṣetraṃ | atha khalu bhagavān śākyamunistathāgataḥ prajñākūṭaṃ bodhisattvametadavocat - muhūrtaṃ tāvat kulaputra āgamayasva yāvanmadīyena bodhisattvena mañjuśrīyā kumārabhūtena sārđhaṃ kaṃcideva dharmaviniścayaṃ kṛtvā paścāt svakaṃ buddhakṣetraṃ gamiṣyasi | atha khalu tasyāṃ velāyāṃ mañjuśrīḥ kumārabhūtaḥ sahasrapatre padme śakaṭacakraḥpramāṇamātre niṣaṇṇo 'nekaśbodhisattvaparivṛtaḥ puraskṛtaḥ samudramadhyāt sāgaranāgarājabhavanādabhyudgamyā upari vaihāyasaṃ khagapathena grđhrakūṭe parvate bhagavato 'ntikamupasaṃkrāntaḥ | atha mañjuśrīḥ kumārabhūtaḥ padmādatīrya bhagavataḥ śākyamuneḥ prabhūtaratnasya ca tathāgatasya pādau śirasābhivanditvā yena prajñākūṭo bodhisattvastenopasaṃkrāntaḥ | upasaṃkramya prajñākūṭena bodhisattvena sārđhaṃ saṃmukhaṃ saṃmodanīm saṃprañjanīm vividhāṃ kathāmupasaṃgrhya ekānte nyaṣīdat | atha khalu prajñākūṭo bodhisattvo mañjuśrīyaṃ kumārabhūtametadavocat - samudramadhyagatena tvayā mañjuśrīḥ kiyān sattvadhāturvinītaḥ? mañjuśrīrāha - anekānyaprameyāṇyasaṃkhyeyāni sattvāni vinītanī | tāvadaprameyāṇyasaṃkhyeyāni yāvadvācā

na śākyam vijñāpayitum cittena vā cintayitum [Vaidya 160] | muhūrtaṃ tāvat kulaputra āgamayasva
yāvat pūrvanimittaṃ drakṣyasi | samanantarabhāsitā ceyam mañjuśrīyā kumārabhūtena vāk,
tasyām velāyāmanekāni padmasahasrāṇi samudramadhyādabhyudgatāni upari vaihāyasam | teṣu
ca padmeṣvanekāni bodhisattvasahasrāṇi saṃniṣaṇṇāni | atha te bodhisattvāste naiva
khagapathena yena ḡḍhrakūṭaḥ parvatastenopasaṃkrāntāḥ | upasaṃkramya tataścopari
vaihāyasam sthitāḥ saṃdrśyante sma | sarve ca te mañjuśrīyā kumārabhūtena vinītā anuttarāyām
samyaksaṃbodhau | tatra ye bodhisattvā mahāyānasamprasthitāḥ pūrvamabhūvan, te
mahāyānaguṇān ṣaṭ pāramitāḥ saṃvarṇayanti | ye śrāvakaḥpūrvā bodhisattvāste śrāvakayānameva
saṃvarṇayanti | sarve ca te sarvadharmān śūnyāniti

saṃjñanti sma, mahāyānaguṇāṃśca | atha khalu mañjuśrīḥ kumārabhūtaḥ prajñākūṭaḥ
bodhisattvametaḍvocat - sarvo 'yam kulaputra mayā samudramadhyagatena sattvavinayaḥ kṛtaḥ
| sa cāyam saṃdrśyate | atha khalu prajñākūṭo bodhisattvo mañjuśrīyam kumārabhūtaḥ
gāthābhigītena paripṛcchati -

mahābhadrā prajñayā sūranāman asaṃkhyeyā ye vinītāstvayādyā /

sattvā amī kasya cāyam prabhāvastadbūhi prṣṭo naradeva tvametad // Saddhp_11.47 //

kaṃ vā dharmam deśitavānāsi tvaṃ kiṃ vā sūtram bodhimārgopadeśam /

yacchrutvāmī bodhaye jātacittāḥ sarvajñatve niścitaṃ labdhagādadhāḥ // Saddhp_11.48 //

mañjuśrīrāha - samudramadhye saddharmapuṇḍarīkaṃ sūtram bhāṣitavān, na cānyat | prajñākūṭa
āha - idaṃ sūtram gambhīraṃ sūkṣmaṃ durdrśam, na cānena sutreṇa kiṃcidanyat sūtram
samamasti | asti kaścit sattvo ya idaṃ sūtraratnaṃ satkuryādavaboddhumanuttarām
samyaksaṃbodhimabhisamḥboddhum? mañjuśrīrāha - asti kulaputra sāgarasya nāgarājño duhitā
aṣṭavarṣā jātyā mahāprajñā tīkṣṇendriyā jñānapūrvamgamena kāyavānmanaskarmaṇā
samanvāgatā sarvatathāgatabhāṣitavyaṇjanārthodgrahaṇe dhāraṇīpratilabdā
sarvadharmasattvasamādhānasamādhisahasraikakṣaṇapratilābhini | bodhicittāvinivartinī
vistīrṇapraṇidhānā sarvasattveśvātmāpremanūgatā guṇotpādane ca samarthā | na ca tebhyaḥ
parihīyate | smitamukhī paramayā śubhavarṇapuṣkalatayā samanvāgatā maitracittā karuṇā ca
vācam bhāṣate | sā samyaksaṃbodhimabhisamḥboddhum samarthāṃ | prajñākūṭo bodhisattva āha
- drṣṭo mayā bhagavān śākyamunistathāgato bodhāya ghaṭamāno bodhisattvabhūto 'nekāni
puṇyāni kṛtavān | anekāni ca kalpasahasrāṇi na kadācid vīryam sraṃsitavān |
trisāhasramahāsāhasrāyām lokadhātau nāsti kaścidantaśaḥ sarṣapamātro 'pi pṛthivīpradeśaḥ
yatrānena śārīraṃ na nikṣiptaṃ sattvahitahetoḥ | paścād bodhimabhisamḥbuddha | ka evaṃ
śraddadhyāt, yadanayā śākyam muhūrtena anuttarām samyaksaṃbodhimabhisamḥboddhum? [Vaidya
161]

atha khalu tasyām velāyām sāgaranāgarājaduhitā agrataḥ sthitā saṃdrśyate sma | sā bhagavataḥ
pāḍau śirasābhivandya ekānte 'sthāt |

tasyām velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

puṇyam puṇyam gabhīraṃ ca diśaḥ sphurati sarvaśaḥ /

sūkṣmaṃ śārīraṃ dvātriṃśallakṣaṇaiḥ samalamkṛtam // Saddhp_11.49 //

anuvyajanayuktaṃ ca sarvasattvanamaskṛtam /

sarvasattvābhigamyam ca antarāpaṇavadyathā // Saddhp_11.50 //

yatheccayā me saṃbodhiḥ sākṣī me 'tra tathāgataḥ /

vistīrṇam deśaiṣyāmi dharmam duḥkhapramocanam // Saddhp_11.51 //

atha khalu tasyāṃ velāyāmāyusmān śāriputrastāṃ sāgaranāgarājaduhitarametadavocat - kevalaṃ kulaputri bodhāya cittamutpannam | avivartyāprameyaprajñā cāsi | samyaksaṃbuddhatvaṃ tu durlabham | asti kulaputri strī na ca vīryaṃ sraṃsayati, anekāni ca kalpaśatānyanekāni ca kalpasahasrāṇi puṇyāni karoti, śaṭ pāramitāḥ paripūrayati, na cādyāpi buddhatvaṃ prāpnoti | kiṃ kāraṇam? pañca sthānāni strī adyāpi na prāpnoti | katamāni pañca? prathamam brahmasthānam dvitīyam śakrasthānam tṛtīyam mahārājasthānam caturtham cakravartisthānam pañcamamavaivartikabodhisattvasthānam ||

atha khalu tasyāṃ velāyām sāgaranāgarājaduhitureko maṇirasti, yaḥ kṛtsnām mahāsāhasrām lokadhātuṃ mūlyam kṣamate | sa ca maṇistayā sāgaranāgarājaduhitrā bhagavate dattaḥ | sa bhagavatā ca anukampāmupādāya pratigrhītaḥ | atha sāgaranāgarājaduhitā prajñākūṭam bodhisattvaṃ sthaviraṃ ca śāriputrametadavocat - yo 'yaṃ maṇirmayā bhagavato dattaḥ, sa ca bhagavatā śīghraṃ pratigrhīto veti? sthavira āha - tvayā ca śīghraṃ datto bhagavatā ca śīghraṃ pratigrhītaḥ | sāgaranāgarājaduhitā āha - yadyaham bhadanta śāriputra maharddhikī syām, śīghrataram samyaksaṃbodhimabhisambudhyeyam | na cāsyā maṇeḥ pratigrāhakaḥ syāt ||

atha tasyāṃ velāyām sāgaranāgarājaduhitā sarvalokapratyakṣam sthavirasya ca śāriputrasya pratyakṣam tat strīndriyamantarhitam puruṣendriyam ca prādurbhūtam bodhisattvabhūtam cātmanam saṃdarśayati | tasyāṃ velāyām dakṣiṇām diśam prakrāntaḥ | atha dakṣiṇasyāṃ diśi vimalā nāma lokadhātuḥ | tatra saptaratnamaye bodhivṛkṣamūle niṣaṇṇamabhisambuddhamātmānam saṃdarśayati sma, dvātriṃśallakṣaṇadharam sarvānuvyajanarūpaṃ prabhayā ca daśadiśam sphuritvā dharmadeśanām kurvāṇam | ye ca sahāyām lokadhātuḥ sattvāḥ, te sarve tam tathāgataṃ paśyanti sma, sarvaiśca devanāgayakṣagandharvāsuraḥkinnaramanusyāmanusyairnamasyamānam dharmadeśanām ca kurvantam | ye ca sattvāstasya tathāgatasya dharmadeśanām śṛṇvanti, sarve te 'vinivartanīyā bhavantyanuttarāyām samyaksaṃbodhau | sā ca vimalā lokadhātuḥ, iyaṃ ca sahā lokadhātuḥ ṣaḍvikāram prākampat | bhagavataśca śākyamuneḥ parśanmaṇḍalānām trayāṇām prāṇisahasrāṇāmanutpattikadharmakṣāntipratilābho 'bhūt | trayāṇām ca prāṇisatasahasrāṇāmanuttarāyām samyaksaṃbodhau vyākaraṇapratilābho 'bhūt | atha prajñākūṭo bodhisattvo mahāsattvaḥ sthaviraśca śāriputrastūṣṇīmabhūtām ||

ityāryasaddharmapuṇḍarīke dharmaparyāye stūpasamdarśanaparivarto nāmaikādaśamaḥ ||

[Vaidya 162]

12. utsāhaparivartaḥ

atha khalu bhaiṣajyarājo bodhisattvo mahāsattvo mahāpratibhānaśca bodhisattvo mahāsattvo viṃśatibodhisattvasātasahasraparivāro bhagavataḥ saṃmukhamimāṃ vācamabhāṣetām - alpotsuko bhagavān bhavatvasminnarthe | vayamimaṃ bhagavan dharmaparyāyaṃ tathāgatasya parinirvṛtasya sattvānāṃ deśayiṣyāmaḥ saṃprakāśayiṣyāmaḥ | kiṃcāpi bhagavan śaṭhakāḥ sattvāstasmin kāle bhaviṣyanti, parittakuśalamūlā adhimānikā lābhasatkārasaṃnīṣritā akuśalamūlapratipannā durdamā adhimuktivirahitā anadhimuktibahulāḥ, api tu khalu punarvayaṃ bhagavan kṣāntibalamupadarśayitvā tasmin kāle idaṃ sūtramuddeksyāmo dhārayiṣyāmo deśayiṣyāmo likhiṣyāmaḥ satkariṣyāmo gurukariṣyāmo mānayiṣyāmaḥ pūjayiṣyāmaḥ | kāyajīvitam ca vayaṃ bhagavan utsṛjya idaṃ sūtram prakāśayiṣyāmaḥ | alpotsuko bhagavān bhavatviti | |

atha khalu tasyāṃ parṣadi śaikṣāśaikṣāṇāṃ bhikṣūṇāṃ pañcamātrāṇi bhikṣuśatāni bhagavanta metadūcuḥ - vayamapi bhagavan utsahāmahe imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ saṃprakāśayitum, api tu khalu punarbhagavan anyāsu lokadhātuṣviti | atha khalu yāvantaste bhagavataḥ śrāvakāḥ śaikṣāśaikṣā bhagavatā vyākṛtā anuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau, aṣṭau bhikṣusahasrāṇi, sarvāṇi tāni yena bhagavāṃstenāñjaliṃ praṇamayya bhagavantametadūcuḥ - alpotsuko bhagavān bhavatu | vayamapīmaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ saṃprakāśayiṣyāmastathāgatasya parinirvṛtasya paścime kāle paścime samaye api tvanyāsu lokadhātuṣu | tatkasya hetoḥ? asyāṃ bhagavan sahāyāṃ lokadhātau adhimānikāḥ sattvā alpakuśalamūlā nityaṃ vyāpannacittāḥ śaṭhā vaṅkajātīyāḥ | |

atha khalu mahāprajāpatī gautamī bhagavato mātṛbhaginī ṣaḍbhirbhikṣuṇīśahasraiḥ sārdham śaikṣāśaikṣābhirbhikṣuṇībhiḥ utthāyāsanād yena bhagavāṃstenāñjaliṃ praṇamayya bhagavantamullokayanti sthitābhūt | atha khalu bhagavāṃstasyāṃ velāyāṃ mahāprajāpatīm gautamīmāmantrayāmāsa - kiṃ tvam gautami durmanasvinī sthitā tathāgataṃ vyavalokayasi? nāhaṃ parikīrtitā vyākṛtā ca anuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau | api tu khalu punargautami sarvaparṣadvayākaraṇena vyākṛtāsi | api tu khalu punastvam gautami ita upādāya aṣṭātrimśatām buddhakoṭīniyutaśatasahasrāṇāmantike satkāraṃ gurukāraṃ mānanāṃ pūjanāmarcanāmapacāyanāṃ kṛtvā bodhisattvā mahāsattvo dharmabhāṇako bhaviṣyasi | imānyapi ṣaḍ bhikṣuṇīśahasrāṇi śaikṣāśaikṣāṇāṃ bhikṣuṇīnāṃ tvayaiva sārdham teṣāṃ tathāgatānāmarhatāṃ samyaksaṃbuddhānāmantike bodhisattvā dharmabhāṇakā bhaviṣyanti | tataḥ pareṇa paratareṇa bodhisattvacaryāṃ paripūrya sarvasattvapriyadarśano nāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddho loke bhaviṣyasi vidyācaraṇasaṃpannaḥ sugato lokavidanuttaraḥ puruṣadamyasārathiḥ śāstā devānāṃ ca manuṣyānāṃ ca buddho bhagavān | sa ca gautami sarvasattvapriyadarśanastathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhastāni ṣaḍ bodhisattvasahasrāṇi paraṃparāvyākaraṇena vyākariṣyatyanuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau | |

[Vaidya 163]

atha khalu rāhulamāturyaśodharāyā bhikṣuṇyā etadabhavat - na me bhagavatā nāmadheyaṃ parikīrtitam | atha khalu bhagavān yaśodharāyā bhikṣuṇyāścetasaiva cetaḥparivitarakamājñāya yaśodharāṃ bhikṣuṇīmetadavocat - ārocayāmi te yaśodhare, prativedayāmi te | tvamapi daśānāṃ buddhakoṭīśahasrāṇāmantike satkāraṃ gurukāraṃ mānanāṃ pūjanāmarcanāmapacāyanāṃ kṛtvā bodhisattvo dharmabhāṇako bhaviṣyasi | bodhisattvacaryāṃ ca anupūrveṇa paripūrya raśmiśatasahasraparipūrṇadhvajo nāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddho loke bhaviṣyasi vidhācaraṇasaṃpannaḥ sugatolokavidanuttaraḥ puruṣadamyasārathiḥ śāstā devānāṃ ca manuṣyānāṃ ca buddho bhagavān bhadrāyāṃ lokadhātau | aparimitaṃ ca tasya bhagavato

raśmiśatasahasraparipūrṇadhvajasya tathāgatasyārhatāḥ samyaksaṃbuddhasyāyuspramāṇaṃ
bhaviṣyati ||

atha khalu mahāprajāpatī gautamī bhikṣuṇī ṣaḍbhikṣuṇīśahasraparivārā yaśodharā ca bhikṣuṇī
caturbhikṣuṇīśahasraparivārā bhagavato 'ntikāt svakaṃ vyākaraṇaṃ śrutvā anuttarāyāṃ
samyaksaṃbodhau āścaryaprāptā adbhutaprāptāśca tasyāṃ velāyāmimāṃ gāthāmbhāṣanta -

bhagavan vinetāsi vināyako 'si śāstāsi lokasya sadevakasya /

āśvāsadātā naradevapūjito vayaṃ pi saṃtoṣita adya nātha // Saddhp_12.1 //

atha khalu tā bhikṣuṇyaḥ imāṃ gāthāṃ bhāṣitvā bhagavantametadūcuḥ - vayamapi bhagavan
samutsahāmahe imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ saṃprakāśayitum paścime kāle paścime samaye, api
tvanyāsu lokadhātuṣviti ||

atha khalu bhagavān yena tānyaśītibodhisattvakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi dhāraṇīpratilabdhānāṃ
bodhisattvānāmavaivartikadharmacakrapravartakānāṃ tenāvalokayāmāsa | atha khalu te
bodhisattvā mahāsattvāḥ samanantarāvalokitā bhagavatā utthāyāsanebhyo yena
bhagavāṃstenāñjaliṃ praṇāmyaivaṃ cintayāmāsuḥ - asmākaṃ bhagavān adhyeṣati asya
dharmaparyāyasya saṃprakāśanatāyai | te khalvevamanuvicintya saṃprakampitāḥ
parasparamūcuḥ - kathaṃ vayaṃ kulaputrāḥ kariṣyāmo yad bhagavānadhyeṣati asya
dharmaparyāyasyānāgate 'dhvani saṃprakāśanatāyai? atha khalu te kulaputrā bhagavato
gauraveṇa ātmanaśca purvacaryāpraṇidhānena bhagavato 'bhimukhaṃ siṃhanādaṃ nadante sma
- vayaṃ bhagavan anāgate 'dhvani imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ tathāgate parinirvṛte daśasu dikṣu
gatvā sarvasattvāṃllekhaṇiṣyāmaḥ pāṭhayiṣyāmaścintāpayiṣyāmaḥ prakāśayiṣyāmo bhagavata
evānubhāvena | bhagavāṃśca asmākamanyalokadhātusthito rakṣāvaraṇaguptiṃ kariṣyati ||

atha khalu te bodhisattvā mahāsattvāḥ samasaṃgītyā bhagavantamābhīrgāthābhiradhyabhāṣanta

-[Vaidya 164]

alpotsukastvaṃ bhagavan bhavasva vayaṃ tadā te parinirvṛtasya /

svaṃ paścime kāli subhairavasmin prakāśayiṣyāmida sūtramuttamam // Saddhp_12.2 //

ākrośāṃstarjanāṃścaiva daṇḍa-udgūraṇāni ca /

bālānāṃ saṃsaḥiṣyāmo 'dhivāsiṣyāma nāyaka // Saddhp_12.3 //

durbuddhinaśca vaṅkāśca śaṭhā bālādhimāninaḥ /

aprāpte prāptasaṃjñī ca ghore kālasmi paścime // Saddhp_12.4 //

araṇyavṛttakāścaiva kanthāṃ prāvariyaṇa ca /

saṃlekhaṇvṛtticāri sma evaṃ vakṣyanti durmatī // Saddhp_12.5 //

raseṣu gr̥ddha saktāśca gr̥hīnāṃ dharma deśayī /

satkṛtāśca bhaviṣyanti ṣaḍabhijñā yathā tathā // Saddhp_12.6 //

raudracittāśca duṣṭāśca gr̥havittavicintakāḥ /

araṇyaguptiṃ praviśitvā asmākaṃ parivādakāḥ // Saddhp_12.7 //

asmākaṃ caiva vakṣyanti lābhasatkāraṇiśritāḥ /

tīrthikā batime bhikṣu svāni kāvyāni deśayuh // Saddhp_12.8 //

svayaṃ sūtrāṇi granthitvā lābhasatkārahetavaḥ /

parṣāya madhye bhāṣante asmākamanukūṭṭakāḥ // Saddhp_12.9 //

rājeṣu rājaputreṣu rājāmātyeṣu vā tathā /

viprāṇāṃ gr̥hapatīnāṃ ca anyeṣāṃ cāpi bhikṣuṇāṃ // Saddhp_12.10 //

vakṣyantyavarṇamasmākaṃ tīrthyavādaṃ ca kārayī /

sarvaṃ vayaṃ kṣamiṣyāmo gauraveṇa maharṣiṇām // Saddhp_12.11 //
 ye cāsmān kutsayiṣyanti tasmin kālasmi durmatī /
 ime buddhā bhaviṣyanti kṣamiṣyāmatha sarvaśaḥ // Saddhp_12.12 //
 kalpasamkṣobhamiṣmasmin dāruṇasmi mahābhaye /
 yakṣarūpā bahu bhikṣū asmākaṃ paribhāṣakāḥ // Saddhp_12.13 //
 gauraveṇeha lokendre utsahāma suduṣkaram /
 kṣāntiṃ kakṣyāṃ bandhitvā sūtrametaṃ prakāśaye // Saddhp_12.14 //
 anarthikāḥ sma kāyena jīvitena ca nāyaka /
 arthikāśca sma bodhīya tava nikṣepadhāraḥ // Saddhp_12.15 //

[Vaidya 165]

bhagavāneva jānīte yādṛśāḥ pāpabhikṣavaḥ /
 paścime kālī bheṣyanti saṃdhābhāṣyamajānakāḥ // Saddhp_12.16 //
 bhṛkuṭī sarva soḍhavyā aprajñaptiḥ punaḥ punaḥ /
 niṣkāśanaṃ vihārebhyo bandhakuṭṭī bahūvidhā // Saddhp_12.17 //
 ājñaptiṃ lokanāthasya smarantā kālī paścime /
 bhāṣiṣyāma idaṃ sūtraṃ parśanmadhye viśāradāḥ // Saddhp_12.18 //
 nagareṣvatha grāmeṣu ye bheṣyanti ihārthikāḥ /
 gatvā gatvāsyā dāsyāmo nikṣepaṃ tava nāyaka // Saddhp_12.19 //
 preṣaṇaṃ tava lokendra kariṣyāmo mahāmune /
 alpotsuko bhava tvaṃ hi śāntiprāpto sunirvṛtaḥ // Saddhp_12.20 //
 sarve ca lokapadyotā āgatā ye diśo daśa /
 satyāṃ vācaṃ prabhāṣāmo adhimuktiṃ vijānasi // Saddhp_12.21 //

ityāryasaddharmapuṇḍarīke dharmaparyāye utsāhaparivarto nāma dvādaśamaḥ | |

[Vaidya 166]

13. sukhavihāraparivartaḥ

atha khalu mañjuśrīḥ kumārabhūto bhagavantametadavocata - duṣkaraṃ bhagavan
 paramaduṣkaramebhirbodhisattvairmahāsattvairutsoḍhaṃ bhagavato gauraveṇa | kathaṃ
 bhagavan ebhirbodhisattvairmahāsattvairayaṃ dharmaparyāyaḥ paścime kāle paścime samaye
 saṃprakāśayitavyaḥ? evamukte bhagavān mañjuśrīyaṃ kumārabhūtametadavocat - caturṣu
 mañjuśrīrdharmeṣu pratiṣṭhitena bodhisattvena mahāsattvena ayaṃ dharmaparyāyaḥ paścime
 kāle paścime samaye saṃprakāśayitavyaḥ | katameṣu caturṣu? iha mañjuśrīrbodhisattvena
 mahāsattvena ācāragocarapraṭiṣṭhitena ayaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ paścime kāle paścime samaye
 saṃprakāśayitavyaḥ | kathaṃ ca mañjuśrīrbodhisattvo mahāsattva ācāragocarapraṭiṣṭhito
 bhavati? yadā ca mañjuśrīrbodhisattvo mahāsattvaḥ kṣānto bhavati, dānto dāntabhūmimanuprāpto
 'nutrastāsaṃtrastamanā anabhyasūyakaḥ, yadā ca mañjuśrīrbodhisattvo mahāsattvo na
 kasmimściddharṃ carati, yathābhūtaṃ ca dharmāṇāṃ svalakṣaṇaṃ vyavalokayati |

yā khalveṣu dharmeṣvavicāraṇā avikalpanā, ayamucyate mañjuśrīrbodhisattvasya
 mahāsattvasyācāraḥ | katamaśca mañjuśrīrbodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya gocaraḥ? yadā ca
 mañjuśrīrbodhisattvo mahāsattvo na rājānaṃ saṃsevate, na rājaputrān na rājamahāmātrān na

rājapuruṣān saṃsevate na bhajate na paryupāste nopasaṃkrāmati,
 nānyatīrthyāścarakaparivrājakājīvakānirgranthān na kāvyasāstraprasṛtān sattvān saṃsevate, na
 bhajate na paryupāste, na ca lokāyatamantradhārakān na lokāyatikān sevate na bhajate na
 paryupāste, na ca taiḥ sārdhaṃ saṃstavāṃ karoti | na cāṇḍalān na mauṣṭikān na saukarikān na
 kaukkuṭikān na mṛgalubdhakān na māṃsikān na naṭanṛttakān na jhallān na mallān | anyāni
 pareṣāṃ ratikrīḍāsthānāni tāni nopasaṃkrāmati | na ca taiḥ sārdhaṃ saṃstavāṃ karoti |
 anyatropasaṃkrāntānām kālena kālaṃ dharmāṃ bhāṣate, taṃ cānīśrito bhāṣate |
 śrāvakayānīyāṃśca bhikṣubhikṣuṇyupāsakopāsikā na sevate na bhajate na paryupāste, na ca taiḥ
 sārdhaṃ saṃstavāṃ karoti | na ca taiḥ saha samavadhānagocarō bhavati caṃkrame vā vihāre vā |
 anyatropasaṃkrāntānām caiṣāṃ kālena kālaṃ dharmāṃ bhāṣate, taṃ cānīśrito bhāṣate | ayam
 mañjuśrīrbodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya gocaraḥ | |

punaraparaṃ mañjuśrīrbodhisattvo mahāsattvo na mātṛgrāmasya
 anyatārānyataramanunayanimittamudgrhya abhikṣṇaṃ dharmāṃ deśayati, na ca mātṛgrāmasya
 abhikṣṇaṃ darśanakāmo bhavati | na ca kulānyupasaṃkramati, na ca dārikāṃ vā kanyāṃ vā
 vadhukāṃ vā abhikṣṇamābhāṣitavyāṃ manyate, na pratisaṃmodayati | na ca paṇḍakasya
 dharmāṃ deśayati, na ca tena sārdhaṃ saṃstavāṃ karoti, na ca pratisaṃmodayati | na caikāki
 bhikṣārthamantargṛhaṃ praviśati anyatra tathāgatānusmṛtiṃ bhāvayamānaḥ |
 sacetpunarmātṛgrāmasya dharmāṃ deśayati, sa nāntaśo dharmasaṃrāgeṇāpi dharmāṃ [Vaidya 167]
 deśayati, kaḥ punarvādaḥ strīsaṃrāgeṇa | nāntaśo dantāvalīmapyupadarśayati, kaḥ punarvāda
 audārikamukhavikāram | na ca śrāmaṇeraṃ na ca śrāmaṇerīṃ na bhikṣuṃ na bhikṣuṇīṃ na
 kumārakaṃ na kumārikāṃ sātīyati, na ca taiḥ sārdhaṃ saṃstavāṃ karoti, na ca saṃlāpaṃ karoti |
 sa ca pratisaṃlayanaguruko bhavati, abhikṣṇaṃ ca pratisaṃlayanāṃ sevate | ayamucyate
 mañjuśrīrbodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya prathamo gocaraḥ | |

punaraparaṃ mañjuśrīrbodhisattvo mahāsattvaḥ sarvadharmān śūnyān vyavalokayati, yathāvat
 pratiṣṭhitān dharmān aviparītaśthāyino yathābhūtaśthitānacalānakampyānavivartyānaparivartān
 sadā yathābhūtaśthitānākāśasvabhāvānniruktivyavahāravivarjitānājātānabhutān anasaṃbhūtān
 asaṃskṛtān asaṃtānān asattābhilāpapravyāhṛtānasaṅgasthānasthitān
 saṃjñāviparyāsapṛādurbhūtān | evaṃ hi mañjuśrīrbodhisattvo mahāsattvo 'bhikṣṇaṃ
 sarvadharmān vyavalokayan viharati anena vihāreṇa viharan bodhisattvo mahāsattvo gocare
 sthito bhavati | ayam mañjuśrīrbodhisattvasya dvitīyo gocaraḥ | |

atha khalu bhagavānetamevārthaṃ bhūyasyā mātrayā saṃdarśayamānastasyāṃ velāyāmimā
 gāthā abhāṣata -

yo bodhisattva iccheyā paścātkāle sudāruṇe /
 idaṃ sūtraṃ prakāśetuṃ anolīno viśāradaḥ // Saddhp_13.1 //
 ācāragocaraṃ rakṣedasaṃsṛṣṭaḥ śucirbhavet /
 varjayetsaṃstavāṃ nityaṃ rājaputrehi rājabhiḥ // Saddhp_13.2 //
 ye cāpiṃ rājapuruṣāḥ kuryāttehi na saṃstavāṃ /
 caṇḍālamuṣṭikaiḥ śauṇḍaistīrthikaiścāpi sarvaśaḥ // Saddhp_13.3 //
 adhimānīna seveta vinaye cāgame sthitān /
 arhantasammatān bhikṣūn duḥśīlāṃścaiva varjayet // Saddhp_13.4 //
 bhikṣuṇīṃ varjayennityaṃ hāsyasaṃlāpagocarāṃ /
 upāsikāśca varjeta prākāṭā yā avasthitāḥ // Saddhp_13.5 //
 yā nirvṛtiṃ gaveṣanti dṛṣṭe dharme upāsikāḥ /
 varjayet saṃstavāṃ tābhiḥ ācāro ayamucyate // Saddhp_13.6 //

yaścainamupasaṃkramya dharmam prcche 'grabodhaye /
tasya bhāṣet sadā dhīro anolīno anīśritaḥ // Saddhp_13.7 //

[Vaidya 168]

strīpaṇḍakāśca ye sattvāḥ saṃstavam tairvivarjayet /
kuleṣu cāpi vadhukāṃ kumāryaśca vivarjayet // Saddhp_13.8 //
na tā saṃmodayejjātu kauśalyam hāsa prcchitum /
saṃstavam tehi varjeta saukaraurabhrikaiḥ saha // Saddhp_13.9 //
ye cāpi vividhān prāṇīn himseyurbhogakāraṇāt /
māṃsam sūnāya vikrenti saṃstavam tairvivarjayet // Saddhp_13.10 //
strīpoṣakāśca ye sattvā varjayettehi saṃstavam /
naṭebhirjhallamallebhirye cānye tāḍṛśā janāḥ // Saddhp_13.11 //
vāramukhyā na seveta ye cānye bhogavṛttinaḥ /
pratisaṃmodanam tebhiḥ sarvaśaḥ parivarjayet // Saddhp_13.12 //
yadā ca dharmam deśeyā mātṛgrāmasya paṇḍitaḥ /
na caikaḥ praviśettatra nāpi hāsyasthito bhavet // Saddhp_13.13 //
yadāpi praviśed grāmaṃ bhojanārthī punaḥ punaḥ /
dvitīyam bhikṣu mārgeta buddham vā samanumaret // Saddhp_13.14 //
ācāragocarō hyeṣa prathamō me nidarśitaḥ /
viharanti yena saprajñā dhārentā sūtramīdṛśam // Saddhp_13.15 //
yadā na carate dharmam hīnautkr̥ṣṭamadhyame /
saṃskṛtāsaṃskṛte cāpi bhūtābhūte ca sarvaśaḥ // Saddhp_13.16 //
strīti nācarate dhīro puruṣeti na kalpayet /
sarvadharmā ajātadvād gaveśanto na paśyati // Saddhp_13.17 //
ācāro hi ayaṃ ukto bodhisattvāna sarvaśaḥ /
gocarō yādṛśasteṣāṃ taṃ śṛṇotha prakāśataḥ // Saddhp_13.18 //
asantakā dharmā ime prakāśitā aprādubhūtāśca ajāta sarve /
śūnyā nirīhā sthita nityakālaṃ ayaṃ gocarō ucyati paṇḍitānām // Saddhp_13.19 //
viparītasamjñīhi ime vikalpitā asantasantā hi abhūtabhūtataḥ /

[Vaidya 169]

anutthitāścāpi ajāta dharmā jātātha bhūtā viparītakalpitāḥ // Saddhp_13.20 //
ekāgracitto hi samāhitaḥ sadā sumerukūṭo yatha susthitaśca /
evaṃ sthitaścāpi hi tān nirīkṣedākāśabhūtānima sarvadharmān // Saddhp_13.21 //
sadāpi ākāśasamānasāraḥ kān anījītān manyanavarjitāṃśca /
sthitā hi dharmā iti nityakālaṃ ayu gocarō ucyati paṇḍitānām // Saddhp_13.22 //
īryāpathaṃ yo mama rakṣamāṇo bhaveta bhikṣu mama nirvṛtasya /
prakāśayet sūtramidaṃ hi loka na cāpi saṃliṃyana tasya kācit // Saddhp_13.23 //
kālena vā cintayamānu paṇḍitaḥ praviśya lenaṃ tatha ghaṭṭayitvā /
vipaśya dharmam imu sarva yoniśo utthāya deśeta alīnacittaḥ // Saddhp_13.24 //
rājāna tasyeha karonti rakṣāṃ ye rājaputrāśca śṛṇonti dharmam /
anye 'pi co grhapati brāhmaṇāśca parivārya sarve 'sya sthitā bhavanti // Saddhp_13.25 //

punaraparaṃ mañjuśrīr bodhisattvo mahāsattvastathāgatasya parinirvṛtasya paścime kāle paścime
samaye saddharmavipralope vartamāne imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ saṃprakāśayitukāmaḥ
sukhasthito bhavati | sa sukhasthitaśca dharmam bhāṣate kāyagataṃ vā pustakagataṃ vā |

pareṣāṃ ca deṣayamāno nādhimātramupālambhajātīyo bhavati, na cānyān dharmabhāṇakān
bhikṣūn parivadati, na cāvarṇaṃ bhāṣate, na cāvarṇaṃ niścārayati, na cānyeṣāṃ
śrāvakayānīyānāṃ bhikṣūṇāṃ nāma grhītvā avarṇa bhāṣate, na cāvarṇaṃ cārayati, na ca
teṣāmantike pratyarthikasamjñī bhavati | tat kasya hetoḥ? yathāpīdaṃ sukhasthānavasthitatvāt |
sa āgatāgatānāṃ dhārmaśrāvaṇikānāmanuparigrāhikayā anabhyasūyayā [Vaidya 170] dharmam
deṣayati | avivadamāno na ca praśnaṃ prṣṭaḥ śrāvakayānena visarjayati | api tu khalu punastathā
visarjayati, yathā buddhajñānamabhisambudhyate ||

atha khalu bhagavāṃstasyāṃ velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

sukhasthito bhoti sadā vicakṣaṇaḥ sukhaṃ niṣaṇṇastatha dharmu bhāṣate /
udāra prajñapta karitva āsanaṃ caukṣe manojñe prthivīpradeṣe // Saddhp_13.26 //
caukṣaṃ cāsau cīvara prāvaritvā suraktaraṅgaṃ suprasastaraṅgaiḥ /
āsevakāṃ kṛṣṇa tathādaditvā mahāpramāṇaṃ ca nivāsayitvā // Saddhp_13.27 //
sapādapiṭhasmi niṣadya āsane vicitrādūṣyehi susaṃstrtasmin /
sudhautapādaśca upāruhitvā snigdheṇa śīrṣeṇa mukheṇa cāpi // Saddhp_13.28 //
dharmāsane cātra niṣīdiyāna ekāgrasattveṣu samāgateṣu /
upasaṃhareccitrakathā bahūśca bhikṣūṇa co bhikṣūṇikāna caiva // Saddhp_13.29 //
upāsakānāṃ ca upāsikānāṃ rājñāṃ tathā rājasutāna caiva /
vicitritārthāṃ madhurāṃ katheyā anabhyasūyantu sadā sa paṇḍitaḥ // Saddhp_13.30 //
prṣṭo 'pi cāsau tada praśna tehi anulomamarthaṃ punarnirdīseta /
tathā ca deṣeya tamarthajātaṃ yatha śrutva bodhiyā bhaveyu lābhinaḥ // Saddhp_13.31 //
kilāsitāṃ cāpi vivarjayitvā na cāpi utpādayi khedasaṃjñāṃ /

[Vaidya 171]

aratim ca sarvāṃ vijaheta paṇḍito maitrībalaṃ cā pariśāya bhāvayet // Saddhp_13.32 //
bhāṣecca rātriṃdivamagradharmaṃ dṛṣṭāntakoṭīnayutaiḥ sa paṇḍitaḥ /
saṃharṣayetparṣa tathaiva toṣayenna cāpi kiṃcittatu jātu prārthayet // Saddhp_13.33 //
khādyam ca bhojyam ca tathānnapānaṃ vastrāṇi śayyāsana cīvaraṃ vā /
gilānabhaiṣajya na cintayeta na vijñapeyā pariśāya kiṃcit // Saddhp_13.34 //
anyatra cinteya sadā vicakṣaṇo bhaveya buddho 'hamime ca sattvāḥ /
etanmamo sarvasukhopadhānaṃ yaṃ dharma śrāvemi hitāya loke // Saddhp_13.35 //
yaścāpi bhikṣū mama nirvṛtasya anīrṣuko eta prakāśayeyā /
na tasya duḥkhaṃ na ca antarāyo śokopayāsā na bhavetkadācit // Saddhp_13.36 //
na tasya saṃtrāsana kaści kuryāna tāḍanāṃ nāpi avarṇa bhāṣet /
na cāpi nipkāsana jātu tasya tathā hi so kṣāntibale pratiṣṭhitaḥ // Saddhp_13.37 //
sukhasthitasyo tada paṇḍitasya evaṃ sthitasyo yatha bhāṣitaṃ mayā /
guṇāna koṭīśata bhontyaneke na śakyate kalpaśate hi vaktum // Saddhp_13.38 //

punaraparaṃ mañjuśrīrbodhisattvo mahāsattvastathāgatasya parinirvṛtasya
saddharmakṣayāntakāle vartamāne idaṃ sūtraṃ dhārayamāno bodhisattvo mahāsattvo 'nīrṣuko
bhavatyaśaṭho 'māyāvī, na cānyeṣāṃ bodhisattvayānīyānāṃ pudgalānāmavarṇaṃ bhāṣate,
nāpavadati nāvasādayati | na cānyeṣāṃ bhikṣubhikṣuṇyupāsakopāsikānāṃ śrāvakayānīyānāṃ vā
pratyekabuddhayānīyānāṃ vā bodhisattvayānīyānāṃ vā kaukrtyamupasaṃharati - dūre yūyaṃ
kulaputrā anuttarāyāḥ samyaksambodheḥ, na tasyāṃ yūyaṃ [Vaidya 172] sadṛśyadhve |
atyantapramāḍavihāriṇo yūyaṃ | na yūyaṃ pratibalāstaṃ jñānamabhisamboddhum | ityevaṃ na
kasyacid bodhisattvayānīyasya kaukrtyamupasaṃharati | na ca dharmavivādābhirato bhavati, na

ca dharmavivādaṃ karoti, sarvasattvānāṃ cāntike maitrībalaṃ na vijahāti | sarvatathāgatānāṃ cāntike pītṛsaṃjñāmutpādayati, sarvabodhisattvānāṃ cāntike śāstṛsaṃjñāmutpādayati | ye ca daśasu dikṣu loke bodhisattvā mahāsattvāḥ, tānabhīkṣṇamadhyāsayena gauraveṇa ca namaskurute | dharmam ca deśayamāno 'nūnāmanadhikam dharmam deśayati samena dharmapremṇā, na ca kasyacidantaśo dharmapremṇāpyadhikatarāmanugrahaṃ karoti imaṃ dharmaparyāyam saṃprakāśayamānaḥ ||

anena mañjuśrīstṛtīyena dharmeṇa samanvāgato bodhisattvo mahāsattvastathāgatasya parinirvṛtasya saddharmaparikṣayāntakāle vartamāne imaṃ dharmaparyāyam saṃprakāśayamānaḥ sukhasparśam viharati, aviheṭhitaścemaṃ dharmaparyāyam saṃprakāśayati | bhavanti cāsyā

dharmasaṃgītyāṃ sahāyakāḥ | utpatsyante cāsyā dhārmaśrāvaṇikāḥ, ye 'syemaṃ dharmaparyāyam śroṣyanti śraddhāsyanti, pattīyīṣyanti dhārayīṣyanti paryavāpsyanti likhīṣyanti likhāpayīṣyanti, pustakagataṃ ca kṛtvā satkariṣyanti gurukariṣyanti mānayīṣyanti pūjayīṣyanti ||

idamavocad bhagavān | idaṃ vaditvā sugato hyathāparametaduvāca śāstā -

śāṭhyaṃ ca mānaṃ tatha kūṭanāṃ ca aśeṣato ujjihiya dharmabhāṇakaḥ /
irṣyāṃ na kuryāttatha jātu paṇḍito ya icchate sūtramidaṃ prakāśitum // Saddhp_13.39 //
avarṇa jātū na vadeya kasyacidṛṣṭīvivādaṃ ca na jātu kuryāt /
kaukṛtyasthānaṃ ca na jātu kuryānna lapsyase jñānāmanuttara tvam // Saddhp_13.40 //
sadā ca so ārjavu mardāvaśca kṣāntaśca bhotī sugatasya putraḥ /
dharmam prakāśetuḥ punaḥ punaścimaṃ na tasya khedo bhavati kadācit // Saddhp_13.41 //
ye bodhisattvā daśasū diśāsu sattvānukampāya caranti loke /
te sarvi śāstāra bhavanti mahyaṃ gurugauravaṃ teṣu janeta paṇḍitaḥ // Saddhp_13.42 //

[Vaidya 173]

smaritva buddhāna dvipadānamuttamān jineṣu nityaṃ pītṛsaṃjñā kuryāt /
adhimānasaṃjñāṃ ca vihāya sarvāṃ na tasya bhotī tada antarāyaḥ // Saddhp_13.43 //
śruṇitva dharmam imevarūpaṃ sa rakṣitavyastada paṇḍitena /
sukhaṃ viharāya samāhitaśca surakṣito bhoti ca prāṇikoṭibhiḥ // Saddhp_13.44 //

punaraparaṃ mañjuśrīrbodhisattvo mahāsattvastathāgatasya parinirvṛtasya saddharmapratikṣayāntakāle vartamāne imaṃ dharmaparyāyam dhārayitukāmastena bhikṣuṇā gr̥hasthapravrajitānāmāntikād dūreṇa dūram vihartavyam, maitrīvihāreṇa ca vihartavyam | ye ca sattvā bodhāya saṃprasthitā bhavanti, teṣāṃ sarveṣāmāntike spr̥hotpādayitavyā | evaṃ cānena cittamutpādayitavyam | mahāduṣprajñajātīyā bateme sattvāḥ, ye tathāgatasyopāyakauśalyaṃ saṃdhābhāṣitaṃ na śṛṇvanti na jānanti na budhyante na pr̥cchanti na śraddadhanti nādhimucyante | kiṃcāpyete sattvā imaṃ dharmaparyāyam nāvataranti, na budhyante, api tu khalu punarahametāmanuttarāṃ samyaksaṃbodhimabhisambudhya yo yasmin sthito bhaviṣyati, taṃ tasminneva ṛddhibalenāvarjayiṣyāmi pattīyāpayiṣyāmi avatārayiṣyāmi paripācayiṣyāmi ||

anenāpi mañjuśrīscaturthena dharmeṇa samanvāgato bodhisattvo mahāsattvastathāgatasya parinirvṛtasya imaṃ dharmaparyāyam saṃprakāśayamāno 'vyābādho bhavati, satkṛto gurukṛto mānitaḥ pūjito bhikṣubhikṣuṇyupāsakopāsikānāṃ rājñā rajaputrāṇāṃ rājāmātyānāṃ rājamahāmātrāṇāṃ naigamajānapadānāṃ brāhmaṇagr̥hapatīnāṃ | antarīkṣāvacarāścāsyā devatāḥ śraddhāḥ pr̥sthato 'nubaddhā bhaviṣyanti dharmāśrāvaṇāya | devaputrāścāsyā sadānubaddhā bhaviṣyantyāraṁbhāyā grāmagatasya vā viharāgasya vā | upasaṃkramiṣyanti rātriṃdivaṃ dharmam paripṛcchakāḥ | tasya ca vyākaraṇenaṃ tuṣṭā udagrā āttamanaskā

bhaviṣyanti | tatkāsyā hetoḥ? sarvabuddhādhiṣṭhito 'yaṃ mañjuśrīrdharmaparyāyaḥ |
atītānāgatapratyutpannairmañjuśrīstathāgatairarhadbhiḥ samyaksaṃbuddhairayaṃ
dharmaparyāyo nityādhiṣṭhitaḥ | durlabho 'sya mañjuśrīrdharmaparyāyasya bahuṣu lokadhātuṣu
śabdo vā ghoṣo vā nāmaśravo vā | |

tadyathāpi nāma mañjuśrī rājā bhavati balacakravartī, balena taṃ svakaṃ rājyaṃ nirjināti | tato
'sya pratyarthikāḥ pratyamitrāḥ pratrirājānastena sārddhaṃ vighrahaṃ māpannā bhavanti | atha tasya
rājño balacakravartino vividhā yodhā bhavanti | te taiḥ śatrubhiḥ sārddhaṃ yudhyante | atha sa
rājā tān yodhān yudhyamānān dṛṣṭvā teṣāṃ yodhānāṃ prīto bhavatyāttamanaskaḥ | sa prīta
āttamanāḥ samānasteṣāṃ yodhānāṃ vividhāni dānāni dadāti | tadyathā grāmaṃ vā grāmakṣetrāṇi
[Vaidya 174] vā dadāti, nagaraṃ nagarakṣetrāṇi vā dadāti, vastrāṇi dadāti, veṣṭanāni hastābharāṇi
pādābharāṇi kaṇṭhābharāṇi karṇābharāṇi sauvarṇasūtrāṇi hārārdhahārāṇi
hiraṇyasavarṇamaṇimuktāvaidūryasaṅkhaśilāpravālānyapi dadāti,
hastyaśvarathapattidāsīdāsānapi dadāti, yānāni śibikāśca dadāti | na punaḥ kasyaccūḍāmaṇiṃ
dadāti | tatkāsyā hetoḥ? eka eva hi sa cūḍāmaṇi rājño mūrdhasthāyī | yadā punarmañjuśrī rājā
tamapi cūḍāmaṇiṃ dadāti, tadā sa sarvo rājñāścaturaṅgalakāya āścaryaprāpto
bhavatyadbhutaprāptaḥ | evameva mañjuśrīstathāgato 'pyarhan samyaksaṃbuddho dharmasvāmī
dharmaṛājā svena bāhubalanirjiteṇa puṇyabalanirjiteṇa traidhātuke dharmeṇa dharmaṛājyaṃ
kārayati | tasya mārāḥ pāpīyāṃstraidhātukamākrāmati | atha khalu tathāgatasāpi āryā yodhā
māreṇa sārddhaṃ yudhyante | atha khalu mañjuśrīstathāgato 'pyarhan samyaksaṃbuddho
dharmasvāmī dharmaṛājā teṣāmaryāṇāṃ yodhānāṃ yudhyatāṃ dṛṣṭvā vividhāni
sūtraśatasahasrāṇi bhāṣate sma catasraṇāṃ parśadāṃ saṃharṣaṇārtham | nirvāṇanagaraṃ caisāṃ
mahādharmanagaraṃ dadāti | nirvṛtyā cainān pralobhayati sma | na punarimamevaṃrūpaṃ
dharmaparyāyaṃ bhāṣate sma | tatra mañjuśrīryathā sa rājā balacakravartī teṣāṃ yodhānāṃ
yudhyatāṃ mahatā puruṣakāreṇa vismāpitaḥ samānaḥ paścāttāṃ sarvasvabhūtaṃ paścimaṃ
cūḍāmaṇiṃ dadāti sarvalokāśraddheyāṃ vismayabhūtam | yathā mañjuśrīstasya rājñāḥ sa
cūḍāmaṇiścirarakṣito mūrdhasthāyī, evameva mañjuśrīstathāgato 'rhan
samyaksaṃbuddhastraidhātuke dharmarājō dharmeṇa rājyaṃ kārayamāṇo yasmin samaye

paśyati śrāvakāṃśca bodhisattvāṃśca skandhamāreṇa vā kleśamāreṇa vā sārddhaṃ yudhyamānān,
taiśca sārddhaṃ yudhyamānairyaḍā rāgaḍveśamohakṣayaḥ sarvatraidhātukānnihsaraṇaṃ
sarvamāranirghātanaṃ mahāpuruṣakāraḥ kṛto bhavati, tadā tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddho
'pyārāgitaḥ samānasteṣāmaryāṇāṃ yodhānāṃmamevaṃrūpaṃ sarvalokavipratyanīkaṃ
sarvalokāśraddheyamabhiṣṭapūrvamanirḍiṣṭapūrvam dharmaparyāyaṃ bhāṣate sma | sarveṣṃ
sarvajñātāṃhṛakam mahācūḍmaṇiprakhyam tathāgataḥ śrīhakebhyo 'nuprayacchati sma | eṣḥ hi
mañjuśrīstathāgataḥ paramḥ dharmadeśanḥ, ayaṃ paścimastathāgataḥ paramḥ dharmaparyāyaḥ |
sarveṣṃ dharmaparyāyaṃmayam dharmaparyāyaḥ sarvagambhīraḥ sarvalokavipratyanīkaḥ, yo
'yaṃ mañjuśrīstathāgatena adya tenaiva rājñā balacakravartinḥ
ciraparirakṣitaścūḍmaṇiravamucya yodhebhyo dattaḥ | evameva mañjuśrīstathāgato 'pīmaṃ
dharmaguhyam ciranurakṣitaṃ sarvadharmaparyāyaṃ mūrdhasthāyī tathāgatavijñeyam |
tadidaṃ tathāgatenādyā saṃprakṣītamiti | |

atha khalu bhagavānetamevārtham bhūyasyā mātrayā saṃdarśayamānastasyāṃ velāyāmimā
gāthā abhāṣata -

maitrībalaṃ co sada darśayantaḥ kṛpāyamāṇaḥ sada sarvasattvān /

prakāśayeddharmamimevarūpaṃ sūtraṃ viśiṣṭaṃ sugatehi varṇitam // Saddhp_13.45 //

[Vaidya 175]

gr̥hastha ye pravrajitāśca ye syuratha bodhisattvāstada kālī paścime /
 sarveṣu maitrībala so hi darśayī mā haiva kṣepsyanti śruṇitva dharmam // Saddhp_13.46 //
 ahaṃ tu bodhimanuprāpuṇitvā yadā sthito bheṣyi tathāgatatve /
 tato upāneṣyi upāyi sthitvā saṃśrāvayiṣye imamagrabodhim // Saddhp_13.47 //
 yathāpi rājā balacakravartī yodhāna dadyādvividhaṃ hiraṇyam /
 hastīmśca aśvāmśca rathān padātīn nagarāṇi grāmāmśca dadāti tuṣṭaḥ // Saddhp_13.48 //
 keśam̐ci hastābharaṇāni prīto dadāti rūpyaṃ ca suvarṇasūtram /
 muktāmaṇiṃ śaṅkhaśilāpravālaṃ vividhāmśca dāsān sa dadāti prītaḥ // Saddhp_13.49 //
 yadā tu so uttamasāṃhasena vismāpito kenaci tatra bhoti /
 vijñāya āścaryamidaṃ kṛtaṃ ti mukuṭaṃ sa muñcitva maṇiṃ dadāti // Saddhp_13.50 //
 tathaiva buddho ahu dharmarājā kṣāntībalaḥ prajñaprabhūtakōṣaḥ /
 dharmeṇa śāsāmimu sarvalokaṃ hitānukampī karuṇāyamānaḥ // Saddhp_13.51 //
 sattvāmśca dr̥ṣṭvātha vihanyamānān bhāṣāmi sūtrāntasahasrakōṭyaḥ /
 parākramaṃ jāniya teṣa prāṇināṃ ye śuddhasattvā iha kleśaghātinaḥ // Saddhp_13.52 //
 atha dharmarājāpi mahābhiṣatkaḥ paryāyakoṭīsata bhāṣamānaḥ /

[Vaidya 176]

jñātvā ca sattvān balavantu jñānī cūḍāmaṇiṃ vā ima sūtra deśayī // Saddhp_13.53 //
 imu paścimu loki vadāmi sūtraṃ sūtrāṇa sarveṣa mamāgrabhūtam /
 saṃrakṣitaṃ me na ca jātu proktaṃ taṃ śrāvayāmyadya śṛṇoṭha sarve // Saddhp_13.54 //
 catvāri dharmā imi evarūpāḥ mayi nirvṛte ye ca niṣevitavyāḥ /
 ye cārthikā uttamamagrabodhau vyāpāraṇaṃ ye ca karonti mahyam // Saddhp_13.55 //
 na tasya śoko na pi cāntarāyo daurvarṇikaṃ nāpi gilānakatvam /
 na ca cchavī kṛṣṇika tasya bhoti na cāpi hīne nagarasmi vāsaḥ // Saddhp_13.56 //
 priyadarśano 'sau satataṃ maharṣī tathāgato vā yatha pūjya bhoti /
 upasthāyākāstasya bhavanti nityaṃ ye devaputrā daharā bhavanti // Saddhp_13.57 //
 na tasya śastraṃ na viṣaṃ kadācit kāye krame nāpi ca daṇḍaloṣṭam /
 saṃmilitaṃ tasya mukhaṃ bhaveda yo tasya ākrośamapī vadeyā // Saddhp_13.58 //
 so bandhubhūto bhavatiḥa prāṇināmāloka jāto vicarantu medinim /
 timiraṃ haranto bahuprāṇakoṭināṃ yo sūtradhāre imu nirvṛte mayi // Saddhp_13.59 //
 supinasmi so paśyati bhadrarūpaṃ bhikṣūmśca so paśyati bhikṣuṇīśca /
 sihāsanasthaṃ ca tathātmabhāvaṃ dharmam prakāśentu bahuprakāram // Saddhp_13.60 //

[Vaidya 177]

devāmśca yakṣān yatha gaṅgāvālikā asurāmśca nāgāmśca bahuprakārān /
 teṣāṃ ca so bhāṣati agradharmam supinasmi sarveṣa kṛtāñjalīnām // Saddhp_13.61 //
 tathāgataṃ so supinasmi paśyati deśenta dharmam bahuprāṇikoṭinām /
 raśmīsaahasrāṇi pramuñcamānaṃ valguṣvaraṃ kāñcanavarṇanātham // Saddhp_13.62 //
 so cā tahī bhoti kṛtāñjalisthito abhiṣṭuvanto dvipaduttamaṃ munim /
 so cā jino bhāṣati agradharmam caturṇa parśāṇa mahābhiṣatūkaḥ // Saddhp_13.63 //
 so ca prahr̥ṣṭo bhavati śruṇitvā prāmodyajātaśca karoti pūjāṃ /
 supine ca so dhāraṇi prāpuṇoti avivartiyaṃ jñāna spr̥ṣitva kṣipram // Saddhp_13.64 //
 jñātvā ca so āśayu lokanāthastaṃ vyākaroṭi puruṣarṣabhatve /
 kulaputra tvaṃ piḥa anuttaraṃ śivaṃ spr̥śiṣyasi jñānāmanāgate 'dhvani // Saddhp_13.65 //

tavāpi kṣetraṃ vipulaṃ bhaviṣyati parśāśca catvāri yathaiva mahyam /
 śroṣyanti dharmam vipulaṃ anāsravaṃ sagauravā bhūtvā kṛtāñjalī ca // Saddhp_13.66 //
 punaśca so paśyati ātmabhāvaṃ bhāvanta dharmam girikandareṣu /
 bhāvītva dharmam ca sprśītva dharmatām samādhi so labdhu jinaṃ ca paśyati // Saddhp_13.67 //
 suvarṇavarṇam śatapuṇyalakṣaṇam supinasmi dṛṣtvā ca śṛṇoti dharmam /

[Vaidya 178]

śrutvā ca tam parśadi saṃprakāśayī supino khu tasyo ayamevarūpaḥ // Saddhp_13.68 //
 svapne 'pi sarvaṃ prajahitva rājyamantaḥpuraṃ jñātigaṇam tathaiva /
 abhiniṣkramī sarva jahitva kāmānupasaṃkramī yena ca bodhimaṇḍam // Saddhp_13.69 //
 simhāsane tatra niṣīdiyāno drumasya mūle tahi bodhiarthikaḥ /
 divasāna saptāna tathātyayena anuprāpsyate jñānu tathāgatānām // Saddhp_13.70 //
 bodhiṃ ca prāptastatu vyutthahitvā pravartayī cakramanāsravaṃ hi /
 caturṇa parśāṇa sa dharma deśayī acintiyā kalpasahasrakotyaḥ // Saddhp_13.71 //
 prakāśayitvā tahi dharma nāsravaṃ nirvāpayitvā bahu prāṇikotyaḥ /
 nirvāyati hetukṣaye va dīpaḥ supino ayaṃ so bhavatevarūpaḥ // Saddhp_13.72 //
 bahu ānuśaṃsāśca anantakāśca ye mañjughoṣā sada tasya bhonti /
 yo paścime kālī iamamagradharmaṃ sūtram prakāśeya mayā sudeśitam // Saddhp_13.73 //
 ityāryasaddharmapuṇḍarīke dharmaparyāye sukhavihāraparivarto nāma trayodaśamaḥ ||

[Vaidya 179]

14. bodhisattvapṛthivīvirasamudgamaparivartaḥ

atha khalu anyalokadhātvāgatānām bodhisattvānām mahāsattvānāmaṣṭau gaṅgānadīvālukāsamā
 bodhisattvā mahāsattvāstasmin samaye tataḥ parśanmaṇḍalādabhyutthitā abhūvan | te 'ñjaliṃ
 pragṛhya bhagavato 'bhimukhā bhagavantaṃ namasyamānā bhagavantametadūcuḥ - saced
 bhagavānasmākamanujānīyāt, vayamapi bhagavan imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ tathāgatasya
 parinirvṛtasya tasyāṃ sahāyāṃ lokadhātau saṃprakāśeyama vācayema lekhaṃ pūjayema,
 asmiṃśca dharmaparyāye yogamāpadyemahi | tatsādhu bhagavānasmākamapīmaṃ
 dharmaparyāyamanujānātu | atha khalu bhagavāṃstān bodhisattvānetadavocat - alaṃ kulaputrāḥ
 | kim yuṣmākamanena kṛtyena? santi kulaputrā iha mamaivāsyāṃ sahāyāṃ lokadhātau
 ṣaṣṭigaṅgānadīvālukāsamāni bodhisattvasahasrāṇi ekasya bodhisattvasya parivāraḥ |
 evaṃrūpāṇāṃ ca bodhisattvānām ṣaṣṭyeva gaṅgānadīvālukāsamāni bodhisattvasahasrāṇi,
 yeṣāmekaikasya bodhisattvasya iyāneva parivāraḥ ye mama parinirvṛtasya paścime kāle paścime
 samaye imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ dhārayiṣyanti vācayiṣyanti saṃprakāśayiṣyanti ||

samanantarabhāsitā ceyaṃ bhagavatā vāk, atheyaṃ sahā lokadhātuḥ samantāt sphuṭitā visphuṭitā
 abhūt | tebhyaśca sphoṭāntarebhyo bahūni bodhisattvakoṭīnayaṭasahasrāṇyuttiṣṭhante sma
 suvarṇavarṇaiḥ kāyairdvātriṃśadbhirmahāpuruṣalakṣaṇaiḥ samanvāgatāḥ, ye 'syāṃ
 mahāpṛthivyāmadha ākāśadhātau viharanti sma | imāmeva sahāṃ lokadhātuṃ nīritya te
 khalvimamevaṃrūpaṃ bhagavataḥ śabdaṃ śrutvā pṛthivyā adhaṃ samutthitāḥ, yeṣāmekaike
 bodhisattvaḥ ṣaṣṭigaṅgānadīvālukupamabodhisattvaparivāro gaṇī mahāgaṇī gaṇācaryaḥ |
 tādrśānām bodhisattvānām mahāsattvānām gaṇīnām mahāgaṇīnām gaṇācāryāṇām
 ṣaṣṭigaṅgānadīvālukupamāni bodhisattvakoṭīnayaṭasahasrāṇi, ye itaḥ sahāyā

lokadhātordharaṇīvivarebhyaḥ samunmajjante sma | kaḥ punarvādaḥ
 pañcāśadgaṅgānadīvālukupamabodhisattvapariṅgāṇāṃ bodhisattvāṇāṃ mahāsattvāṇāṃ? kaḥ
 punarvādaścātvarīṃśadgaṅgānadīvālukupamabodhisattvapariṅgāṇāṃ bodhisattvāṇāṃ
 mahāsattvāṇāṃ? kaḥ punarvādaśatvīṃśadgaṅgānadīvālukupamabodhisattvapariṅgāṇāṃ
 bodhisattvāṇāṃ mahāsattvāṇāṃ? kaḥ punarvādo viṃśatibodhisattvapariṅgāṇāṃ bodhisattvāṇāṃ
 mahāsattvāṇāṃ? kaḥ punarvādo daśagaṅgānadīvālukupamabodhisattvapariṅgāṇāṃ
 bodhisattvāṇāṃ mahāsattvāṇāṃ? kaḥ punarvādaḥ
 pañcacatustridvigaṅgānadīvālukupamabodhisattvapariṅgāṇāṃ bodhisattvāṇāṃ mahāsattvāṇāṃ?
 kaḥ punarvāda ekagaṅgānadīvālukupamabodhisattvapariṅgāṇāṃ bodhisattvāṇāṃ
 mahāsattvāṇāṃ? kaḥ punarvādo 'rdhagaṅgānadīvālukupamabodhisattvapariṅgāṇāṃ
 bodhisattvāṇāṃ mahāsattvāṇāṃ? kaḥ punarvādaścaturbhāga-ṣaḍbhāgāṣṭabhāga-daśabhāga-viṃśat
 ibhāga-triṃśadbhāga-catvarīṃśadbhāga-pañcāśadbhāgaśatabhāgasahasrabhāgaśatasahasrabhāgak
 oṭībhāgakoṭīśatabhāgakoṭīśahasrabhāgakoṭīśatasahasrabhāgakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrabhāgagaṅgāna
 dīvālukupamabodhisattvapariṅgāṇāṃ bodhisattvāṇāṃ mahāsattvāṇāṃ? [Vaidya 180] kaḥ punarvādo
 bahubodhisattvakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrapariṅgāṇāṃ bodhisattvāṇāṃ mahāsattvāṇāṃ?

kaḥ punarvādaḥ koṭīpariṅgāṇāṃ bodhisattvāṇāṃ mahāsattvāṇāṃ? kaḥ punarvādaḥ
 śatasahasrapariṅgāṇāṃ bodhisattvāṇāṃ mahāsattvāṇāṃ? kaḥ punarvādaḥ sahasrapariṅgāṇāṃ
 bodhisattvāṇāṃ mahāsattvāṇāṃ? kaḥ punarvādaḥ pañcaśataparivāṇāṃ bodhisattvāṇāṃ
 mahāsattvāṇāṃ? kaḥ punarvādaścaturṣatatriśatadviśataparivāṇāṃ bodhisattvāṇāṃ
 mahāsattvāṇāṃ? kaḥ punarvādaḥ ekaśataparivāṇāṃ bodhisattvāṇāṃ mahāsattvāṇāṃ? kaḥ
 punarvādaḥ pañcāśadbodhisattvapariṅgāṇāṃ bodhisattvāṇāṃ mahāsattvāṇāṃ? peyālam | kaḥ
 punarvādaścātvarīṃśatvīṃśatvīṃśatidaśapañcacatustridvibodhisattvapariṅgāṇāṃ
 bodhisattvāṇāṃ mahāsattvāṇāṃ? kaḥ punarvāda ātmadvītyāṇāṃ bodhisattvāṇāṃ
 mahāsattvāṇāṃ? kaḥ punarvādo 'parivāṇāṃmekavihāriṇāṃ bodhisattvāṇāṃ mahāsattvāṇāṃ? na
 teṣāṃ saṃkhyā vā gaṇanā vā upamā vā upaniṣadvā upalabhyate, ya iha sahāyāṃ lokadhātu
 dharaṇīvivarebhyo bodhisattvā mahāsattvāḥ samunmajjante sma | te ca unmajjyonmajjya yena sa
 mahāratnastūpo vaihāyasamantarīkṣe sthitaḥ, yasmin sa bhagavān prabhūtaratnastathāgato 'rhan
 samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ parinirvṛtaḥ, bhagavatā śākyamuninā tathāgatenārhatā samyaksaṃbuddhena
 sārddham siṃhāsane niṣaṇṇaḥ, tenopasaṃkrāṃanti sma | upasaṃkramya ca
 ubhayayostathāgatayorarhatoḥ samyaksaṃbuddhayoḥ pādaśirobhirvanditvā sarvāṃśca tān
 bhagavataḥ śākyamunestathāgatasyātmīyān nirmītaṃstathāgatavīgrahān ye te samantato daśasu
 dikṣvanyonyāsu lokadhātuṣu saṃnipatitāḥ, nānāratnavṛkṣamūleṣu siṃhāsanopaviṣṭāḥ, tān
 sarvānabhivandya namaskṛtya ca anekaśatasahasrakṛtvastāṃstathāgatānarhataḥ
 samyaksaṃbuddhān pradakṣiṇīkṛtya nānāprakāirbodhisattvastavairabhiṣṭutya ekānte tasthuḥ |
 añjaliṃ pragrahya bhagavantam śākyamuniṃ tathāgatamarhantaṃ samyaksaṃbuddham
 bhagavantam ca prabhūtaratnaṃ tathāgatamarhantaṃ samyaksaṃbuddhamabhisamṃmukham
 namaskurvanti sma | |

tena khalu punaḥ samayena teṣāṃ bodhisattvāṇāṃ mahāsattvāṇāṃ pṛthivīvivarebhya unmajjatāṃ
 tathāgatāṃśca vandamānāṇāṃ nānāprakāirbodhisattvastavairabhiṣṭuvatāṃ paripūrṇāḥ
 pañcāśadantarakalpā gacchanti sma | tāṃśca pañcāśadantarakalpān sa bhagavān
 śākyamunistathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhastūṣṇīmabhūt | tāścatasraḥ parśadastāneva
 pañcāśadantakalpāṃstūṣṇīmabhāvenāvasthitā abhūvan | atha khalu
 bhagavāṃstathārūpamṛddhyabhisamṃskāramakarot, yathārūpeṇa
 ṛddhyabhisamṃskāreṇābhisamṃskṛtena tāścatasraḥ parśadastamevaikaṃ paścādbhaktaṃ saṃjñante
 sma | imāṃ ca sahāṃ lokadhātuṃ śatasahasrākāśaparigrhītāṃ bodhisattvapariṅgāṇāmadrākṣuḥ |

tasya khalu punarmahato bodhisattvagaṇasya mahato bodhisattvarāśeṣcatvāro bodhisattvā mahāsattvāḥ, ye pramukhā abhūvan, tadyathā viśiṣṭacāritraśca nāma bodhisattvo mahāsattvaḥ, anantacāritraśca nāma bodhisattvo mahāsattvaḥ, viśuddhacāritraśca nāma bodhisattvo mahāsattvaḥ, supraṭiṣṭhitacāritraśca nāma bodhisattvo mahāsattvaḥ | ime catvāro bodhisattvā mahāsattvāstasya mahato bodhisattvagaṇasya mahato bodhisattvarāśeḥ pramukhā abhūvan | atha khalu catvāro bodhisattvā mahāsattvāstasya mahato [Vaidya 181] bodhisattvagaṇasya mahato bodhisattvarāśeragrataḥ sthitvā bhagavato 'bhīmukhamañjaliṃ pragrhya bhagavantametadūcuḥ - kaccid bhagavato 'lpābādhatā mandaglānatā sukhasaṃsparśavihārātā ca? kaccid bhagavan sattvāḥ svākārāḥ suvijñāpakāḥ suvineyāḥ suviśodhakāḥ? mā haiva bhagavataḥ khedamutpādayanti ||

atha khalu te catvāro bodhisattvā mahāsattvā bhagavantāmābhyāṃ gāthābhyāmadhyabhāṣanta -

kaccit sukhaṃ viharasi lokanātha prabhaṃkara /
 ābādhavipramukto 'si sparśaḥ kāye tavānagha // Saddhp_14.1 //
 svākārāścaiva te sattvāḥ suvineyāḥ suśodhakāḥ /
 mā haiva khedaṃ janayanti lokanāthasya bhāṣataḥ // Saddhp_14.2 //

atha khalu bhagavāṃstasya mahato bodhisattvagaṇasya mahato bodhisattvarāśeḥ pramukhāṃscaturo bodhisattvān mahāsattvānetadavocat - evametāt kulaputrāḥ, evametāt | sukhasaṃsparśavihāro 'smi alpābādho mandaglānaḥ | svākārāśca mamaiva te sattvāḥ suvijñāpakāḥ suvineyāḥ suviśodhakāḥ | na ca me khedaṃ janayanti viśodhyamānāḥ | tat kasya hetoḥ? mamaiva hyete kulaputrāḥ sattvāḥ paurvakeṣu samyaksambuddheṣu kṛtaparīkarmāṇaḥ | darśanādeva hi kulaputrāḥ śravaṇācca mamādhimucyante, buddhajñānamavataranti avagāhante | yatra ye 'pi śrāvakahūmau vā pratekabuddhabhūmau vā kṛtaparīcaryā abhuvan, te 'pi mayaiva etarhi buddhadharmajñānamavatāritāḥ saṃśrāvitāśca paramārtham ||

atha khalu te bodhisattvā mahāsattvāstasyāṃ velāyāmīme gāthe abhāṣanta -

sādhū sādhū mahāvīra anumodāmahe vayam /
 svākārā yena te sattvāḥ suvineyāḥ suśodhakāḥ // Saddhp_14.3 //
 ye cedāṃ jñāna gambhīraṃ śṛṇvanti tava nāyaka /
 śrutvā ca adhimucyante uttaranti ca nāyaka // Saddhp_14.4 //

evamukte bhagavāṃstasya mahato bodhisattvagaṇasya mahato bodhisattvarāśeḥ pramukhebhyaścaturbhyo bodhisattvebhyo mahāsattvebhyaḥ sādhu karamadāt - sādhu sādhu kulaputrāḥ, ye yūyaṃ tathāgatamabhinandatha iti | |

tena khalu punaḥ samayena maitreyasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya anyeṣāṃ cāṣṭānāṃ gaṅgānadīvālukopamānāṃ bodhisattvakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇāmetadabhavat - adṛṣṭapūrvō 'yamasmābhirmahābodhisattvagaṇo mahābodhisattvarāśiḥ | āsrutapūrvaśca yo 'yaṃ pṛthivīvivarebhyaḥ samunmajya bhagavataḥ purataḥ sthitvā bhagavantaṃ satkurvanti gurukurvanti mānayanti pūjayanti bhagavantaṃ ca pratisaṃmodante | kutaḥ khalvime bodhisattvā mahāsattvā āgatā iti? [Vaidya 182]

atha khalu maitreyo bodhisattvo mahāsattva ātmanā vicikitsāṃ kathaṃkathāṃ viditvā teṣāṃ gaṅgānadīvālukopamānāṃ bodhisattvakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇāṃ cetasaiva cetaḥ parivartakamājñāya tasyāṃ velāyāmañjaliṃ pragrhya bhagavantaṃ gāthābhigītenaitamevārtham paripṛcchanti sma -

bahusahasrā nayutāḥ koṭīyo ca anantakāḥ /
 apūrvā bodhisattvānāmakhyāhi dvipadottama // Saddhp_14.5 //

kuto ime katham vāpi āgacchanti maharddhikāḥ /
 mahātmabhāvā rūpeṇa kuta eteṣa āgamaḥ // Saddhp_14.6 //
 dhṛtimantāścime sarve smṛtimanto maharṣayaḥ /
 priyadarśanāśca rūpeṇa kuta eteṣa āgamaḥ // Saddhp_14.7 //
 ekaikasya ca lokendra bodhisattvasya vijñinaḥ /
 aprameyaḥ parivāro yathā gaṅgāya vālikāḥ // Saddhp_14.8 //
 gaṅgāvālikasamā śaṣṭi paripūrṇā yaśasvinaḥ /
 parivāro bodhisattvasya sarve bodhāya prasthitāḥ // Saddhp_14.9 //
 evaṃrūpāṇa vīrāṇaṃ parṣavantāna tāyinām /
 śaṣṭireva pramāṇena gaṅgāvālikayā ime // Saddhp_14.10 //
 ato bahutarāścānye parivārairanantakaiḥ /
 pañcāsatīya gaṅgāya catvāriṃśacca triṃśati // Saddhp_14.11 //
 samo viṃśati gaṅgāyā parivāraḥ samantataḥ /
 ato bahutarāścānye yeṣāṃ daśa ca pañca ca // Saddhp_14.12 //
 ekaikasya parivāro buddhaputrasya tāyinaḥ /
 kuto 'yamīdṛśī parśadāgatādya vināyaka // Saddhp_14.13 //
 catvāri trīṇi dve cāpi gaṅgāvālikayā samāḥ /
 ekaikasya parivārā ye 'nuśikṣā sahāyakāḥ // Saddhp_14.14 //
 ato bahutarāścānye gaṇanā yeṣvanantikā /
 kalpakoṭīśahasreṣu upametum na śaknuyāt // Saddhp_14.15 //
 ardha gaṅgā tribhāgaśca daśaviṃśatibhāgikāḥ /
 parivāro 'tha vīrāṇaṃ bodhisattvāna tāyinām // Saddhp_14.16 //
 ato bahutarāścānye pramāṇaiśāṃ na vidyate /
 ekaikaṃ gaṇayantena kalpakoṭīśatairapi // Saddhp_14.17 //

[Vaidya 183]

ato bahutarāścānye parivārairanantakaiḥ /
 koṭī koṭī ca koṭī ca ardhakoṭī tathaiva ca // Saddhp_14.18 //
 gaṇanāvyativṛttāśca anye bhūyo maharṣiṇām /
 bodhisattvā mahāprajñāḥ sthitāḥ sarve sagauravāḥ // Saddhp_14.19 //
 parivārasahasraṃ ca śatapañcāśadeva ca /
 gaṇanā nāsti eteṣāṃ kalpakoṭīśatairapi // Saddhp_14.20 //
 viṃśatiddaśa pañcātha catvāri trīṇi dve tathā /
 parivāro 'tha vīrāṇaṃ gaṇanaiśāṃ na vidyate // Saddhp_14.21 //
 carantyekātmakā ye ca śāntiṃ vindanti caikakāḥ /
 gaṇanā teṣa naivāsti ye ihādya samāgatāḥ // Saddhp_14.22 //
 gaṅgāvālikāsamān kalpān gaṇayeta yadī naraḥ /
 śalākāṃ gṛhya hastena paryantaṃ naiva so labhet // Saddhp_14.23 //
 mahātmanāṃ ca sarveṣāṃ vīryantāna tāyinām /
 bodhisattvāna vīrāṇaṃ kuta eteṣa sambhavaḥ // Saddhp_14.24 //
 kenaiśāṃ deśito dharmāḥ kena bodhīya sthāpitāḥ /
 rocanti śāsanam kasya kasya śāsanadhārakāḥ // Saddhp_14.25 //
 bhittvā hi pṛthivīm sarvām samantena caturdiśam /
 unmajjanti mahāprajñā ṛddhimantā vicakṣaṇāḥ // Saddhp_14.26 //

jarjarā lokadhātveyaṃ samantena kṛtā mune /
 unmajjamānairetaṃ bodhisattvairviśāradaḥ // Saddhp_14.27 //
 na hyete jātu asmābhirdṛṣṭapūrvāḥ kadācana /
 ākhyāhi no tasya nāma lokadhātorvināyaka // Saddhp_14.28 //
 daśādisā hi asmābhirañcitāyo punaḥ punaḥ /
 na ca dṛṣṭā ime 'smābhirbodhisattvāḥ kadācana // Saddhp_14.29 //
 dṛṣṭo na jāturasmābhireko 'pi tanayastava /
 ime 'dya sahasā dṛṣṭā ākhyāhi caritaṃ mune // Saddhp_14.30 //
 bodhisattvasahasrāṇi śatāni nayutāni ca /
 sarve kautūhalaprāptāḥ paśyanti dvipadottamam // Saddhp_14.31 //
 vyākuruṣva mahāvīra aprameya niropadhe /
 kuta enti ime śūrā bodhisattvā viśāradaḥ // Saddhp_14.32 //

[Vaidya 184]

tena khalu punaḥ samayena ye te tathāgatā arhantaḥ samyaksaṃbuddhā anyebhyo
 lokadhātukoṭīnayutaśatasahasrebhyo 'bhyāgatā bhagavataḥ śākyamunestathāgatasya nirmītaḥ, ye
 'nyeṣu lokadhātuṣu sattvānāṃ dharmāṃ deśayanti sma, ye bhagavataḥ
 śākyamunestathāgatasyārantaḥ samyaksaṃbuddhasya samantādaṣṭabhyo digbhyo
 ratnavṛkṣamūleṣu mahāratnasimhāsaneṣūpaviṣṭāḥ paryāṅkabaddhāḥ, teṣāṃ
 tathāgatānāmarhataṃ samyaksaṃbuddhānāṃ ye svakasvakā upasthāyakāḥ, te 'pi taṃ mahāntaṃ
 bodhisattvagaṇaṃ bodhisattvarāṣiṃ dṛṣtvā samantāt pṛthivīvivrebya
 unmajjantamākāśadhātupratīṣṭhitam, te 'pyāścaryaprāptāstān svān svāmstathāgatānetadūcuḥ -
 kuto bhagavan iyanto bodhisattvā mahāsattvā āgacchantyaprimeyā asaṃkhyeyāḥ? evamuktāste
 tathāgatā arhantaḥ samyaksaṃbuddhāstān svān svānupasthāyakānetadūcuḥ - āgamayadhvaṃ
 yūyaṃ kulaputrā muhūrtam | eṣa maitreya nāma bodhisattvo mahāsattvo bhagavataḥ
 śākyamuneranantaraṃ vyākṛto 'nuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃboddhau, sa etaṃ bhagavantaṃ
 śākyamuniṃ tathāgatamarhantaṃ samyaksaṃbuddhametamarthaṃ paripṛcchati | eṣa ca
 bhagavān śākyamunistathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddho vyākariṣyati | tato yūyaṃ śroṣyatheti | |

atha khalu bhagavān maitreyaṃ bodhisattvaṃ mahāsattvamāmantrayate sma - sādhu sādhu ajita |
 udārametadajita sthānaṃ yattvaṃ mām paripṛcchasi | atha khalu bhagavān sarvāvantaṃ
 bodhisattvagaṇamāmantrayate sma - tena hi kulaputrāḥ sarva eva prayatā bhavadhvaṃ |
 susaṃnaddhā dṛḍhasthāmāśca bhavadhvaṃ, sarvaścāyaṃ bodhisattvagaṇaḥ |
 tathāgatajñānadarśanaṃ kulaputrāstathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ sāṃprataṃ
 saṃprakāśayati, tathāgatavṛṣabhitam tathāgatakarṇa tathāgatavikrīḍitam tathāgatavijṛmbhitam
 tathāgataparākramamiti | |

atha khalu bhagavāṃstasyāṃ velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

prayatā bhavadhvaṃ kulaputra sarva imāṃ pramuñcāmi girāmananyathāṃ /
 mā khū viśādaṃ kurutheha paṇḍitā acintiyaṃ jñānu tathāgatānāṃ // Saddhp_14.33 //
 dhṛtimanta bhūtvā smṛtimanta sarve samāhitāḥ sarviḥ sthitā bhavadhvaṃ /
 apūrvadharmo śruṇitavyu adya āścaryabhūto hi tathāgatānāṃ // Saddhp_14.34 //
 vicikitsa mā jātu kurudhva sarve ahaṃ hi yuṣmān parisamsthapemi /
 ananyathāvādirahaṃ vināyako jñānaṃ ca me yasya na kāci saṃkhyā // Saddhp_14.35 //
 gambhīra dharmāḥ sugatena buddhā atarkiyā yeṣa premāṇu nāsti /

[Vaidya 185]

tānadya haṃ dharma prakāśayiṣye śṛṇotha me yādṛśakā yathā ca te // Saddhp_14.36 //

atha khalu bhagavānimā gāthā bhāṣitvā tasyāṃ velāyāṃ maitrayaṃ bodhisattvaṃ
mahāsattvaṃ māntrayate sma - ārocayāmi te ajita, prativedayāmi | ya ime ajita bodhisattvā
aprameyā asaṃkhyeyā acintyā atulyā agaṇanīyāḥ, ye yuṣmābhiradṛṣṭapūrvāḥ, ya etarhi
pṛthivīvirebhyo niṣkrāntāḥ, mayaite ajita sarve bodhisattvā mahāsattvā asyāṃ sahāyāṃ
lokadhātāvanuttarāṃ samyaksaṃbodhimabhisambudhya samādāpitāḥ samuttejitāḥ
saṃpraharṣitāḥ, anuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau parināmitāḥ | mayā caite kulaputrā asmin
bodhisattvadharme paripācitāḥ pratiṣṭhāpitā niveśitāḥ parisamsthāpitā avatāritāḥ paribodhitāḥ
pariśodhitāḥ | ete ca ajita bodhisattvā mahāsattvā asyāṃ sahāyāṃ lokadhātau
adhastādākāśadhātuparigrahe prativasanti | svādhyāyoddeśacintāyonīśomanasikārapravṛttā ete
kulaputrā asaṃgaṇikārāmā asaṃsargābhiratā anikṣiptadhurā ārabdhavīryāḥ | ete ajita kulaputrā
vivekārāmā vivekābhiratāḥ | naite kulaputrā devamanuṣyānupaniśrāya viharanti
asaṃsargacaryābhiratāḥ | ete kulaputrā dharmārāmābhiratā buddhajñāne 'bhiyuktāḥ | |

atha khalu bhagavāṃstasyāṃ velāyānimā gāthā abhāṣata -

ye bodhisattvā ime aprameyā acintiyā yeṣa pramāṇu nāsti /
ṛddhīya prajñāya śrutenupetā bahukalpakoṭīcaritāśca jñāne // Saddhp_14.37 //

paripācitāḥ sarvi mayaiti bodhaye mamaiva kṣetrasmi vasanti caite /
paripācitāḥ sarvi mayaiva ete mamaiva putrāścimi bodhisattvāḥ // Saddhp_14.38 //

sarve ti āraṇyadhutābhiyuktāḥ saṃsargabhūmiṃ sada varjayanti /
asaṅgacārī ca mamaiti putrā mamottamāṃ caryanuśikṣamāṇāḥ // Saddhp_14.39 //

vasanti ākāśaparigrahe 'smin kṣetrasya heṣṭhā paricārī vīrāḥ /
samudānayanāntā imamagrabodhiṃ udyukta rātriṃdivamapramattāḥ // Saddhp_14.40 //

[Vaidya 186]

ārabdhavīryāḥ smṛtimanta sarve prajñābalasmin sthita aprameye /
viśārādā dharmu kathenti caite prabhāśvarā putra mamaiti sarve // Saddhp_14.41 //

mayā ca prāpya imamagrabodhiṃ nagare gayāyāṃ drumamūli tatra /
anuttaraṃ vartiya dharmacakraṃ paripācitāḥ sarvi ihāgrabodhau // Saddhp_14.42 //

anāsravā bhūta iyaṃ mi vācā śruṇitva sarve mama śraddadhadhvam /
evaṃ ciraṃ prāpta mayāgrabodhi paripācitāścaite mayaiva sarve // Saddhp_14.43 //

atha khalu maitreyo bodhisattvo mahāsattvastāni ca saṃbahulāni
bodhisattvakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrānyāścaryaprāptānyabhūvan, adbhutaprāptāni vismayaprāptāni -
kathaṃ nāma bhagavatā anena kṣaṇavihāreṇa alpina kālāntareṇa amī etāvanto bodhisattvā
mahāsattvā asaṃkhyeyāḥ samādāpitāḥ, paripācitāśca anuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau | atha
khalu maitreyo bodhisattvo mahāsattvo bhagavantametadavocat - kathamidānīṃ
bhagavaṃstathāgatena kumārabhūtena kapilavastunaḥ śākyanagarānniṣkasya
gayānagarānnātidūre bodhimaṇḍavarāgragatena anuttarā samyaksaṃbodhirabhisambuddhā?
tasyādyā bhagavan kālasya sātiriṃkāṇi catvāriṃśadvarṣāṇi | tatkathaṃ bhagavaṃstathāgatena
iyatā kālāntareṇedamaparimitaṃ tathāgatakr̥tyaṃ kṛtam, tathāgatena tathāgatavṛṣabhitā
tathāgataparākramaḥ kṛtaḥ, yo 'yaṃ bodhisattvagaṇo bodhisattvarāśiriyatā bhagavan kālāntareṇa
anuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau samādāpitāḥ paripācitaśca? asya bhagavan bodhisattvagaṇasya
bodhisattvarāśergaṇyamānasya kalpakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrairapyanto nopalabhyate |
evamaprameyā bhagavan ime bodhisattvā mahāsattvāḥ, evamasāṃkhyeyāścīracaritabrahmacaryā
bahubuddhaśatasahasrāvaropitakuśalamūlā bahukalpaśatasahasrapariniṣpannāḥ | |

tadyathāpi nāma bhagavan kaścideva puruṣo navo daharah śīśuḥ kṛṣṇakeśaḥ prathamena vayasā samanvāgataḥ pañcaviṃśativarṣo jātyā bhavet | sa varṣaśatikān putrānādarśayet, evaṃ ca vadet - ete kulaputrā mama putrā iti | te ca varṣaśatikāḥ puruṣā evaṃ ca vadeyuh - eṣo 'smākaṃ pitā janaka iti | tasya ca puruṣasya bhagavaṃstadvacanamāśraddheyam bhavellokasya duḥśraddheyam | evameva bhagavānacirābhisaṃbuddho 'nuttarāṃ samyaksambodhim, ime ca bodhisattvā mahāsattvā bahvaprameyā

bahukalpakoṭīnayutaśatasahasracīrṇacaritabrahmacaryāḥ, dīrgharātraṃ hi kṛtaniścayāḥ, buddhajñāne samādhimukhaśatasahasrasamāpadyanavyutthānakuśalāḥ mahābhijñāparikarmaniryātāḥ mahābhijñākṛtaparikarmāṇaḥ [Vaidya 187] paṇḍitā buddhabhūmau, saṃgītakūśalāstathāgatadharmāṇām, āścaryādbhutā lokasya mahāvīryabalasthāmaprāptāḥ | tāmśca bhagavānevaṃ vadati - mayaite ādita eva samādāpitāḥ samuttejitāḥ paripācitāḥ, pariṇāmītāśca asyāṃ bodhisattvabhūmāviti | anuttarāṃ samyaksambodhimabhisambuddhena mayaiṣa sarvavīryaparākramaḥ kṛta iti | kiṃcāpi vayaṃ bhagavaṃstathāgatasya vacanaṃ śraddhayāgamiṣyāmaḥ - ananyathāhvādī tathāgata iti | tathāgata evaitamarthaṃ jānīyāt | navayānasamprasthitāḥ khalu punarbhagavan bodhisattvā mahāsattvā vicikitsāmāpadyante | atra sthāne parinirvṛte tathāgate imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ śrutvā na pattīyisyanti na śraddhāsyanti nādhimokṣyanti | tataste bhagavan dharmavyasanasaṃvartanīyena karmābhisaṃskāreṇa samanvāgatā bhaviṣyanti | tatsādhu bhagavan etamevārtha deśaya, yadvayaṃ niḥsaṃśayā asmin dharme bhavema, anāgate 'dhvani bodhisattvayānīyāḥ kulaputrā vā kuladuhitaro vā śrutvā na vicikitsāmāpadyeranniti | |

atha khalu maitreya bodhisattvo mahāsattvastasyāṃ velāyāṃ
bhagavantamābhīrghāthābhiradhyabhāṣata -

yadāsi jāto kapilāhvayasmin śākyādhivāse abhiniṣkramitvā /
prāpto 'si bodhiṃ nagare gayāhvaye kālo 'yamalpo 'tra tu lokanātha // Saddhp_14.44 //
ime ca te ārya viśārādā bahū ye kalpakoṭīcaritā mahāgaṇī /
ṛddhībale ca sthita aprakampitāḥ suśikṣitāḥ prajñabale gatiṃgatāḥ // Saddhp_14.45 //
anūpaliptāḥ padumaṃ va vāriṇā bhittvā mahīṃ ye iha adya āgatāḥ /
kṛtāñjali sarvi sthitāḥ sagauravāḥ smṛtimanta lokādhipatisya putrāḥ // Saddhp_14.46 //
kathaṃ imaṃ adbhutamīdṛśaṃ te taṃ śraddadhiṣyantimi bodhisattvāḥ /
vicikitsanirghātanahetu bhāṣa taṃ tvaṃ caiva deśeḥi yathaiva arthaḥ // Saddhp_14.47 //
yathā hi puruṣo iha kaścideva daharo bhavayā śīśu kṛṣṇakeśaḥ /
jātyā ca so viṃśatiruttare vā darśeti putrān śatavarṣajātān // Saddhp_14.48 //

[Vaidya 188]

valīhi palitehi ca te upetā eṣo ca no dehakaro ti brūyuh /
duḥśraddadhaṃ tadbhavi lokanātha daharasya putrā imi evarūpāḥ // Saddhp_14.49 //
emeva bhagavāṃśca navo vayasthaḥ ime ca vijñā bahubodhisattvāḥ /
smṛtimanta prajñāya viśārādāśca suśikṣitāḥ kalpasahasrakotiṣu // Saddhp_14.50 //
dhṛtimanta prajñāya vicakṣaṇāśca prāsādikā darśaniyāśca sarve /
viśārādā dharmaviniścayeṣu parisamstutā lokavināyakehi // Saddhp_14.51 //
asaṅgacārī pavaneva santi ākāśadhātau satataṃ anīśritāḥ /
jānenti vīryaṃ sugatasya putrāḥ paryeṣamāṇā ima buddhabhūmim // Saddhp_14.52 //
kathaṃ nu śraddheyamidam bhavayā parinirvṛte lokavināyakasmin /
vicikitsa asmāka na kācidasti śṛṇomathā saṃmukha lokanāthā // Saddhp_14.53 //

vicikitsa kṛtvāna imasmi sthāne gaccheyu mā durgati bodhisattvāḥ /
 tvaṃ vyākuruṣvā bhagavan yathāvat katha bodhisattvāḥ paripācitā ime // Saddhp_14.54 //
 ityāryasaddharmapuṇḍarīke dharmaparyāye bodhisattvapṛthivīvīvarasamudgamaparivarto nāma
 caturdaśamaḥ | |

[Vaidya 189]

15. tathāgatāyusṣpramāṇaparivartaḥ

atha khalu bhagavān sarvāvantaṃ bodhisattvagaṇamāmantrayate sma - avakalpayadhvaṃ me
 kulaputrāḥ, abhiśraddadhadhvaṃ tathāgatasya bhūtāṃ vācaṃ vyāharataḥ | dvitīyakamapi
 bhagavāṃstān bodhisattvānāmantrayate sma - avakalpayadhvaṃ me kulaputrāḥ,
 abhiśraddadhadhvaṃ tathāgatasya bhūtāṃ vācaṃ vyāharataḥ | tṛtīyakamapi bhagavāṃstān
 bodhisattvānāmantrayate sma - avakalpayadhvaṃ me kulaputrāḥ, abhiśraddadhadhvaṃ
 tathāgatasya bhūtāṃ vācaṃ vyāharataḥ | atha khalu sa sarvāvān bodhisattvagaṇo maitreyaṃ
 bodhisattvaṃ mahāsattvamagrataḥ sthāpayitvā añjaliṃ pragṛhya bhagavantametadavocat -
 bhāṣatu bhagavānetamevārtham, bhāṣatu sugataḥ | vayaṃ tathāgatasya
 bhāṣitamabhiśraddhāsyāmaḥ | dvitīyakamapi sa sarvāvān bodhisattvagaṇo
 bhagavantametadavocat - bhāṣatu bhagavānetamevārtham, bhāṣatu sugataḥ | vayaṃ tathāgatasya
 bhāṣitamabhiśraddhāsyāmaḥ | tṛtīyakamapi sa sarvāṃvān bodhisattvagaṇo
 bhagavantametadavocat - bhāṣatu bhagavānetamevārtham, bhāṣatu sugataḥ | vayaṃ tathāgatasya
 bhāṣitamabhiśraddhāsyāma iti | |

atha khalu bhagavāṃsteṣāṃ bodhisattvānāṃ yāvattṛtīyakamapyadhyeṣaṇāṃ viditvā tān
 bodhisattvānāmantrayate sma - tena hi kulaputrāḥ śṛṇudhvamidamevaṃrūpaṃ
 mamādhiṣṭhānabalādhānam, yadayaṃ kulaputrāḥ sadevamānuṣāsuro loka evaṃ saṃjñānīte -
 sāmprataṃ bhagavatā śākyamuninā tathāgatena śākyakulādabhiniṣkramya gayāhvaye
 mahānagare bodhimaṇḍavarāgragatena anuttarā samyaksaṃbodhirabhisambuddheti | naivaṃ
 draṣṭavyam | api tu khalu punaḥ kulaputrāḥ bahūni mama
 kalpakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇyanuttarāṃ samyaksaṃbodhimabhisambuddhasya | tadyathāpi
 nāma kulaputrāḥ pañcāśatsu lokadhātukoṭīnayutaśatasahasreṣu ye pṛthivīdhātuparamāṇavaḥ,
 atha khalu kaścideva puruṣa utpadyate | sa ekaṃ paramāṇurajaṃ grhītvā pūrvasyāṃ diśi
 pañcāśallokadhātvasaṃkhyeyaśatasahasrāṇyatikramya tadekaṃ paramāṇurajaḥ samupanikṣipet |
 anena paryāyeṇa kalpakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi sa puruṣaḥ sarvāṃstāmlokadhātūna
 vyapagatapṛthivīdhātūn kuryāt, sarvāṇi ca tāni pṛthivīdhātuparamāṇurajāṃsi anena paryāyeṇa
 anena ca lakṣanikṣepeṇa pūrvasyāṃ diśyupanikṣipet | tatkiṃ manyadhve kulaputrāḥ śākyam te
 lokadhātavaḥ kenaccintayituṃ vā gaṇayituṃ vā tulayituṃ vā upalakṣayituṃ vā? evamukte
 maitreyo bodhisattvo mahāsattvaḥ sa ca sarvāvān bodhisattvagaṇo
 bodhisattvarāśīrbhagavantametadavocat - asaṃkhyeyāste bhagavaṃllokadhātavaḥ,
 agaṇanīyāścittabhūmisamatikrāntāḥ | sarvaśrāvākapratyekabuddhairapi bhagavan āryeṇa
 jñānena na śākyam cintayituṃ vā gaṇayituṃ vā tulayituṃ vā upalakṣayituṃ vā | asmākamapi
 tāvad bhagavan avaivartyabhūmisthitānāṃ bodhisattvānāṃ mahāsattvānāmasmin sthāne
 cittagocarō na pravartate | tāvadaprameyā bhagavaṃste lokadhātavo bhaveyuriti | |

[Vaidya 190]

evamukte bhagavāṃstān bodhisattvān mahāsattvānetadavocat - ārocayāmi vaḥ kulaputrāḥ,
 prativedayāmi vaḥ | yāvantaḥ kulaputrāste lokadhātavo yeṣu tena puruṣeṇa tāni
 paramāṇurajāṃsyupanikṣiptāni, yeṣu ca nopanikṣiptāni, sarveṣu teṣu kulaputra
 lokadhātukoṭīnayutaśatasahasreṣu na tāvanti paramāṇurajāṃsi saṃvidyante, yāvanti mama
 kalpakoṭīnayutaśatasahasraṇyanuttarāṃ samyaksaṃbodhimabhisambuddhasya |
 yataḥprabhṛtyaḥ kulaputrā asyāṃ sahāyāṃ lokadhātāu sattvānāṃ dharmaṃ deśayāmi, anyeṣu
 ca lokadhātukoṭīnayutaśatasahasreṣu, ye ca mayā kulaputrā atrāntarā tathāgatā arhantaḥ
 samyaksaṃbuddhāḥ parikīrtitā dīpaṃkaratathāgataprabhṛtayaḥ, teṣāṃ ca tathāgatānāmarhatāṃ
 samyaksaṃbuddhānāṃ parinirvāṇāni, mayaiva tāni kulaputrā
 upāyakausālyadharmadeśanābhīnirhāranirmitāni | api tu khalu punaḥ kulaputrāḥ, tathāgata
 āgatāgatānāṃ sattvānāmindriyavīryavaimātratāṃ vyavalokya tasmīṃstasminnātmano nāma
 vyāharati | tasmīṃstasmiṃścātmanaḥ parinirvāṇaṃ vyāharati, tathā tathā ca sattvān paritoṣayati
 nānāvidhairdharmaṃ paryāyāiḥ | tatra kulaputrāstathāgato nānādhimuktānāṃ
 sattvānāmalpakuśalamūlānāṃ bahūpakleśānāmevaṃ vadati - daharo 'hamasmi bhikṣavo
 jātyābhiniṣkrāntaḥ | acirābhisambuddho 'smi bhikṣavo 'nuttarāṃ samyaksaṃbodhim | yat khalu
 punaḥ kulaputrāḥ, tathāgata evaṃ cirābhisambuddha evaṃ vyāharati - acirābhisambuddho
 'hamasmi, nānyatra sattvānāṃ paripācanārtham | avatāraṇārthamete dharmaparyāyā bhāṣitāḥ |
 sarve ca te kulaputrā dharmaparyāyāstathāgatena sattvānāṃ vinayārthāya bhāṣitāḥ |

yāṃ ca kulaputrāstathāgataḥ sattvānāṃ vinayārthavācam bhāṣate ātmopadarśanena vā
 paropadarśanena vā, ātmārambaṇena vā parārambanena vā yatkiṃcittathāgato vyāharati, sarve te
 dharmaparyāyāḥ satyāstathāgatena bhāṣitāḥ | nāstyatra tathāgatasya mṛṣāvādaḥ | tat kasya hetoḥ?
 dṛṣṭaṃ hi tathāgatena traidhātukaṃ yathābhūtam | na jāyate na mriyate na cyavate nopapadyate
 na saṃsarati na parinirvāti, na bhūtaṃ nābhūtaṃ na santaṃ nāsantaṃ na tathā nānyathā na
 vitathā nāvitathā | na tathā traidhātukaṃ tathāgatena dṛṣṭaṃ yathā bālapṛthagjanāḥ paśyanti |
 pratyakṣadharmā tathāgataḥ khalvasmin sthāne 'saṃpramoṣadharmā | tatra tathāgato yāṃ
 kāmācīdvācam vyāharati, sarvaṃ tatsatyam na mṛṣā nānyathā | api tu khalu punaḥ sattvānāṃ
 nānācaritānāṃ nānābhīprāyāṇāṃ saṃjñāvikalpacaritānāṃ kuśalamūlasaṃjñānārtham vividhān
 dharmaparyāyān vividhairārambaṇairvyāharati | yaddhi kulaputrāstathāgatena kartavyam
 tattathāgataḥ karoti | tāvaccirābhisambuddho 'parimitāyuspramāṇastathāgataḥ sadā sthitaḥ |
 aparinirvṛtastathāgataḥ parinirvāṇamādarśayati vaine yavaśena | na ca tāvanme kulaputrā adyāpi
 pauraṇī bodhisattvacaryāṃ pariniṣpāditaḥ | āyuspramāṇamapyaparipūrṇam | api tu khalu punaḥ
 kulaputrā adyāpi taddviguṇena me kalpakoṭīnayutaśatasahasraṇi bhaviṣyanti
 āyuspramāṇasyāparipūrṇatvāt | idāniṃ [Vaidya 191] khalu punarahaṃ kulaputrā aparinirvāyamāṇa
 eva parinirvāṇamārocayāmi | tat kasya hetoḥ? sattvānahaṃ kulaputrā anena paryāyeṇa
 paripācayāmi - mā haiva me 'ticiraṃ tiṣṭhato 'bhikṣanadarśanena akṛtakūśalamūlāḥ sattvāḥ
 puṇyavirahitā daridrābhūtāḥ kāmāloṇḍhā andhā dṛṣṭijālasaṃchannāḥ tiṣṭhanti tathāgata itī viditvā
 kilīkṛtasamjñā bhaveyuh, na ca tathāgate durlabhasamjñāmutpādayeyuh - āsannā vāyaṃ
 tathāgatasyeti | vīryam nārabheyustraidhātukānnihsaraṇārtham, na ca tathāgate
 durlabhasamjñāmutpādayeyuh | tataḥ kulaputrāḥ tathāgataḥ upāyakausālyena teṣāṃ sattvānāṃ
 durlabhaprādurbhāvo bhikṣavastathāgata itī vācam vyāharati sma | tat kasya hetoḥ? tathā hi teṣāṃ
 sattvānāṃ bahubhiḥ kalpakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrairapi tathāgatadarśanam

bhavati vā na vā | tataḥ khalvahaṃ kulaputrāstadārambaṇam kṛtvaivaṃ vadāmi -
 durlabhaprādurbhāvā hi bhikṣavastathāgatā itī | te bhūyasyā mātrayā
 durlabhaprādurbhāvāṃstathāgatān viditvā āścaryasaṃjñāmutpādayiṣyanti,
 śokasaṃjñāmutpādayiṣyanti | apaśyantaśca tathāgatānarhataḥ samyaksaṃbuddhān tṛṣṭitā

bhaviṣyanti tathāgatadarśanāya | teṣāṃ tāni tathāgatārambaṇamanaskāra kuśalamūlāni
 dīrgharātramarthāya hitāya sukhāya ca bhaviṣyanti | etamārthaṃ viditvā tathāgato
 'parinirvāyanneva parinirvāṇamārocayati sattvānāṃ vaineyavaśamupādāya | tathāgatasyaiṣa
 kulaputrā dharmaparyāyo yadevaṃ vyāharati | nāstyatra tathāgatasya mṛṣāvādaḥ | |

tadyathāpi nāma kulaputrāḥ kaścideva vaidyapuruṣo bhavet paṇḍito vyakto medhāvī sukuśalaḥ
 sarvavyādhipraśamanāya | tasya ca puruṣasya bahavaḥ putrā bhaveyurdaśa vā viṃśatirvā
 triṃśadvā catvāriṃśadvā pañcāśadvā śataṃ vā | sa ca vaidyaḥ pravāsagato bhavet, te cāsyā sarve
 putrā garapīḍā vā viṣapīḍā vā bhaveyuh | tena gareṇa vā viṣeṇa vā
 duḥkhābhirvedanābhirabhitūrṇā bhaveyuh | te tena gareṇa vā viṣeṇa vā dahyamānāḥ pṛthivyāṃ
 prapateyuh | atha sa teṣāṃ vaidyaḥ pitā pravāsādāgacchet | te cāsyā putrāstena gareṇa vā viṣeṇa
 vā duḥkhābhirvedanābhirārtāḥ | kecidviparītasamjñīno bhaveyuh, kecidviparītasamjñīno
 bhaveyuh | sarve ca te tenaiva duḥkhenārtāstaṃ pitaraṃ dṛṣṭvābhinandeyuh, evaṃ cainaṃ
 vadeyuh - diṣṭyāsi tāta kṣemasvastibhyāmāgataḥ | tadasmākamasmādātmoparodhād garādvā
 viṣādvā parimocayasva | dadasva nastāta jīvitamiti | atha khalu sa vaidyastān putrān duḥkhārtān
 dṛṣṭvā vedanābhibhūtān dahyataḥ pṛthivyāṃ pariveṣṭamānān, tato mahābhaiṣajyaṃ
 samudānayatvā varṇasaṃpannaṃ gandhasaṃpannaṃ rasasaṃpannaṃ ca, śīlāyāṃ piṣṭvā teṣāṃ
 putrāṇāṃ pānāya dadyāt, evaṃ cainān vadet - pibatha putrā idam mahābhaiṣajyaṃ
 varṇasaṃpannaṃ gandhasaṃpannaṃ rasasaṃpannaṃ | idam yūyaṃ putrā mahābhaiṣajyaṃ
 pītṛvā kṣipramevāsmād garādvā viṣādvā parimokṣyadhve, svasthā bhaviṣyatha arogāśca | tatra ye
 tasya vaidyasya putrā aviparītasamjñīnaḥ te bhaiṣajyasya varṇaṃ ca dṛṣṭvā gandhaṃ cāghrāya
 rasaṃ cāsvādya kṣipramevābhyavahareyuh | te cābhyavaharantastasmādābādhat sarveṇa sarvaṃ
 vimuktā bhaveyuh | ye punastasya putrā viparītasamjñīnaḥ te taṃ pitaramabhinandeyuh, enam
 caivaṃ vadeyuh - diṣṭayāsi tāta kṣemasvastibhyāmāgato yastvamasmākaṃ cikitsaka iti | [Vaidya 192]
 te caivaṃ vācaṃ bhāṣeran, tacca bhaiṣajyamupanāmitaṃ na pibeyuh | tatkaśya hetoḥ? tathā hi
 teṣāṃ tayā viparītasamjñīyā tad bhaiṣajyamupanāmitaṃ varṇenāpi na rocate, gandhenāpi rasenāpi
 na rocate | atha khalu sa vaidyapuruṣa evaṃ cintayet - ime mama putrā anena gareṇa vā viṣeṇa vā
 viparītasamjñīnaḥ | te khalvidaṃ mahābhaiṣajyaṃ

na pibanti, māṃ cābhinandanti | yannavahamimān putrānupāyaka uśalyena idam bhaiṣajyaṃ
 pāyayeyamiti | atha khalu sa vaidyastān putrānupāyaka uśalyena tadbhaiṣajyaṃ pāyayitukāma
 evaṃ vadet - jīrṇo 'hamasmi kulaputrāḥ, vṛddho mahallakaḥ | kālakriyā ca me pratyupasthitā | mā
 ca yūyaṃ putrāḥ śociṣṭha, mā ca klamamāpadhvam | idam vo mayā mahābhaiṣajyamupanītam |
 sacedākāṅkṣadhve, tadeva bhaiṣajyaṃ pibadhvam | sa evaṃ tān putrānupāyaka uśalyena anuśiṣya
 anyataraṃ janapada pradeśaṃ prakrāntaḥ | tatra gatvā kālagatamātmānaṃ yeṣāṃ glānānāṃ
 putrāṇāmārocayet, te tasmin samaye 'tīva śocayeyuh, atīva parideveyuh - yo hyasmākaṃ pitā nātho
 janako 'nukampakaḥ so 'pi nāmaikaḥ kālagataḥ, te 'dya vayamanāthāḥ saṃvṛttāḥ | te
 khalvanāthabhūtamātmānaṃ samanupaśyanto 'śaraṇamātmānaṃ samanupaśyanto 'bhīkṣṇaṃ
 śokārtā bhaveyuh | teṣāṃ ca tayābhīkṣṇaṃ śokārtatayā sā viparītasamjñā aviparītasamjñā bhavet
 | yacca tad bhaiṣajyaṃ varṇagandharasopetaṃ tadvarṇagandharasopetameva saṃjānīyuh |
 tatastasmin samaye tadbhaiṣajyamabhyavahareyuh | te cābhyavaharantastasmādābādhat
 parimuktā bhaveyuh | atha khalu sa vaidyastān putrānābādhavimuktān viditvā
 punarevātmānamupadarśayet | tatkiṃ manyadhve kulaputrā mā haiva tasya vaidyasya
 tadupāyaka uśalyaṃ kurvataḥ kaścinnmṛṣāvādena saṃcodayet? āhuḥ - no hīdaṃ bhagavan, no
 hīdaṃ sugata | āha - evameva kulaputrāḥ
 ahamapyaprameyāsaṃkhyeyakalpakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrābhisambuddha imāmanuttarāṃ
 samyaksambodhim | api tu khalu punaḥ kulaputrāḥ

ahamantarāntaramevaṃrūpāṇyupāyakausālyāni sattvānāmupadarśayāmi vinayārtham | na ca me
kaścīdatra sthāne mṛṣāvādo bhavati ||

atha khalu bhagavānimāmeva arthagatiṃ bhūyasyā mātrayā saṃdarśayamānastasyāṃ
velāyāmimāṃ gāthā abhāṣata -

acintiyā kalpasahasrakotyo yāsāṃ pramāṇaṃ na kadāci vidyate /
prāptā mayā eṣa tadāgrabodhirdharmaṃ ca deśemyahu nityakālam // Saddhp_15.1 //
samādapemī bahubodhisattvān bauddhasmi jñānasmi sthapemī caiva /
sattvāna koṭīnayutānanekān paripācayāmi bahukalpakotyaḥ // Saddhp_15.2 //

[Vaidya 193]

nirvāṇabhūmiṃ cupadarśayāmi vinayārtha sattvāna vadāmyupāyam /
na cāpi nirvāmyahu tasmi kāle ihaiva co dharmu prakāśayāmi // Saddhp_15.3 //
tatrāpi cātmanamadhiṣṭhahāmi sarvāṃśca sattvāna tathaiva cāham /
viparītabuddhī ca narā vimūḍhāḥ tatraiva tiṣṭhantu na paśyīṣū mām // Saddhp_15.4 //
parinirvṛtaṃ drṣṭva mamātmabhāvaṃ dhātūṣu pūjāṃ vividhāṃ karonti /
mām cā apaśyanti janenti tṛṣṇāṃ tatorjukaṃ citta prabhoti teṣāṃ // Saddhp_15.5 //
ṛjū yadā te mṛdumārdavāśca utsṛṣṭakāmāśca bhavanti sattvāḥ /
tato ahaṃ śrāvakaśaṃgha kṛtvāḥ ātmāna darśemyahu gṛdhrakūṭe // Saddhp_15.6 //
evaṃ ca haṃ teṣa vadāmi paścāt ihaiva nāhaṃ tada āsi nirvṛtaḥ /
upāyakausālya mameti bhikṣavaḥ punaḥ puno bhomyahu jīvaloke // Saddhp_15.7 //
anyehi sattvehi puraskṛto 'haṃ teṣāṃ prakāśemi mamāgrabodhim /
yūyaṃ ca śabdaṃ na śṛṇotha mahyaṃ anyatra so nirvṛtu lokanāthaḥ // Saddhp_15.8 //
paśyāmyahaṃ sattva vihanamānān na cāhu darśemi tadātmabhāvaṃ /
spṛhentu tāvanmama darśanasya tṛṣṭāna saddharmu prakāśayiṣye // Saddhp_15.9 //
sadādhiṣṭhānaṃ mama etadīdṛśaṃ acintiyā kalpasahasrakotyaḥ /

[Vaidya 194]

na ca cyavāmī itu gṛdhrakūṭāt anyāsu śayyāsanakoṭibhiśca // Saddhp_15.10 //
yadāpi sattvā ima lokadhātum paśyanti kalpenti ca dahyamānam /
tadāpi cedam mama buddhakṣetraṃ paripūrṇa bhotī marumānuṣāṇām // Saddhp_15.11 //
krīḍā ratī teṣa vicitra bhoti udyānaprāsādavimānakotyaḥ /
pratimaṇḍitaṃ ratnamayaśca parvatairdrumaistathā puṣpaphalairupetaiḥ // Saddhp_15.12 //
upariṃ ca devābhihananti tūryān mandāraavarṣaṃ ca visarjayanti /
mamaṃ ca abhyokiri śrāvakaṃśca ye cānya bodhāviha prasthitā vidū // Saddhp_15.13 //
evaṃ ca me kṣetramidaṃ sadā sthitaṃ anye ca kalpentimu dahyamānam /
subhairavaṃ paśyīṣu lokadhātum upadrutaṃ śokaśatābhikīrṇam // Saddhp_15.14 //
na cāpi me nāma śṛṇonti jātu tathāgatānāṃ bahukalpakotiḥ /
dharmasya vā mahya gaṇasya cāpi pāpasya karmasya phalevarūpam // Saddhp_15.15 //
lyadā tu sattvā mṛdu mārdevāśca utpanna bhontīha manuṣyaloce /
utpannamātrāśca śubhena karmaṇā paśyanti mām dharmu prakāśayantam // Saddhp_15.16 //
na cāhu bhāṣāmi kadāci teṣāṃ imāṃ kriyāmīdṛśikīmanuttarām /
teno ahaṃ drṣṭa cirasya bhomi tato 'sya bhāṣāmi sudurlabhā jināḥ // Saddhp_15.17 //

[Vaidya 195]

etādṛśaṃ jñānabalaṃ mayedaṃ prabhāsvaraṃ yasya na kaścidantaḥ /
 āyuśca me dīrghamanantakalpaṃ samupārjitaṃ pūrva caritva caryāṃ // Saddhp_15.18 //
 mā saṃśayaṃ atra kurudhva paṇḍitā vicikitsitaṃ co jahathā aśeṣaṃ /
 bhūtāṃ prabhāśāmyahameta vācaṃ mṛṣā mamā naiva kadāci vāg bhavet // Saddhp_15.19 //
 yathā hi so vaidya upāyaśikṣito viparītasamjñīna sutāna hetoḥ /
 jīvantamātmāna mṛteti brūyāt taṃ vaidyu vijño na mṛṣeṇa codayet // Saddhp_15.20 //
 yameva haṃ lokapitā svayaṃbhūḥ cikitsakaḥ sarvaprajāna nāthaḥ /
 viparīta mūḍhāṃśca viditva bālān anirvṛto nirvṛta darśayāmi // Saddhp_15.21 //
 kiṃ kāraṇaṃ mahyamabhikṣṇadarśanād viśraddha bhontī abudhā ajānakāḥ /
 viśvasta kāmeṣu pramatta bhontī pramādahetoḥ prapatanti durgatim // Saddhp_15.22 //
 carim carim jāniya nityakālaṃ vadāmi sattvāna tathā tathāham /
 kathaṃ nu bodhāvupanāmayeyaṃ katha buddhadharmāṇa bhavyeṃ lābhinaḥ // Saddhp_15.23 //
 ityāryasaddharmapuṇḍarīke dharmaparyāye tathāgatāyusṣpramāṇaparivarto nāma pañcadaśamaḥ
 ||

[Vaidya 196]

16. puṇyaparyāyaparivartaḥ

asmin khalu punastathāgatāyusṣpramāṇanirdeśe nirdiśyamāne aprameyāṇāmasaṃkhyeyānāṃ
 sattvānāmarthaḥ kṛto 'bhūt | atha khalu bhagavān maitreyaṃ bodhisattvaṃ
 mahāsattvamāmantrayate sma - asmin khalu punarajita
 tathāgatāyusṣpramāṇanirdeśadharmaparyāye nirdiśyamāne aṣṭaṣaṣṭigaṅgānadivālukāsamānāṃ
 bodhisattvakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇāmanutpattikadharmakṣāntirutpannā | ebhyaḥ sahasraguṇena
 yeṣāṃ bodhisattvānāṃ mahāsattvānāṃ dhāraṇīpratilambho 'bhūt | anyeṣāṃ ca
 sāhasrikalokadhātuparamāṇurajaḥsamānāṃ bodhisattvānāṃ mahāsattvānāmimaṃ
 dharmaparyāyaṃ śrutvā asaṅgapratibhānatāpratilambho 'bhūt | anyeṣāṃ ca
 dviśāhasrikalokadhātuparamāṇurajaḥsamānāṃ bodhisattvānāṃ mahāsattvānāṃ
 koṭīnayutaśatasahasraparivartāyā dhāraṇyāḥ pratilambho 'bhūt | anye ca
 trisāhasrikalokadhātuparamāṇurajaḥsamā bodhisattvā mahāsattvā imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ śrutvā
 avaivartyadharmacakraṃ pravartayāmāsuḥ | anye ca madhyamakalokadhātuparamāṇurajaḥsamā
 bodhisattvā mahāsattvā imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ śrutvā vimalanirbhāsacakraṃ pravartayāmāsuḥ |
 anye ca kṣudrakalokadhātuparamāṇurajaḥsamā bodhisattvā mahāsattvā imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ
 śrutvā aṣṭajāti[prati]baddhā abhūvan anuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau | anye ca catuścāturdvīpikā
 lokadhātuparamāṇurajaḥsamā bodhisattvā mahāsattvā imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ śrutvā
 caturjātipratibaddhā abhūvan anuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau | anye ca tricāturdvīpikā
 lokadhātuparamāṇurajaḥsamā bodhisattvā mahāsattvā imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ śrutvā
 trijātipratibaddhā abhūvan anuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau | anye ca dvicāturdvīpikā
 lokadhātuparamāṇurajaḥsamā bodhisattvā mahāsattvā imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ śrutvā
 dvijātipratibaddhā abhūvannanuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau | anye ca caikacāturdvīpikā
 lokadhātuparamāṇurajaḥsamā bodhisattvā mahāsattvā imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ śrutvā
 ekajātipratibaddhā abhūvannanuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau |
 aṣṭatṛiṣṭhasramahāśāhasralokadhātuparamāṇurajaḥsamāśca bodhisattvairmahāsattvairimaṃ
 dharmaparyāyaṃ śrutvā anuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau citṭhnyutphṛdithni

||

atha samanantaranirdiṣṭe bhagavataiṣāṃ bodhisattvānāṃ mahāsattvānāṃ dharmābhisamaye
 pratiṣṭhāne, atha tāvadevoparivaiḥāyasāntarīkṣānmāndāravamahāmāndāravāṇāṃ puṣpāṇāṃ
 puṣpavarṣamabhipravṛṣṭam | teṣu ca lokadhātukoṭīnayutaśatasahasreṣu yāni tāni
 buddhakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇyāgatya ratnavṛkṣamūleṣu siṃhāsanopaviṣṭāni, tāni sarvāṇi
 cāvakiranti sma, abhyavakiranti sma, abhiprakiranti sma | bhagavantaṃ ca śākyamuniṃ
 tathāgatamarhantaṃ samyaksaṃbuddhaṃ taṃ ca bhagavantaṃ prabhūtaratnaṃ
 tathāgatamarhantaṃ samyaksaṃbuddhaṃ parinirvṛtaṃ siṃhāsanopaviṣṭamavakiranti sma,
 abhyavakiranti sma, abhiprakiranti sma | taṃ ca sarvāvantaṃ bodhisattvagaṇaṃ tāścatasraḥ
 parśado 'vakiranti sma, abhyavakiranti sma, abhiprakiranti sma | divyāni ca
 candanāgarucūrṇānyantarīkṣāt pravarṣanti sma | upariṣṭāccāntarīkṣe vaiḥāyasaṃ
 mahādundubhayo 'ghaṭṭitāḥ praṇedurmanojñamadhuragambhīranirghoṣāḥ [Vaidya 197] | divyāni ca
 dūṣyayugmaśatasahasrāṇyupariṣṭādantarīkṣāt prapatanti sma |
 hārārdhahāramuktāhāramaṇiratnamahārātñāni copariṣṭādvaiḥāyasamantarīkṣe samantāt savāsu
 dikṣu pralambanti sma | samantācca anarghaprāptasya dhūpasya ghaṭikāsahasrāṇi ratnamayāni
 svayameva pravaciranti sma | ekaikasya ca tathāgatasya ratnamayīm chatrāvalīm yāvad
 brahmalokādupari vaiḥāyasamantarīkṣe bodhisattvā mahāsattvā dhārayāmāsuḥ | anena
 paryāyeṇa sarveṣāṃ teṣāmaprameyāṇāmāsaṃkhyeyānāṃ buddhakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇāṃ te
 bodhisattvā mahāsattvā ratnamayīm chatrāvalīm yāvadbrahmalokādupari vaiḥāyasamantarīkṣe
 dhārayāmāsuḥ | pṛthak pṛthag
 gāthābhinirhārairbhūtairbuddhastavaistāmstathāgatānābhiṣṭuvanti sma ||

atha khalu maitreyo bodhisattvo mahāsattvastasyāṃ velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

āścarya dharmāḥ sugatena śrāvito na jātu asmābhiḥ śrutaiṣa pūrvam /
 mahātmatā yādṛśi nāyākānāṃ āyuspramāṇaṃ ca yathā anantam // Saddhp_16.1 //
 evaṃ ca dharmāṃ śruṇiyāna adya vibhajyamānaṃ sugatena saṃmukham /
 prītisphuṭāḥ prāṇasahasrakoṭyo ya aurasā lokavināyakasya // Saddhp_16.2 //
 avivartiyā keci sthitāgrabodhau keci sthitā dhāraṇīye varāyām /
 asaṅgapratibhāṇi sthitāśca keci koṭīsahasrāya ca dhāraṇīye // Saddhp_16.3 //
 paramāṇukṣetrasya tathaiva cānye ye prasthitā uttamabuddhajñāne /
 kecicca jātībhi tathaiva cāṣṭabhi jinā bhaviṣyanti anantadarśinaḥ // Saddhp_16.4 //
 kecittu catvāri atikramitvā kecitribhiścaiva dvibhiśca anye /
 lapsyanti bodhiṃ paramārthadarśinaḥ śruṇitva dharmāṃ imu nāyakasya // Saddhp_16.5 //

[Vaidya 198]

ke cāpi ekāya sthihitva jātyā sarvajña bhoṣyanti bhavāntareṇa /
 śruṇitva āyu imu nāyakasya etādṛśaṃ labdhu phalaṃ anāsravam // Saddhp_16.6 //
 aṣṭāna kṣetrāṇa yathā rajo bhavet evāpramāṇā gaṇanāya tattakāḥ /
 yāḥ sattvakoṭyo hi śruṇitva dharmāṃ utpādayiṃsū varabodhicittam // Saddhp_16.7 //
 etādṛśaṃ karma kṛtaṃ maharṣiṇā prakāśayantenima buddhabodhim /
 anantakaṃ yasya pramāṇu nāsti ākāśadhātū ca yathāprameyaḥ // Saddhp_16.8 //
 māndāravāṇāṃ ca pravarṣi varṣaṃ bahudevaputrāṇa sahasrakoṭyaḥ /
 śakrāśca brahmā yathā gaṅgavālikā ye āgatā kṣetrasahasrakoṭibhiḥ // Saddhp_16.9 //
 sugandhacūrṇāni ca candanasya agarusya cūrṇāni ca muñcamānāḥ /
 caranti ākāśi yathaiva pakṣi abhyokirantā vidhivajjinendrān // Saddhp_16.10 //

upariṃ ca vaihāyasu dundubhīyo ninādayanto madhurā aghaṭṭitāḥ /
 divyāna dūṣyāṇa sahasrakotyaḥ kṣipanti bhrāmenti ca nāyakānām // Saddhp_16.11 //
 anarghamūlyasya ca dhūpanasya ratnāmāyī ghaṭikasahasrakotyaḥ /
 svayaṃ samantena viceru tatra pūjārtha lokādhipatisya tāyinaḥ // Saddhp_16.12 //
 uccān mahantān ratanāmāyāṃśca chatrāṇa koṭīnayutānanantān /
 dhārāntime paṇḍita bodhisattvāḥ avataṃsakān yāvat brahmalokāt // Saddhp_16.13 //

[Vaidya 199]

savaijayantāṃśca sudarśanīyān dhvajāṃśca oropayī nāyakānām /
 gāthāsahasraiśca abhiṣṭuvanti prahr̥ṣṭacittāḥ sugatasya putrāḥ // Saddhp_16.14 //
 etādṛśāścaryaviśiṣṭa adbhutā vicitra dṛśyantimi adya nāyakāḥ /
 āyuspramāṇasya nidarśanena prāmodyalabdhā imi sarvasattvāḥ // Saddhp_16.15 //
 vipulo 'dya artho daśasū diśāsu ghoṣaśca abhyudgatu nāyakānām /
 saṃtarpitāḥ prāṇasahasrakotyaḥ kuśalena bodhāya samanvitāśca // Saddhp_16.16 //

atha khalu bhagavān maitreyaṃ bodhisattvaṃ mahāsattvamāmantrayate sma - yairajita
 asmim̐stathāgatāyuspramāṇanirdeśadharmaparyāye nirdiśyamāne
 sattvairēkacittotpādikāpyadhimuktirutpādītā, abhiśraddadhānatā vā kṛtā, kiyatte kulaputṛā vā
 kuladuhitaro vā puṇyaṃ prasavantīti tacchṛṇu, sādhu ca suṣṭhu ca manasi kuru | bhāṣiṣye 'haṃ
 yāvat puṇyaṃ prasavantīti | tadyathāpi nāma ajitakaścīdeva kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā anuttarāṃ
 samyaksaṃbodhimabhikāṅkṣamāṇaḥ pañcasu pāramitāsavaṣṭau kalpakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi
 caret | tadyathā dānapāramitāyāṃ śīlapāramitāyāṃ kṣāntipāramitāyāṃ vīryapāramitāyāṃ
 dhyānapāramitāyāṃ virahitaḥ prajñāpāramitayā, yena ca ajita kulaputrena vā kuladuhitrā vā
 imaṃ tathāgatāyuspramāṇanirdeśaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ śrutvā
 ekacittotpādikāpyadhimuktirutpādītā abhiśraddadhānatā vā kṛtā, asya puṇyābhisamṣkārasya
 kuśalābhisamṣkārasya asau paurvakaḥ puṇyābhisamṣkāraḥ kuśalābhisamṣkāraḥ
 pañcapāramitāpratīsam̐yukto 'ṣṭakalpakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrapariniṣpannaḥ śatatamīmapi kalāṃ
 nopayāti, sahasratamīmapi śatasahasratamīmapi koṭīśatasahasratamīmapi
 koṭīnayutasahasratamīmapi koṭīnayutaśatasahasratamīmapi kalāṃ nopayāti, saṃkhyāmapi
 kalāmapi gaṇanāmapi upamāmapi upanīśāmapi na kṣamate | evaṃrūpeṇa ajita
 puṇyābhisamṣkāreṇa samanvāgataḥ kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā vivartate 'nuttarāyāḥ
 samyaksaṃbodheriti naitat sthānaṃ vidyate ||

atha khalu bhagavāṃstasyāṃ velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

yaśca pāramitāḥ pañca samādāyehi vartate /
 idaṃ jñānaṃ gaveṣanto buddhajñānāmanuttaram // Saddhp_16.17 //
 kalpakoṭīśahasrāṇi aṣṭau pūrṇāni yujyate /
 dānaṃ dadanto buddhebhyaḥ śrāvakebhyaḥ punaḥ punaḥ // Saddhp_16.18 //

[Vaidya 200]

pratyekabuddhāṃstarpento bodhisattvāna koṭiyaḥ /
 khādyabhojyāṇnapāṇehi vastraśayyāsanehi ca // Saddhp_16.19 //
 pratiśrayān viharāṃśca candanasyeha kārayet /
 āramān ramaṇīyāṃśca caṃkramasthānaśobhitān // Saddhp_16.20 //
 etādṛśaṃ daditvāna dānaṃ citra bahūvidham /
 kalpakoṭīśahasrāṇi datvā bodhāya nāmayet // Saddhp_16.21 //
 punaśca śīlaṃ rakṣeta śuddhaṃ saṃbuddhavarṇitam /

akhaṇḍaṃ saṃstutaṃ vijñairbuddhajñānasya kāraṇāt // Saddhp_16.22 //
 punaśca kṣānti bhāveta dāntabhūmau pratiṣṭhitaḥ /
 dhṛtimān smṛtimāmścaiva paribhāṣāḥ kṣame bahūḥ // Saddhp_16.23 //
 ye copalambhikāḥ sattvā adhimāne pratiṣṭhitaḥ /
 kutsanaṃ ca sahetteṣāṃ buddhajñānasya kāraṇāt // Saddhp_16.24 //
 nityodyuktaśca vīryasmin abhiyukto dṛḍhasmṛtiḥ /
 ananyamanasaṃkalpo bhavayā kalpakotīyaḥ // Saddhp_16.25 //
 araṇyavāsi tiṣṭhanto caṃkramaṃ abhiruhya ca /
 styānamiddhaṃ ca varjitvā kalpakotyo hi yaścaret // Saddhp_16.26 //
 yaśca dhyāyī mahādhyāyī dhyānārāmaḥ samāhitaḥ /
 kalpakotyaḥ sthito dhyāyet sahasrāṇyaṣṭanūnakāḥ // Saddhp_16.27 //
 tena dhyānena so vīraḥ prārthayed bodhimuttamām /
 ahaṃ syāmiti sarvajño dhyānapāramitāṃ gataḥ // Saddhp_16.28 //
 yacca puṇyaṃ bhavetteṣāṃ niṣevitvā imāṃ kriyām /
 kalpakotīśahasrāṇi ye pūrvam parikīrtitaḥ // Saddhp_16.29 //
 āyurṃ ca mama yo śrutvā strī vāpi puruṣo 'pi vā /
 ekakṣaṇaṃ pi śraddhāti idaṃ puṇyamanantakam // Saddhp_16.30 //
 vicikitsāṃ ca varjitvā iñjitā manyitāni ca /
 adhimucyenmuhūrtaṃ pi phalaṃ tasyedamīdṛśam // Saddhp_16.31 //
 bodhisattvāśca ye bhonti caritāḥ kalpakotīyaḥ /
 na te trasanti śrutvedaṃ mama āyuracintiyam // Saddhp_16.32 //
 mūrdhena ca namasyanti ahamapyedṛśo bhavet /
 anāgatasminnadhvāni tāreyaṃ prāṇikotīyaḥ // Saddhp_16.33 //

[Vaidya 201]

yathā śākyamunirnāthaḥ śākyasiṃho mahāmuniḥ /
 bodhimaṇḍe niṣīditvā siṃhanādamidaṃ nadet // Saddhp_16.34 //
 ahamapyanāgate 'dhvāni satkṛtaḥ sarvadehinām /
 bodhimaṇḍe niṣīditvā āyurṃ deśeṣyamīdṛśam // Saddhp_16.35 //
 adhyāśayena saṃpannāḥ śrutādhārāśca ye narāḥ /
 saṃdhābhāṣyaṃ vijānanti kāṅkṣā teṣāṃ na vidyate // Saddhp_16.36 //

punaraparamajita ya imaṃ tathāgatāyuspramāṇanirdeśaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ śrutvā
 avataredadhimucyeta avagāheta avabudhyeta, so 'smādaprameyataraṃ puṇyābhisamskāraṃ
 prasaved buddhajñānasaṃvartanīyam | kaḥ punarvādo ya imevaṃrūpaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ
 śṛṇuyācchrāvayeta vācayeta dhārayedvā likhedvā likhāpayedvā pustakagataṃ vā satkuryāt,
 gurukuryānmānayet pūjayet satkārayedvā
 puṣpadhūpagandhamālyavilepanacūrṇacivaracchatradhvajapātakābhistailapradīpairvā
 ghṛtapradīpairvā gandhatailapradīpairvā, bahutaraṃ puṇyābhisamskāraṃ prasaved
 buddhajñānasaṃvartanīyam ||

yadā ca ajita sa kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā imaṃ tathāgatāyuspramāṇanirdeśaṃ dharmaparyāya
 śrutvā adhyāśayenādhimucyate, tadā tasyedamadhyāśayalakṣaṇaṃ veditavyam - yaduta
 grḍhrakūṭaparvatagataṃ māṃ dharmam nirdeśayantaṃ drakṣyati bodhisattvaganaṃparivṛtaṃ
 bodhisattvaganaṃpuraskṛtaṃ śrāvakaṃghamaḍhyagataṃ | idaṃ ca me buddhakṣetraṃ sahāṃ
 lokadhātuṃ vaiḍūryamayīm samaprarastarāṃ drakṣyati suvarṇasūtrāṣṭāpadavinaddhām

ratnavṛkṣairvicitritām | kūṭāgāraparibhogeṣu ca atra bodhisattvān nivasato drakṣyati | idamajita adhyāśayenādhimuktasya kulaputrasya vā kuladuhiturvā adhyāśayalakṣaṇaṃ veditavyam ||

api tu khalu punarajita tānapyahamadhyāśyādhimuktān kulaputrān vadāmi, ye tathāgatasya parinirvṛtasya imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ śrutvā na pratikṣepsyanti uttari cābhyānumodayiṣyanti | kaṃḥ punarvādo ye dhārayiṣyanti vācayiṣyanti | tatastathāgataṃ soṃ 'sena pariharati ya imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ pustakagataṃ kṛtvā aṃsena pariharati | na me tenājita kulaputrena vā kuladuhitrā vā stūpāḥ kartavyāḥ, na viharā kartavyāḥ, na bhikṣusaṃghāya glānapratyayabhaiṣajyapariṣkāraṣṭenānupradeyā bhavanti | tatasya hetoḥ? kṛtā me tena ajita kulaputrena vā kuladuhitrā vā śārīreṣu śārīrapūjā, saptaratnamayāśca stūpāḥ kārītāḥ, yāvad brahmalokamuccaistvena anupūrvapariṇāhena sacchatraparigrahāḥ savaijayantikā ghaṇṭāsamudgānurātāḥ, teṣāṃ ca śārīrastūpānāṃ vividhāḥ satkārah kṛtā nānāvidhairdivyairmānuṣyakaiḥ puṣpadhūpagandhamālyavilepanacūrṇacivaracchatradhvajapatā kāvaijayantibhirvividhamadhuramanojñapaṭupaṭahadundubhimahādundubhibhivādyaṭālaninād arnirhoṣaśabdairnānāvidhaiśca gītanṛtyalāsyaprakārairbahubhiraparimitairbahvaprameyāṇi kalpakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi satkārah kṛto bhavati | imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ mama parinirvṛtasya dhārayitvā vācayitvā likhitvā [Vaidya 2021] prakāśayitvā viharā api tena ajita kṛtā bhavanti vipulā vistirṇāḥ | pragrhitāśca lohitacandanamayā dvātriṃśatprāsādā aṣṭatalā bhikṣusahasrāvāsāḥ | āramapuṣpopaśobhitāścamkramavanopetāḥ śayanāsanopastabdhāḥ khādyabhojyānnapānaglānapratyayabhaiṣajyapariṣkāraparipūrṇāḥ sarvasukhopadhānapratimaṇḍitāḥ | te ca bahvaprameyā yaduta śataṃ vā sahasraṃ vā śatasahasraṃ vā koṭi vā koṭīśataṃ vā koṭīśahasraṃ vā koṭīśatasahasraṃ vā koṭīnayutaśatasahasraṃ vā | te ca mama saṃmukhaṃ śrāvakaścaṃghasya niryātītāḥ, te ca mayā paribhuktā veditavyāḥ | ya imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ tathāgatasya parinirvṛtasya dhārayedvā vācayedvā deśayedvā likhedvā lekhyedvā, tadanenāhamajitaparyāyeṇa evaṃ vadāmi - na me tena parinirvṛtasya dhātustūpāḥ kārayitavyāḥ, na saṃghapūjā | kaḥ punarvādo 'jita ya imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ dhārayan dānena vā saṃpādayecchīlena vā kṣāntiā vā vīryeṇa vā dhyānena

vā prajñayā vā saṃpādayet, bahutaraṃ puṇyābhisamskāraṃ sa kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā prasaved buddhajñānasamvartanīyamaprameyamasamkhyeyamaparyantam | tadyathāpi nāma ajita ākāśa dhāturaparyantaḥ pūrvadakṣiṇapaścimottarādhārordhvāsu dikṣu vidikṣu, evamaprameyāścaṃkhyeyān sa kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā puṇyābhisamskārān prasaved buddhajñānasamvartanīyān ya imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ dhārayedvā vācayedvā deśayedvā likhedvā likhāpayedvā | tathāgatacaityasatkārārthaṃ ca abhiyukto bhavet, tathāgataśrāvakāṇāṃ ca varṇaṃ bhāṣeta, bodhisattvānāṃ ca mahāsattvānāṃ guṇakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi parikīrtayet, pareṣāṃ ca saṃprakāśayet, kṣāntiā ca saṃpādayet, śīlavāṃśca bhavet, kalyāṇadharmaḥ sukhasaṃvāsaḥ kṣāntaśca bhavet, dāntaśca bhavedanabhyasūyakaśca, apagataśrodhamanaskāro 'vyāpannamanaskāraḥ smṛtimāṃśca sthānavāṃśca bhavet, vīryavāṃśca nityābhiyuktaśca bhavet, buddhadharmaparyeṣṭyā dhyāyī ca bhavet, pratisaṃlayanagurukaḥ pratisaṃlayanabahulaśca praśnaprabhedakuśalaśca bhavet, praśnakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇāṃ visarjayitā | yasya kasyacidajita bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ tathāgatasya parinirvṛtasya dhārayataḥ ime evaṃrūpā guṇā bhavedyurye mayā parikīrtitāḥ, so 'jita kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā evaṃ veditavyāḥ - bodhimaṇḍasaṃprasthito 'yaṃ kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā bodhimabhisamboddhūṃ bodhivṛkṣamūlaṃ gacchati | yatra ca ajita sa kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā tiṣṭhedvā niṣīdedvā camkramedvā, tatra ajita tathāgatamuddiśya caityaṃ kartavyam, tathāgatastūpo 'yamiti ca sa vaktavyaḥ sadevakena lokeneti ||

atha khalu bhagavāṃstasyāṃ velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

puṇyaskandho aparyanto varṇito me punaḥ punaḥ /
 ya idaṃ dhārayetsūtraṃ nirvṛte naranāyake // Saddhp_16.37 //
 pūjāśca me kṛtāstena dhātustūpāśca kārītāḥ /
 ratnāmāyā vicitrāśca darśanīyaḥ suśobhanāḥ // Saddhp_16.38 //

[Vaidya 203]

brahmalokasamā uccā chatrāvalibhiranvitāḥ /
 pariṇāhavantaḥ śrīmanto vaijayantīsamānvitāḥ // Saddhp_16.39 //
 paṭughaṇṭā raṇantaśca paṭṭadāmopasobhitāḥ /
 vāteritāstathā ghaṇṭā śobhanti jinadhātuṣu // Saddhp_16.40 //
 pūjā ca vipulā teṣāṃ puṣpagandhavilepanaiḥ /
 kṛtā vādyaiśca vastraiśca dundubhībhiḥ punaḥ punaḥ // Saddhp_16.41 //
 madhurā vādyabhāṇḍā ca vāditā teṣu dhātuṣu /
 gandhatailapradīpāśca dattāste 'pi samantataḥ // Saddhp_16.42 //
 ya idaṃ dhārayet sūtraṃ kṣayakālī ca deśayet /
 īdṛśī me kṛtā tena vividhā pūjanantikā // Saddhp_16.43 //
 agrā vihārakoṭyo 'pi bahuścandanakārītāḥ /
 dvātriṃśatī ca prāsādā uccaistvenāṣṭavattalāḥ // Saddhp_16.44 //
 śayyāsanairupastabdhāḥ khādyabhojyaiḥ samānvitāḥ /
 praveṇī praṇīta prajñaptā āvāsāśca sahasraśaḥ // Saddhp_16.45 //
 āramāścamkramā dattāḥ puṣpārāmopasobhitāḥ /
 bahu ucchadakāścaiva bahurūpavicitritāḥ // Saddhp_16.46 //
 saṃghasya vividhā pūjā kṛtā me tena saṃmukham /
 ya idaṃ dhārayetsūtraṃ nirvṛtasmin vināyake // Saddhp_16.47 //
 adhimuktisāro yo syādato bahutaraṃ hi saḥ /
 puṇyaṃ labheta yo etatsūtraṃ vācellikheta vā // Saddhp_16.48 //
 likhāpayennaraḥ kaścit suniruktaṃ ca pustake /
 pustakaṃ pūjayettacca gandhamālyavilepanaiḥ // Saddhp_16.49 //
 dīpaṃ ca dadyādyo nityaṃ gandhatailasya pūritam /
 jātyutpalātimuktaishca prakaraiścāpakasya ca // Saddhp_16.50 //
 kuryādetādṛśiṃ pūjāṃ pustakeṣu ca yo naraḥ /
 bahu prasavate puṇyaṃ pramāṇaṃ yasya no bhavet // Saddhp_16.51 //
 yathaivākāśadhātau hi pramāṇaṃ nopalabhyate /
 diśāsu daśasū nityaṃ puṇyaskandho 'yamīdṛśaḥ // Saddhp_16.52 //
 kaḥ punarvādo yaśca syāt kṣānto dāntaḥ samāhitaḥ /
 śīlavāṃścaiva dhyāyī ca pratisaṃlānagocaraḥ // Saddhp_16.53 //

[Vaidya 204]

akrodhano apīśunaścaityasmin gaurave sthitaḥ /
 bhikṣūṇāṃ praṇato nityaṃ nādhimānī na cālasaḥ // Saddhp_16.54 //
 prajñavāṃścaiva dhīraśca praśnaṃ prṣṭo na kupyati /
 anulomaṃ ca deśeti kṛpābuddhī ca prāṇiṣu // Saddhp_16.55 //
 ya īdṛśo bhavetkaścīd yaḥ sūtraṃ dhārayedidam /
 na tasya puṇyaskandhasya pramāṇamupalabhyate // Saddhp_16.56 //

yadi kaścinnaraḥ paśyediḍṛśaṃ dharmabhāṇakam /
 dhārayantamidaṃ sūtram kuryādvai tasya satkriyām // Saddhp_16.57 //
 divyaisca puṣpaistatha okireta divyaisca vastrairabhicchādayeta /
 mūrdhena vanditva ca tasya pāḍau tathāgato 'yaṃ janayeta saṃjñām // Saddhp_16.58 //
 dṛṣṭvā ca taṃ cintayi tasmi kāle gamiṣyate eṣa drumasya mūlam /
 budhyiṣyate bodhimanuttarāṃ śivāṃ hitāya lokasya sadevakasya // Saddhp_16.59 //
 yasmiṃśca so caṃkrami tādrśo viduḥ tiṣṭheta vā yatra niṣīdayedvā /
 śāyāṃ ca kalpeya kahiṃci dhīro bhāṣantu gāthāṃ pi tu ekasūtrāt // Saddhp_16.60 //
 yasmiṃśca stūpaṃ puruṣottamasya kārāpayeccitrasudarśanīyam /
 uddiśya buddhaṃ bhagavanta nāyakaṃ pūjāṃ ca citrāṃ tahi kārayettathā // Saddhp_16.61 //
 mayā sa bhuktaḥ pṛthivīpradeśo mayā svayaṃ caṃkramitaṃ ca tatram /
 tatropaviṣṭo ahameva ca syāṃ yatra sthitaḥ so bhavi buddhaputraḥ // Saddhp_16.62 //
 iti śrīsaddharmapuṇḍarīke dharmaparyāye puṇyaparyāyaparivarto nāma ṣoḍaśamaḥ | |

[Vaidya 205]

17. anumodanāpuṇyanirdeśaparivartaḥ

atha khalu maitreyo bodhisattvo mahāsattvo bhagavantametadavocat - yo bhagavan imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ deśyamānaṃ śrutvā anumodet kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā, kiyantaṃ sa bhagavan kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā puṇyaṃ prasavediti?

atha khalu maitreyo bodhisattvo mahāsattvastasyāṃ velāyāmimāṃ gāthāmbhāṣata -

yo nirvṛte mahāvīre śṛṇuyātsūtramīdṛśam /

śrutvā cābhy anumodeyā kiyantaṃ kuśalaṃ bhavet // Saddhp_17.1 //

atha khalu bhagavān maitreyaṃ bodhisattvaṃ mahāsattvametadavocat - yaḥ kaścidaḥ kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā tathāgatasya parinirvṛtasya imaṃ dharmaparyāya deśyamānaṃ saṃprakāśyamānaṃ śṛṇuyād bhikṣurvā bhikṣuṇī vā upāsako vā upāsikā vā vijñāpuruṣo vā kumārako vā, kumārīkā vā, śrutvā ca abhy anumodeta, sacettato dharmaśravaṇādutthāya prakrāmet, sa ca vihāragato vā gṛhagato vā araṇyagato vā vīthīgato vā grāmagato vā janapadagato vā tān hetuṃstāni kāraṇāni taṃ dharmāṃ yathāśrutāṃ yathodgṛhītaṃ yathābalaṃ aparasya sattvasyācakṣīta māturvā piturvā jñātervā, saṃmoditasya vā anyasya vā saṃstutasya kasyacit, so 'pi yadi śrutvā anumodeta, anumodya ca punaranyasmai ācakṣīta | so 'pi yadi śrutvā anumodeta, anumodya ca so 'pyaparasmai ācakṣīta, so 'pi taṃ śrutvā anumodeta | ityanena paryāyeṇa yāvat pañcāśat paraṃparayā | atha khalvajita yo 'sau pañcāśattamaḥ puruṣo bhavet paraṃparāśravānumodakaḥ, tasyāpi tāvadahamajita kulaputrasya vā kuladuhiturvā anumodanāśahagataṃ puṇyābhisamskāramabhinirdekṣyāmi | taṃ śṛṇu, sādhu ca suṣṭhu ca manasikuru | bhāṣiṣye 'haṃ te | |

tadyathāpi nāma ajita caturṣu lokadhātuṣvasaṃkhyeyaśatasahasreṣu ye sattvāḥ santaḥ saṃvidyamānāḥ ṣaṭsu gatiṣūpapannāḥ, aṇḍajā vā jarāyujā vā saṃsvedajā vā aupapādukā vā rūpiṇo vā arūpiṇo vā saṃjñino vā asaṃjñino vā naivasamjñino vā nāsamjñino vā apadā vā dvipadā vā catuṣpadā vā bahupadā vā yāvadeva sattvāḥ sattvadhātau saṃgrahasamavasaraṇaṃ gacchanti | atha kaścideva puruṣaḥ samutpadyeta puṇyakāmo hitakāmastasya sattvakāyasya

sarvakāmakrīḍāratiparibhogāniṣṭhān kāntān priyān manāpān dadyāt | ekaikasya sattvasya jambudvīpaṃ paripūrṇaṃ dadyāt kāmakrīḍāratiparibhogāya,
 hiraṇyasuvārṇarūpyamaṇimuktāvaidūryaśaṅkhaśīlāpravālānaśvarathagorathahastirathān dadyāt prāsādān kūṭāgārān | anena paryāyeṇa ajita sa puruṣo dānapatirmahādānapatiḥ
 paripūrṇānyaśītiṃ varṣāṇi dānaṃ dadyāt | atha khalvajita sa puruṣo
 dānapatirmahādānapatirevaṃ cintayet - ime khalu sattvāḥ sarve mayā krīḍāpitā ramāpitāḥ
 sukhaṃ jivāpitāḥ | ime ca te bhavantaḥ sattvā balinaḥ palitaśirasas jīrṇavṛddhā mahallakā [Vaidya 206]
 āśītiavarṣikā jātyā | abhyāśībhūtāścaite kālakriyāyāḥ | yannvaha metāṃstathāgatapravedite
 dharmavinaye 'vatārayeyamanuśāsayeyam | atha khalvajita sa puruṣastān sarvasattvān
 samādāpayet | samādāpayitvā ca tathāgatapravedite dharmavinaye 'vatārayed grāhayet | tasya te
 sattvāstāṃ ca dharmāṃ śṛṇuyuḥ | śrutvā ca ekakṣaṇena ekamuhūrtena ekalavena sarve
 srotaāpannāḥ syuḥ, sakṛdāgāmino 'nāgāmino 'nāgāmiphalaṃ prāpnuyuryāvadarhanto bhavyeḥ,
 kṣīṇāsṛavā dhyāyino mahādhyāyino 'ṣṭavimokṣadhyāyinaḥ | tatkiṃ manyase ajita api nu sa puruṣo
 dānapatirmahādānapatistatōnidānaṃ bahu puṇyaṃ prasavedaprameyamasaṃkhyeyam?
 evamukte maitreya bodhisattvo mahāsattvo bhagavantametadavocat - evametad bhagavan,
 evametad sugata | anenaiva tāvad bhagavan kāraṇena sa puruṣo dānapatirmahādānapatirbahu
 puṇyaṃ prasavet, yastāvatāṃ sattvānāṃ sarvasukhopadhānaṃ dadyāt | kaḥ punarvādo
 yaduttariarhattve pratiṣṭhāpayet | |

evamukte bhagavānajitaṃ bodhisattvaṃ mahāsattvam etadavocat - ārocayāmi te ajita,
 prativedayāmi | yaśca sa dānapatirmahādānapatiḥ puruṣaścaturṣu
 lokadhātuṣvasaṃkhyeyaśatasahasreṣu sarvasattvānāṃ sarvasukhopadhānāṃ paripūrya arhattve
 pratiṣṭhāpya puṇyaṃ prasavet, yaśca pañcāsattamaḥ puruṣaḥ paramparāśrāvānugataḥ śravaṇena
 ito dharmaparyāyādekāmapi gāthāmekapadamapi śrutvā anumodeta | yaccaitasya
 puruṣasyānumodanāsahagataṃ puṇyakriyāvastu, yacca tasya puruṣasya
 dānapatermahādānapaterdānasahagatamarhattvaṃ pratiṣṭhāpanāsahagatapūṇyakriyāvastu,
 idameva tato bahutaram | yo 'yaṃ puruṣaḥ pañcāsattamaḥ, tataḥ puruṣaparamparāta ito
 dharmaparyāyādekāmapi gāthāmekapadamapi śrutvā anumodet | asya anumodanāsahagatasya
 ajita puṇyābhisamskārasya kuśalamūlābhisamskārasya anumodanāsahagatasya agrataḥsau
 paurviko dānasahagataśca arhattvapraṭiṣṭhāpanāsahagataśca puṇyābhisamskāraḥ śatatamīmapi
 kalāṃ nopayāti, sahasratamīmapi śatasahasratamīmapi koṭītamīmapi koṭīśatatamīmapi
 koṭīśahasratamīmapi koṭīśatasahasratamīmapi koṭīniyutaśatasahasratamīmapi kalāṃ nopayāti |
 saṃkhyāmapi kalāmapi gaṇanāmapi upamāmapi upaniḥadamapi na kḥamate |
 evamaprameyamasaṃkhyeyamajita so 'pi tāvat pañcāsattamaḥ paramparāśravaṇe puruṣa ito
 dharmaparyāyādantaśa ekagāthāmapi ekapadamapi anumodya ca puṇyaṃ prasavati | kaḥ
 punarvādo 'jita yo 'yaṃ mama saṃmukhamimaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ śṛṇuyāt, śrutvā
 cābhyānumodet, aprameyataramasaṃkhyayetaraṃ tasyāhamajita taṃ puṇyābhisamskāraṃ
 vadāmi | |

yaḥ khalu punarajita asya dharmaparyāyasya śrāvāṇārthaṃ kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā
 svagrāhānniṣkramya vihāraṃ gacchet | sa ca gattvā tasminnimaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ
 muhūrtakamapi śṛṇuyāt sthito vā niṣaṇṇo vā | sa sattvastanmātreṇa puṇyābhisamskāreṇa
 kṛtenopacitena jātivinivṛtto dvitiye samucchraye dvitiye ātmabhāvapratilambhe gorathānāṃ lābhī
 bhaviṣyati, aśvarathānāṃ hastirathānāṃ śibikānāṃ goyānāṃrṣabhayānāṃ divyānāṃ ca
 vimānānāṃ lābhī bhaviṣyati | sacet punastatra dharmaśravaṇe muhūrtamātramapi niṣadya idaṃ
 dharmaparyāyaṃ śṛṇuyāt, [Vaidya 207] param vā niṣādayet, āsanasaṃvibhāgaṃ vā kuryādaparasya
 sattvasya, tena sa puṇyābhisamskāreṇa lābhī bhaviṣyati śakrāsanānāṃ brahmāsanānāṃ

cakravartisaṃhāsanānām | sacet punarajita kaścideva kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā aparāṃ
 puruṣamevaṃ vadet - āgaccha tvaṃ bhoḥ puruṣa | saddharmapuṇḍarikāṃ nāma dharmaparyāyaṃ
 śṛṇuṣva | sa ca puruṣastasya tām protsāhanāmāgamyā yadi muhūrtamātramapi śṛṇuyāt, sa
 sattvastena protsāhena kuśalamūlenābhisaṃskṛtena dhāraṇīpratilabdhairbodhisattvaiḥ sārddhaṃ
 samavadhānaṃ pratilabhate | ajaḍaśca bhavati, tikṣṇendriyaḥ prajñāvān | na tasya
 jātisatasahasrairapi pūti mukhaṃ bhavati na durgandhi | nāpyasya jihvārogo bhavati, na
 mukharogo bhavati | na ca śyāmadanto bhavati, na viṣamadanto bhavati, na pītadanto bhavati, na
 duḥsaṃsthitadanto na khaṇḍadanto na patitadanto na vakradanto na lamboṣṭho bhavati,
 nābhyantaroṣṭho na prasāritoṣṭho na khaṇḍoṣṭho na vaṅkoṣṭho na kṛṣṇoṣṭho na bibhatsoṣṭho
 bhavati | na cipiṭanāso bhavati, na vakranāso bhavati | na dīrghamukho bhavati, na vaṅkamukho
 bhavati, na kṛṣṇamukho bhavati, nāpriyadarśanamukhaḥ | api tu khalvajita
 sūkṣmasujātajihvādantoṣṭho bhavati āyatanāsaḥ | praṇītamukhamaṇḍalaḥ subhrūḥ
 suparinikṣiptalālāto bhavati | suparipūrṇapuruṣavyaṅjanapratilābhī ca bhavati | tathāgataṃ ca
 avavādānuśāsakaṃ pratilabhate | kṣīpraṃ ca buddhairbhagavadbhiḥ saha samavadhānaṃ
 pratilabhate | paśya ajita ekasattvamapi nāma utsāhayitvā iyat puṇyaṃ prasavati | kaḥ punarvādo
 yaḥ satkṛtya śṛṇuyāt, satkṛtya vācayet, satkṛtya

deśayet, satkṛtya prakāśayediti | |

atha khalu bhagavāṃstasyāṃ velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

pañcāśīma yaśca paraṃparāyāṃ sūtrasyimasyo śṛṇutekagāthām /
 anumodayitvā ca prasannacittaḥ śṛṇuṣva puṇyaṃ bhavi yattakaṃ tat // Saddhp_17.2 //
 sa caiva puruṣo bhavi dānadātā sattvān koṭīnayuteṣu nityam /
 ye pūrvamaupamyakṛtā mayā vai tān sarvi tarpeya aśīti varṣān // Saddhp_17.3 //
 so dṛṣṭva teṣāṃ ca jarāmupasthitāṃ valī ca khaṇḍaṃ ca śiraśca pāṇḍaram /
 hāhādhimucyanti hi sarvasattvā yannūna dharmeṇa hu ovadeyam // Saddhp_17.4 //

[Vaidya 208]

so teṣa dharmāṃ vadatīha paścānnirvāṇabhūmiṃ ca prakāśayeta /
 sarve bhavāḥ phenamarīcikalpā nirvidyathā sarvabhavēṣu kṣīpraṃ // Saddhp_17.5 //
 te sarvasattvāśca śruṇitva dharmāṃ tasyaiva dātuḥ puruṣasya antikāt /
 arhantabhūtā bhavi ekakāle kṣīṇāsravā antimadehadhāriṇaḥ // Saddhp_17.6 //
 puṇyaṃ tato bahutaru tasya hi syat paraṃparātaḥ śruṇi ekagāthām /
 anumodi vā yattaku tasya puṇyaṃ kala puṇyaskandhaḥ purimo na bhoti // Saddhp_17.7 //
 evaṃ bahu tasya bhaveta puṇyaṃ anantakaṃ yasya pramāṇu nāsti /
 gāthāṃ pi śrutvaika paraṃparāya kiṃ vā punaḥ saṃmukha yo śruṇeyā // Saddhp_17.8 //
 yaścaikasattvaṃ pi vadeya tatra protsāhaye gaccha śṛṇuṣva dharmam /
 sudurlabhaṃ sutramidaṃ hi bhoti kalpāna koṭīnayutairanekaiḥ // Saddhp_17.9 //
 sa cāpi protsāhita tena sattvaḥ śruṇeya sūtrema muhūrtakaṃ pi /
 tasyāpi dharmasya phalaṃ śṛṇohi mukharoga tasya na kadāci bhoti // Saddhp_17.10 //
 jihvāpi tasya na kadāci duḥkhāti na tasya dantā patitā bhavanti /
 śyāmātha pītā viṣamā ca jātu bibhatsitoṣṭho na ca jātu bhoti // Saddhp_17.11 //
 kuṭilaṃ ca śuṣkaṃ ca na jātu dīrghaṃ mukhaṃ na cipiṭaṃ sya kadāci bhoti /

[Vaidya 209]

susaṃsthitā nāsa tathā lalāṭaṃ dantā ca oṣṭho mukhamaṇḍalaṃ ca // Saddhp_17.12 //

priyadarśano bhoti sadā narāṇāṃ pūrtiṃ ca vakraṃ na kadāci bhoti /
yathotpalasyeha sadā sugandhiḥ pravāyate tasya mukhasya gandhaḥ // Saddhp_17.13 //
grhādvihāraṃ hi vrajitva dhīro gaccheta sūtraṃ śravaṇāya etat /
gatvā ca so tatra śrṇe muhūrtaṃ prasannacittasya phalaṃ śrṇotha // Saddhp_17.14 //
sugauru tasyo bhavatetmabhāvaḥ pariyāti co aśvarathehi dhīraḥ /
hastīrathāṃśco abhiruhya uccān ratanehi citrānanucaṃkrameyā // Saddhp_17.15 //
vibhūṣitāṃ so śibikāṃ labheta narairanekairiha vāhyamānām /
gatvāpi dharmāṃ śravaṇāya tasya phalaṃ śubhaṃ bhoti ca evarūpam // Saddhp_17.16 //
niśadya cāsau pariśāya tatra śuklena karmeṇa kṛtena tena /
śakrāsānānāṃ bhavate sa lābhī brahmāsanānāṃ ca nṛpāsānānāṃ // Saddhp_17.17 //
iti śrīsaddharmapuṇḍarīke dharmaparyāye anumodanāpuṇyanirdeśaparivarto nāma
saptadaśamaḥ | |

[Vaidya 210]

18. dharmabhāṇakānuśaṃsāparivartaḥ

atha khalu bhagavān satatasamitābhiyuktaṃ bodhisattvaṃ mahāsattvamāmantrayāmāsa - yaḥ
kaścit kulaputra imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ dhārayiṣyati vācayiṣyati vā deśayiṣyati vā likhiṣyati va, sa
kulaputro vā kuladuhitā va aṣṭau cakṣurguṇaśatāni pratilapsyate, dvādaśa śrotraguṇaśatāni
pratilapsyate, aṣṭau ghrāṇaguṇaśatāni pratilapsyate, dvādaśa jihvaguṇaśatāni pratilapsyate, aṣṭau
kāyaguṇaśatāni pratilapsyate, dvādaśa manoguṇaśatāni pratilapsyate |
tasyaibhirbahubhīrguṇaśataiḥ ṣaḍindriyagrāmaḥ pariśuddhaḥ supariśuddho bhaviṣyati | sa evaṃ
pariśuddhena cakṣurindriyeṇa prākṛtena māṃsacakṣuṣā mātāpitṛsaṃbhavena
trisāhasramahāsāhasrāṃ lokadhātum sāntarbahīḥ saśailavanaṣaṇḍāmadho
yāvadvāvimahānirayamupādāya upari ca yāvat bhavāgraṃ tat sarvaṃ drakṣyati prākṛtena
māṃsacakṣuṣā | ye ca tasmin sattvā upapannāḥ, tān sarvān drakṣyati, karmavipākāṃ ca teṣāṃ
jñāsyatīti | |

atha khalu bhagavāṃstasyāṃ velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

ya imaṃ sūtra bhāṣeta parśāsu ca viśāradaḥ /
anolīnaḥ prakāśeyā guṇāṃstasya śrṇuṣva me // Saddhp_18.1 //
aṣṭau guṇaśatāstasya cakṣuṣo bhonti sarvaśaḥ /
yenāsyā vimalaṃ bhoti śuddhaṃ cakṣuranāvilam // Saddhp_18.2 //
sa māṃsacakṣuṣā tena mātāpitṛkasambhunā /
paśyate lokadhātveṃ māṃ saśailavanakānanām // Saddhp_18.3 //
meruṃ sumeru sarvā ca cakravālā sa paśyati /
ye cānye parvatāḥ khaṇḍāḥ samudrāṃścāpi paśyati // Saddhp_18.4 //
yāvānavīci heṣṭhena bhavāgraṃ copariṣṭataḥ /
sarvaṃ sa paśyate dhīro māṃsacakṣusya īdrśam // Saddhp_18.5 //
na tāva divyacakṣuṣya bhoti no cāpi jāyate /
viśayo māṃsacakṣusya bhavettasyāyamīdrśaḥ // Saddhp_18.6 //

punaraparam satatasamitābhiyukta sa kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā imam dharmaparyāyam
 samprakāśayamānaḥ pareṣāṃ ca samśrāvayamānastairdvādaśabhiḥ śrotraguṇaśataiḥ
 samanvāgataḥ ye trisāhasramahāsāhasrāyāṃ lokadhātau vividhāḥ śabdā niścānti
 yāvadvācīrmahānirayo yāvacca bhavāgram sāntarabahiḥ, tadyathā - hastiśabdā vā aśvaśabdā vā
 uṣṭraśabdā vā gośabdā vā ajaśabdā vā janapadaśabdā vā rathaśabdā vā ruditaśabdā vā śokaśabdā
 vā bhairavaśabdā vā śaṅkhaśabdā vā ghaṇṭāśabdā vā paṭahaśabdā vā bheriśabdā vā kṛiḍāśabdā vā
 gītaśabdā vā nṛtyaśabdā vā tūryaśabdā vā vādyāśabdā vā strīśabdā vā puruṣaśabdā vā dārakaśabdā
 vā [Vaidya 211] dārikāśabdā vā dharmāśabdā vā adharmaśabdā vā sukhaśabdā vā duḥkhaśabdā vā
 bālaśabdā vā āryaśabdā vā manojñaśabdā vā amanojñaśabdā vā devaśabdā vā nāgaśabdā vā
 yakṣaśabdā vā rākṣasaśabdā vā gandharvaśabdā vā asuraśabdā vā garuḍaśabdā vā kinnaraśabdā
 vā mahoragaśabdā vā manuṣyaśabdā vā amanuṣyaśabdā vā agniśabdā vā vāyuśabdā vā
 udakaśabdā vā grāmaśabdā vā nagaraśabdā vā bhikṣuśabdā vā śrāvakaśabdā vā
 pratyekabuddhaśabdā vā bodhisattvaśabdā vā tathāgataśabdā vā, yāvantaḥ
 kecitrisāhasramahāsāhasrāyāṃ lokadhātau sāntarabahiḥ śabdā niścānti, tān śabdāṃstena
 prākṛtena pariśuddhena śrotrendriyeṇa śṛṇoti | na ca tāvaddivyaṃ śrotramabhinirharati | teṣāṃ
 teṣāṃ ca sattvānāṃ rutānyavabudhyate, vibhāvayati vibhajati tena ca prākṛtena śrotrendriyeṇa |
 teṣāṃ teṣāṃ ca sattvānāṃ rutāni śṛṇvatastasya taiḥ sarvaśabdaiḥ śrotrendriyaṃ nābhībhūyate |
 evaṃrūpaḥ satatasamitābhiyukta tasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya śrotrendriyapratilambho
 bhavati, na ca tāvaddivyaṃ śrotramabhinirharati | |

idamavocadbhagavān | idaṃ vaditvā sugato hyathāparametaduvāca śāstā -

śrotrendriyaṃ tasya viśuddhu bhoti anāvilam prākṛtakam ca tāvat /
 vividhān hi yeneha śṛṇoti śabdāniha lokadhātau hi aśeṣato 'yam // Saddhp_18.7 //
 hastīna aśvāna śṛṇoti śabdān rathāna goṇāna ajaiḍakānām /
 bherīmṛdaṅgāna sughoṣakānām viṇāna veṇūnatha vallakīnām // Saddhp_18.8 //
 gītaṃ manojñaṃ madhuraṃ śṛṇoti na cāpi so sajjati tatra dhīraḥ /
 manuṣyakoṭīna śṛṇoti śabdān bhāṣanti yaṃ yaṃ ca yaḥiṃ yaḥiṃ te // Saddhp_18.9 //
 devāna co nitya śṛṇoti śabdān gītasvaram ca madhuraṃ manojñaṃ /
 puruṣāṇa istrīṇa rutāni cāpi tatha dārakāṇāmatha dārikāṇām // Saddhp_18.10 //
 ye parvateṣveva guhānivāsī kalaviṅkakā kokila barhiṇaśca /

[Vaidya 212]

pakṣiṇa ye jīvakaḥjivakā hi teṣāṃ ca valgū śṛṇute hi śabdān // Saddhp_18.11 //
 narakeṣu ye vedana vedayanti sudāruṇāṃścāpi karonti śabdān /
 āhāraduḥkhairavapīḍitānāṃ yān preta kurvanti tathaiva śabdān // Saddhp_18.12 //
 asurāśca ye sāgaramadhyavāsino muñcanti ghoṣāṃstatha cānyamanyān /
 sarvānihaṣtho sa hi dharmabhāṇakaḥ śṛṇoti śabdāna ca ostarīyati // Saddhp_18.13 //
 tiryāṇa yonīṣu rutāni yāni anyonyasambhāṣaṇatām karonti /
 iha sthitastānapi so śṛṇoti vividhāni śabdāni bahūvidhāni // Saddhp_18.14 //
 ye brahmaloke nivasanti devā akaniṣṭha ābhāsvara ye ca devāḥ /
 ye cānyamanyasya karonti ghoṣān śṛṇoti tatsarvamaśeṣato 'sau // Saddhp_18.15 //
 svādhyāya kurvantiha ye ca bhikṣavaḥ sugatāniha śāsani pravrajitvā /
 parṣāsu ye deśayate ca dharmam teṣāṃ pi śabdaṃ śṛṇute sa nityam // Saddhp_18.16 //
 ye bodhisattvāściha lokadhātau svādhyāya kurvanti paraspāreṇa /
 saṃgīti dharmeṣu ca ye karonti śṛṇoti śabdān vividhāṃśca teṣāṃ // Saddhp_18.17 //

bhagavān pi buddho naradamyasārathih parśāsu dharmam bruvate yamagram /
tam cāpi so śṛṇvanti ekakāle yo bodhisattvo imu sūtra dhārayet // Saddhp_18.18 //

[Vaidya 213]

sarve trisāhasri imasmi kṣetre ye sattva kurvanti bahūm pi śabdān /
abhyantareṇāpi ca bāhireṇa avīcipyanta bhavāgramūrdhvam // Saddhp_18.19 //
sarveṣa sattvāna śṛṇoti śabdān nam cāpi kṣetram uparudhyate 'sya /
paṭvindriyo jānati sthānasthānam śrotrendriyam prakṛtakam hi tāvat // Saddhp_18.20 //
na ca tāva divyasmi karoti yatnam prakṛtya saṁtiṣṭhati śrotrametat /
sūtram hi yo dhārayate viśārado guṇā sya etādṛśakā bhavanti // Saddhp_18.21 //

punaraparam satatasamitābhiyukta asya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya imam dharmaparyāyam
dhārayataḥ prakāśayataḥ svādhyāyato likhato 'ṣṭābhirguṇaśataih samanvāgataḥ ghrāṇendriyam
pariśuddham bhavati | sa tena pariśuddhena ghrāṇendriyeṇa ye trisāhasramahāsāhasrāyām
lokadhātau sāntarabhirvividhagandhāḥ samvidyante, tadyathā - pūtigandhā vā manojñagandhā vā
nānāprakārāṇām sumanasām gandhāḥ, tadyathā - jātimallikācampakapāṭalagandhāḥ, tām gandhān
ghrāyati | jalajānāmapi puṣpāṇām vividhān gandhān ghrāyati, tadyathā -
utpalapadmakumudapuṇḍarikāṇām gandhān ghrāyati | vividhānām puṣpaphalavṛkṣāṇām
puṣpaphalagandhān ghrāyati, tadyathā - candanatamālapatratagarāgarusurabhogandhān ghrāyati |
nānāvīkārāṇi gandhavikṛtiśatasahasrāṇi yānyekasthānasthitaḥ sarvāṇi ghrāyati | sattvānāmapi
vividhān gandhān ghrāyati, tadyathā - hastyasvageḍakapaśugandhān ghrāyati | vividhānām ca
tiryagyonigatānām prāṇināmātmabhāvagandhān ghrāyati | strīpuruṣātmabhāvagandhān ghrāyati
| dārakadārikātmabhāvagandhān ghrāyati | dūrasthānāmapi tṛṇagulmauṣadhivaspatīnām
gandhān ghrāyati | bhūtān gandhān vandati, na ca tairgandhaiḥ saṁhriyate, na saṁmuhyati | sa
ihasthita eva devānāmapi gandhān ghrāyati, tadyathā - pārijātakasya kovidārasya
māndāravamahāmāndāravamañjūṣakamahāmañjūṣakānām divyānām puṣpāṇām gandhān
ghrāyati | divyānāmagarucūrṇacandanacūrṇānām gandhān ghrāyati | divyānām ca
nānāvīdhanām puṣpavikṛtiśatasahasrāṇām gandhān ghrāyati, nāmāni caiśām saṁjānīte |
devaputrātmabhāvagandhān ghrāyati, tadyathā - śakrasya devānāmindrasya ātmabhāvagandham
ghrāyati | tam ca jānīte yadi vā vaijayante prāsāde krīḍantaḥ ramantaḥ paricārayantaḥ yadi vā
sudharmāyām devasabhāyām devānām trāyastriṁśānām dharmam deśayantaḥ yadi vā
udyānabhūmau niryāntaḥ krīḍanāya | anyeśām ca devaputrāṇām [Vaidya 214]
pṛthakpṛthagātmabhāvagandhān ghrāyati | devakanyānāmapi devavadhūnāmapi
ātmabhāvagandhān ghrāyati | devakumārāṇāmapi ātmabhāvagandhān ghrāyati |
devakumārikāṇāmapi ātmabhāvagandhān ghrāyati |

na ca tairgandhaiḥ saṁhriyate | anena paryāyeṇa yāvad bhavāgropapannānāmapi
sattvānāmātmabhāvagandhān ghrāyati | brahmakāyikānāmapi devaputrāṇām
mahābrahmaṇāmapi cātmabhāvagandhān ghrāyati | anena paryāyeṇa sarvadevanikāyānāmapi
ātmabhāvagandhān ghrāyati | śrāvakaḥ pratyekabuddhabodhisattvatathāgatātmabhāvagandhān
ghrāyati | tathāgatāsanānāmapi gandhān ghrāyati | yasmiṁśca sthāne te tathāgatā arhantaḥ
samyaksambuddhā viharanti, tacca prajānāti | na cāsyā tad ghrāṇendriyam
taistairvividhairgandhaiḥ pratihanyate, nopahanyate, na saṁpīḍyate | ākāṅkṣamāṇaśca tāmstān
gandhān pareśāmapi vyākaroṭi | na cāsyā smṛtirupahanyate ||

atha khalu bhagavāṁstasyām velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

ghrāṇendriyam tasya viśuddha bhoti vividhāṁśca gandhān bahu ghrāyate 'sau /
ye lokadhātau hi imasmi sarve sugandha durgandha bhavanti kecit // Saddhp_18.22 //

jātiya gandho atha mallikāyā tamālapatrasya ca candanasya /
 tagarasya gandho agarasya cāpi vividhāna puṣpāṇa phalāna cāpi // Saddhp_18.23 //
 sattvāna gandhān pi tathaiva jānati narāṇa nārīṇa ca dūrataḥ sthitaḥ /
 kumārakāṇaṃ ca kumārikāṇaṃ gandhena so jānati teṣa sthānam // Saddhp_18.24 //
 rājñāṃ pi so jānati cakravartināṃ balacakravartinatha maṇḍalināṃ /
 kumārakāmātya tathaiva teṣāṃ gandhena cāntaḥpura sarva jānati // Saddhp_18.25 //
 paribhogaratnāni bahūvidhāni kupyāni bhūmau nihitāni yāni /
 strīratnabhūtāni bhavanti yāpi gandhena so jānati bodhisattvaḥ // Saddhp_18.26 //

[Vaidya 215]

teṣāṃ ca yā ābharaṇā bhavanti kāyasmi āmukta vicitrarūpā /
 vastraṃ ca mālyaṃ ca vilepanaṃ ca gandhena so jānati bodhisattvaḥ // Saddhp_18.27 //
 sthitāṃ niṣaṇṇaṃ śayitāṃ tathaiva krīḍaratiṃ rddhibalaṃ ca sarvaṃ /
 so jānati ghrāṇabalena dhīro yo dhārayet sūtramidaṃ variṣṭhaṃ // Saddhp_18.28 //
 sugandhatailāna tathaiva gandhān nānāvidhān puṣpaphalāna gandhān /
 sakṛtasthito jānati ghrāyate ca amukasmi deśasmi imasmi gandhān // Saddhp_18.29 //
 ye parvatānāṃ vivarāntareṣu bahu candanā puṣpita tatra santi /
 ye cāpi tasminnivasanti sattvāḥ sarveṣa gandhena vidurvijānati // Saddhp_18.30 //
 ye cakravālasya bhavanti pārśve ye sāgarasyo nivasanti madhye /
 pṛthivīya ye madhyi vasanti sattvāḥ sarvān sa gandhena vidurvijānati // Saddhp_18.31 //
 surāṃśca jānāti tathāsuraṃśca asurāṇa kanyāśca vijānate 'sau /
 asurāṇa krīḍāśca ratim ca jānati ghrāṇasya tasyedṛśakaṃ balaṃ hi // Saddhp_18.32 //
 aṭaviṣu ye keci catuṣpadāsti siṃhāśca vyāghrāstatha hastināgāḥ /
 mahiṣā gavā ye gavayaśca tatra ghrāṇena so jānati teṣa vāsam // Saddhp_18.33 //
 striyaśca yā gurviṇikā bhavanti kumārakāṃ vāpi kumārikāṃ vā /
 dhārenti kuṅṣau hi kilāntakāyā gandhena so jānati yaṃ tahiṃ syāt // Saddhp_18.34 //

[Vaidya 216]

āpannasattvāṃ pi vijānate 'sau vināśadharmāṃ pi vijānate 'sau /
 iyaṃ pi nārī vyapanītaduḥkhā prasaviṣyate puṇyamayaṃ kumāram // Saddhp_18.35 //
 puruṣāṇa abhiprāyu bahuṃ vijānate abhiprāyagandhaṃ ca tathaiva ghrāyate /
 raktāna duṣṭāna tathaiva mrakṣiṇāṃ upaśāntacittāna ca gandha ghrāyate // Saddhp_18.36 //
 pṛthivīya ye cāpi nidhāna santi ghaṇaṃ hiraṇyaṃ ca suvarṇarūpyam /
 mañjūṣa lohī ca tathā supūrṇā gandhena so ghrāyati bodhisattvaḥ // Saddhp_18.37 //
 hārārdhahārān maṇimuktikāśca anarghaprāptā vividhā ca ratnā /
 gandhena so jānati tāni sarvā anarghanāmaṃ dyutisaṃsthitāṃ ca // Saddhp_18.38 //
 upariṃ ca deveṣu tathaiva puṣpā mandāravāṃścaiva mañjūṣakāṃśca /
 yā pārijātasya ca santi puṣpā iha sthito ghrāyati tā sa dhīraḥ // Saddhp_18.39 //
 vimāna ye yādṛśakāśca yasya udāra hīnāstatha madhyamāśca /
 vicitrarūpāśca bhavanti yatra iha sthito ghrāṇabalena ghrāyati // Saddhp_18.40 //
 udyānabhūmiṃ ca tathā prajānate sudharma devāsani vaijayante /
 prāsādaśreṣṭhe ca tathā vijānate ye co ramante tahi devaputrāḥ // Saddhp_18.41 //
 iha sthito ghrāyati gandhu teṣāṃ gandhena so jānati devaputrān /

[Vaidya 217]

yo yatra karmā kurute sthito vā śete vā gacchati yatra vāpi // Saddhp_18.42 //
 yā devakanyā bahupuṣpamaṇḍitā āmuktamālyābharaṇā alaṃkṛtāḥ /
 ramanti gacchanti ca yatra yatra gandhena so jānati bodhisattvaḥ // Saddhp_18.43 //
 yāvadbhavāgrādupariṃ ca devā brahmā mahābrahma vimānacāriṇaḥ /
 tāṃścāpi gandhena tahiṃ prajānate sthitāṃśca dhyāne atha vyutthitān vā // Saddhp_18.44 //
 ābhāsvarān jānati devaputrān cyutopapannāṃśca apūrvakāṃśca /
 ghrāṇendriyaṃ idṛśa tasya bhoti yo bodhisattvo imu sūtra dhārayet // Saddhp_18.45 //
 ya keci bhikṣū sugatasya śāsane abhiyuktarūpā sthita cakrameṣu /
 uddeśasvādhyāyaratāśca bhikṣavo sarvān hi so jānati bodhisattvaḥ // Saddhp_18.46 //
 ye śrāvakā bhonti jinasya putrā viharanti keci sada vṛkṣamūle /
 gandhena sarvān vidu jānate tān amutra bhikṣū amuko sthito ti // Saddhp_18.47 //
 ye bodhisattvāḥ smṛtimanta dhyāyino uddeśasvādhyāyaratāśca ye sadā /
 parṣāsu dharmam ca prakāśayanti gandhena tān jānati bodhisattvaḥ // Saddhp_18.48 //
 yasyāṃ diśāyāṃ sugato mahāmuniṛdharmam prakāśeti hitānukampakaḥ /
 puraskṛtaḥ śrāvakasamghamadhye gandhena so jānati lokanātham // Saddhp_18.49 //

[Vaidya 218]

ye cāpi sattvā sya śṛṇoti dharmam śrutvā ca ye prītamanā bhavanti /
 iha sthito jānati bodhisattvo jinasya parṣāmapui tatra sarvām // Saddhp_18.50 //
 etādṛśam ghrāṇabalaṃ sya bhoti na ca tāva divyaṃ bhavate sya ghrāṇam /
 pūrvamgamam tasya tu eta bhoti divyasya ghrāṇasya anāsravasya // Saddhp_18.51 //
 punaraparam satatasamitābhiyukta sa kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā imaṃ dharmaparyāyam
 dhārayamāṇo deśayamāṇaḥ prakāśayamāṇo likhamānastairdvādaśabhirjihvāguṇaśataiḥ
 samanvāgataṃ jihvendriyaṃ pratilapsyate | sa tathārūpeṇa jihvendriyeṇa yān yān
 rasānāsvādayati, yān yān rasān jihvendriye upanikṣepsati, sarve te divyaṃ mahārasam mokṣyante
 | tathā ca āsvādayiṣyati yathā na kaṃcid rasamamānāpamāsvādayiṣyati | ye 'pi amānāpā rasāste
 'pi tasya jihvendriye samupanikṣiptāḥ divyaṃ rasam mokṣyante | yaṃ ca dharmam vyāhariṣyati
 parṣanmadhyagataḥ, tena tasya te sattvāḥ prīṇitendriyā bhaviṣyanti tuṣṭāḥ paramatuṣṭāḥ
 prāmodyajātāḥ | madhuraścāsyā valgumanojñasvaro gambhīro niścariṣyati hṛdayamgamam
 premanīyaḥ | tenāsyā te sattvāstuṣṭā udagracittā bhaviṣyanti | yeṣāṃ ca dharmam deśayīṣyati, te
 cāsyā madhuranirghoṣam śrutvā valgumanojñam devā apyupasaṃkramitavyam maṃsyante
 darśanāya vandanāya paryupāsānāya dharmāśravanāya ca | devaputrā api devakanyā api
 upasaṃkramitavyam maṃsyante darśanāya vandanāya paryupāsānāya dharmāśravanāya ca |
 śakrā api brahmāṇo 'pi brahmakāyikā api devaputrā upasaṃkramitavyam maṃsyante darśanāya
 vandanāya paryupāsānāya dharmāśravanāya ca | nāgā nāgakanyā api upasaṃkramitavyam
 maṃsyante darśanāya vandanāya paryupāsānāya dharmāśravanāya ca | asurā asurakanyā api
 upasaṃkramitavyam maṃsyante darśanāya vandanāya paryupāsānāya dharmāśravanāya ca |
 garūḍā garūḍakanyā api upasaṃkramitavyam maṃsyante darśanāya vandanāya paryupāsānāya
 dharmāśravanāya ca | kinnarāḥ kinnarakanyā api, mahoragā mahoragakanyā api, yakṣā
 yakṣakanyā api, piśācāḥ piśācakanyā api upasaṃkramitavyam maṃsyante darśanāya vandanāya
 paryupāsānāya dharmāśravanāya ca | te cāsyā satkāram kariṣyanti, gurukāram mānanām
 pūjanāmarcanāmapacāyanām kariṣyanti | bhikṣubhikṣuṇyupāsakopāsikā api darśanakāmā
 bhaviṣyanti | rājāno 'pi rājaputrā api rājāmātyā api rājamahāmātrā api darśanakāmā bhaviṣyanti |
 balacakravartino 'pi rājānaḥ, cakravartino 'pi saptaratnasamanvāgataḥ sakumārāḥ sāmātyāḥ
 sāntaḥpuraparivārā darśanakāmā bhaviṣyanti

satkāṛārthinaḥ | tāvanmadhuraṃ sa dharmabhāṇako dharmam bhāṣiṣyate yathābhūtaṃ
 yathoktaṃ tathāgatena | anye 'pi brāhmaṇagr̥hapatayo naigamajānapadāstasya
 dharmabhāṇakasya [Vaidya 219] satatasamitaṃ samanubaddhā bhaviṣyanti yāvadāyusparvasānam
 | tathāgataśrāvakā api asya darśanakāmā bhaviṣyanti | pratyekabuddhā apyasya darśanakāmā
 bhaviṣyanti | buddhā apyasya bhagavanto darśanakāmā bhaviṣyanti | yasyāṃ ca dīśi sa kulaputro
 vā kuladuhitā vā vihariṣyati, tasyāṃ dīśi tathāgatābhimukhaṃ dharmam deśayiṣyati,
 buddhadharmāṇāṃ ca bhājanabhūto bhaviṣyati | evaṃ manojñastasya gambhīro dharmasābdo
 nīścariṣyati | |

atha khalu bhagavāṃstasyāṃ velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

jihvendriyaṃ tasya viśiṣṭu bhoti na jātu hīnaṃ rasa svādayeta /
 nikṣiptamātrāśca bhavanti divyā rasena divyena samanvitāśca // Saddhp_18.52 //
 valguṣvarāṃ madhura prabhāṣate girāṃ śravaṇīyamiṣṭāṃ ca manoramāṃ ca /
 parṣāya madhyasmi ha premaṇīyaṃ gambhīraghoṣaṃ ca sadā prabhāṣate // Saddhp_18.53 //
 yaścāpi dharmam śṛṇute 'sya bhāṣato dṛṣṭāntakoṭīnayutairanekaiḥ /
 prāmodya tatrāpi janeti so 'graṃ pūjāṃ ca tasya kurute 'prameyāṃ // Saddhp_18.54 //
 devā pi nāgāsuraḥkākāśca draṣṭuṃ tamicchanti ca nityakālam /
 śṛṇvanti dharmam ca sagauravāśca ime guṇāstasya bhavanti sarve // Saddhp_18.55 //
 ākāṅkṣamāṇāśca ima lokadhātum svareṇa sarvāmabhivijñāpeyā /
 snigdhaḥ svarō 'sya madhuraśca bhoti gambhīra valguśca supremaṇīyaḥ // Saddhp_18.56 //
 rājāna ye kṣitipati cakravartinaḥ pūjārthikāstasyupasaṃkramanti /
 saputradārā kariyāṇa añjaliṃ śṛṇvanti dharmasya ca nityakālam // Saddhp_18.57 //

[Vaidya 220]

yakṣāṇa co bhoti sadā puraskṛto nāgāna gandharvagaṇāna caiva /
 piśācakānāṃ ca piśācikānāṃ susatkṛto mānitu pūjitaśca // Saddhp_18.58 //
 brahmāpi tasya vaśavarti bhoti maheśvaro īśvara devaputraḥ /
 śakrastathānye 'pi ca devaputrā bahudevakanyāścupasaṃkramanti // Saddhp_18.59 //
 buddhāśca ye lokahitānukampakāḥ saśrāvakāstasya nīśāmya ghoṣaṃ /
 karonti rakṣāṃ mukhadarśanāya tuṣṭāśca bhonti bruvato 'sya dharmam // Saddhp_18.60 //
 punaraparam satatasamitābhiyukta sa bodhisattvo mahāsattva imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ
 dhārayamāṇo vā vācayamāṇo vā prakāśayamāṇo vā deśayamāṇo vā likhamāṇo vā aṣṭau
 kāyaguṇaśatāni pratilapsyati | tasya kāyaḥ śuddhaḥ paśuddho vaiḍūryapariśuddhacchavivarṇo
 bhaviṣyati, priyadarśanaḥ sattvānāṃ | sa tasminnātmabhāve paśuddhe sarvaṃ
 trisāhasramahāsāhasralokadhātum drakṣyati | ye ca trisāhasramahāsāhasre lokadhātāu
 sattvāścyavanti upapadyante ca, hīnāḥ praṇītāśca, suvarṇā durvarṇāḥ, sugatau durgatau, ye ca
 cakravālamahācakravāleṣu meruśumeruṣu ca parvatarājeṣu sattvāḥ prativasanti, ye ca
 adhaṣṭādaśvīcyāmūrdhvaṃ ca yāvad bhavāgraṃ sattvāḥ prativasanti, tān sarvān sva ātmabhāve
 drakṣyati | ye cāpi kecidasmimstrisāhasramahāsāhasre lokadhātāu śrāvakā vā pratyekabuddhā vā
 bodhisattvā vā tathāgatā vā prativasanti, yaṃ ca te tathāgatā dharmam deśayanti, ye ca
 sattvāstāṃstathāgatān paryupāsante, sarveṣāṃ teṣāṃ sattvānāmātmabhāvapratiḥkṣāṇaṃ sva
 ātmabhāve drakṣyati | tatkāya hetoḥ? yathāpīdaṃ paśuddhatvādātmaabhāvasyeti | |

atha khalu bhagavāṃstasyāṃ velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

paśuddha tasyo bhavattatmabhāvo yathāpi vaiḍūryamayo viśuddhaḥ /
 sattvāna nityaṃ priyadarśanaśca yaḥ sūtra dhāreti idaṃ udāram // Saddhp_18.61 //

ādarśaprṣṭhe yatha vimbu paśyete loko 'sya kāye ayu dṛśyate tathā /

[Vaidya 221]

svayaṃbhu so paśyati nānyī sattvāḥ pariśuddhi kāyasmi ima evarūpā // Saddhp_18.62 //

ye lokadhātau hi ihāsti sattvā manuṣya devāsura guhyakā vā /

narakeṣu preteṣu tiraścayoniṣu pratibimbu saṃdṛśyati tatra kāye // Saddhp_18.63 //

vimāna devāna bhavāgra yāvacchailaṃ pi co parvatacakravālā /

himavān sumeruśca mahāṃśca meruḥ kāyasmi dṛśyantimi sarvathaiva // Saddhp_18.64 //

buddhān pi so paśyati ātmabhāve saśrāvakān buddhasutāṃstathānyān /

ye bodhisattvā viharanti caikakā gaṇe ca ye dharma prakāśayanti // Saddhp_18.65 //

etādrśī kāyaviśuddhi tasya yahi dṛśyate sarviya lokadhātuḥ /

na ca tāva so divya na prāpuṇoti prakṛtīya kāyasyiyamīdrśī bhavet // Saddhp_18.66 //

punaraparaṃ satatasamitābhiyukta asya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya tathāgate parinirvṛte imaṃ

dharmaparyāyaṃ dhārayato deśayataḥ saṃprakāśayato likhato

vācayatastairdvādaśabhirmanaskāraguṇaśataiḥ samanvāgataṃ manaindriyaṃ pariśuddhaṃ

bhaviṣyati | sa tena pariśuddhena manaindriyeṇa yadyekagāthāmapyantaśaḥ śroṣyati, tasya

bahvarthamājñāsyati | sa tāvamabudhya tannidānaṃ māsamapi dharmam deśayiṣyati,

caturmāsamapi saṃvatsaramapi dharmam deśayiṣyati | yaṃ ca dharmam bhāṣiṣyati, so 'sya smṛto

na sa saṃpramoṣaṃ yāsyati | ye kecillaukikā lokavyavahārā bhāṣyāṇi vā mantrā vā, sarvāṃstān

dharmānena saṃsyandayiṣyati | yāvantaśca kecitrisāhasramahāsāhasrāyāṃ lokadhātau ṣaṭsu

gatīṣūpapannāḥ sattvāḥ saṃsaranti, sarveṣāṃ teṣāṃ sattvānāṃ cittacaritavispanditāni jñāsyati |

iñjītamanyitaprapañcitāni jñāsyati praviciṇiṣyati | apratilabdhe ca tāvadāryajñāne evaṃrūpaṃ

cāsyā manaindriyaṃ pariśuddhaṃ bhaviṣyati | | yāṃ yāṃ ca dharmāniruktimanuvicintya

dharmam deśayiṣyati, sarvaṃ tad bhūtaṃ deśayiṣyati | sarvaṃ tattathāgatabhāṣitaṃ sarvaṃ

pūrvajinasūtraparyāyanirdiṣṭaṃ bhāṣati | |

[Vaidya 222]

atha khalu bhagavāṃstasyāṃ velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

manaindriyaṃ tasya viśuddha bhoti prabhāsvaram śuddhamanāvilāṃ ca /

so tena dharmān vividhān prajānati hīnānathotkrṣṭa tathaiva madhyamān // Saddhp_18.67 //

ekāmapī gāthā śruṇitva dhīro artha bahum jānati tasya tatra /

samitaṃ ca bhūtaṃ ca sadā prabhāṣate māsān pi catvāri tathāpi varṣam // Saddhp_18.68 //

ye cāpi sattvā iha lokadhātau abhyantare bāhiri ye vasanti /

devā manuṣyāsura guhyakāśca nāgāśca ye cāpi tiraścayoniṣu // Saddhp_18.69 //

ṣaṭsu gatīṣu nivasanti sattvā vicintitaṃ teṣa bhaveta yaṃ ca /

ekakṣaṇe sarvi vidurvijānate dhāretva sūtraṃ ima ānuśaṃsāḥ // Saddhp_18.70 //

yaṃ cāpi buddhaḥ śatapūṇyalakṣaṇo dharmam prakāśedida sarvaloke /

tasyāpi śabdaṃ śṛṇute viśuddhaṃ yaṃ cāpi so bhāṣati grhyate tat // Saddhp_18.71 //

bahūn vicinteti ca agra dharmān bahūṃśca so bhāṣati nityakālam /

na cāsyā saṃmoha kadāci bhoti dhāretva sūtraṃ imi ānuśaṃsāḥ // Saddhp_18.72 //

saṃdhiṃ viśaṃdhiṃ ca vijānate 'sau sarveṣu dharmeṣu vilakṣaṇāni /

prajānate artha niruktayaśca yathā ca taṃ jānati bhāṣate tathā // Saddhp_18.73 //

[Vaidya 223]

yaṃ bhāṣitaṃ bhotiha dīrgharātraṃ pūrvahi lokācariyehi sūtraṃ /

taṃ dharma so bhāṣati nityakālaṃ asaṃtrasanto pariśāya madhye // Saddhp_18.74 //
 manaindriyaṃ īdṛśamasya bhoti dhāretva sūtraṃ imu vācayitvā /
 na ca tāva asaṅgaṃ labhate ha jñānaṃ pūrvamgamam tasya imaṃ tu bhoti // Saddhp_18.75 //
 ācāryabhūmau hi sthitaśca bhoti sarveṣa sattvāna katheya dharmam /
 niruktikoṭīkuśalaśca bhoti imu dhārayanto sugatasya sutram // Saddhp_18.76 //
 iti śrīsaddharmapuṇḍarīke dharmaparyāye dharmabhāṇakānuśaṃsāparivarto nāmāṣṭādaśamaḥ
 ||

[Vaidya 224]

19. sadāparibhūtaparivartaḥ

atha khalu bhagavān mahāsthāmaprāptaṃ bodhisattvaṃ mahāsattvamāmantrayate sma - anenāpi
 tāvanmahāsthāmaprāpta paryāyeṇa evaṃ veditavyam - yathā ya imamevaṃrūpaṃ
 dharmaparyāyaṃ pratikṣepsyanti, evaṃrūpāṃśca sūtrāntadhāraḥkāmśca
 bhikṣubhikṣuṇyupāsakopāsikā ākrośiṣyanti, paribhāṣiṣyanti, asatyayā parūṣayā vācā
 samudācariṣyanti, teṣāmevamaṇiṣṭo vipāko bhaviṣyati, yo na śakyaṃ vācā parikīrtayitum | ye ca
 imamevaṃrūpaṃ sūtrāntaṃ dhārayiṣyanti vācayiṣyanti deśayiṣyanti paryavāpsyanti,
 parebhyaśca vistareṇa saṃprakāśayiṣyanti, teṣāmevamaṇiṣṭo vipāko bhaviṣyati yādṛśo mayā pūrvam
 parikīrtitaḥ | evaṃrūpāṃ ca cakṣuḥśrotraghrāṇajihvākāyamanah - pariśuddhimadhigamiṣyanti ||

bhūtapūrvam mahāsthāmaprāpta atīte 'dhvanyasaṃkhyeyaiḥ
 kalpairasaṃkhyeyatarairvipulairaprameyairacintyaistebhyaḥ pareṇa paratareṇa yadāsīt - tena
 kālena samayena bhīṣmagarjitasvararājo nāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksambuddho loka udapādi
 vidyācaraṇasaṃpannaḥ sugato lokavidanuttaraḥ puruṣadamyasārathiḥ śāstā devānāṃ ca
 manuṣyāṇāṃ ca buddho bhagavān vinirbhoge kalpe mahāsaṃbhavāyāṃ lokadhātau | sa khalu
 punarmahāsthāmaprāpta bhagavān bhīṣmagarjitasvararājastathāgato 'rhan
 samyaksambuddhastasyāṃ mahāsaṃbhavāyāṃ lokadhātau sadevamānuṣāsurasya lokasya purato
 dharmam deśayati sma | yadidaṃ śrāvakāṇāṃ caturāryasatyasaṃprayuktaṃ dharmam deśayati
 sma jātijarāvyādhimaraṇaśokaparidevaduḥkhadaurmanasyopāyāsasamatikramāya
 nirvāṇaparyavasānaṃ pratītyasamutpādapravṛttim | bodhisattvānāṃ mahāsattvānāṃ
 ṣaṭpāramitāpratisaṃyuktānāmanuttarāṃ samyaksambodhimārabhya
 tathāgatajñānadarśanaparyavasānaṃ dharmam deśayati sma | tasya khalu
 punarmahāsthāmaprāpta bhagavato bhīṣmagarjitasvararājasya tathāgatasyārhatāḥ
 samyaksambuddhasya catvāriṃśadgaṅgānādivālikāsamāni
 kalpakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇyāyuspramāṇamabhūt | parinirvṛtasya
 jambudvīpaparamāṇurajaḥsamāni kalpakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi saddharmaḥ sthito 'bhūt |
 caturdvīpaparamāṇurajaḥsamāni kalpakoṭīnayutasahasrāṇi saddharmaḥ sthito 'bhūt |
 tasyāṃ khalu punarmahāsthāmaprāpta mahāsaṃbhavāyāṃ lokadhātau bhagavato
 bhīṣmagarjitasvararājasya tathāgatasyārhatāḥ samyaksambuddhasya parinirvṛtasya
 saddharmaḥ sthito 'bhūt | antarhite aparō 'pi bhīṣmagarjitasvararāja eva tathāgato 'rhan
 samyaksambuddho loka udapādi vidyācaraṇasaṃpannaḥ sugato lokavidanuttaraḥ
 puruṣadamyasārathiḥ śāstā devānāṃ ca manuṣyāṇāṃ ca buddho bhagavān | anayā
 mahāsthāmaprāpta paramparayā tasyāṃ mahāsaṃbhavāyāṃ lokadhātau
 bhīṣmagarjitasvararājanāmnāṃ tathāgatānāmarhatāṃ samyaksambuddhānāṃ

viṃśatikoṭīnayutaśatasahasrānyabhūvan | tatra mahāsthāmaprāpta yo 'sau tathāgataḥ
sarvapūrvako 'bhūd bhīṣmagarjitasvararājo nāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddho
vidyācaraṇasaṃpannaḥ sugato

lokavidanuttaraḥ puruṣadamyasārathiḥ śāstā devānāṃ ca manuṣyānāṃ ca buddho bhagavān, tasya
bhagavataḥ parinirvṛtasya saddharme 'ntarhite saddharmapratiṛūpake ca antardhīyamāne tasmin
śāsane 'dhimānikabhikṣvadhyākṛānte [Vaidya 225] sadāparibhūto nāma bodhisattvo bhikṣurabhūt |
kena kāraṇena mahāsthāmaprāpta sa bodhisattvo mahāsattvaḥ sadāparibhūta ityucyate? sa khalu
punarmahāsthāmaprāpta bodhisattvo mahāsattvo yaṃ yameva paśyati bhikṣuṃ vā bhikṣuṇīṃ vā
upāsakaṃ vā upāsikāṃ vā, taṃ tamupasaṃkramya eva vadati - nāhamāyuṣmanto yuṣmākaṃ
paribhavāmi | aparibhūtā yūyam | tatasya hetoḥ? sarve hi bhavanto bodhisattvacaryāṃ carantu |
bhaviṣyatha yūyaṃ tathāgatā arhantaḥ samyaksaṃbuddhā iti | anena mahāsthāmaprāpta
paryāyeṇa sa bodhisattvo mahāsattvo bhikṣubhūto noddeṣaṃ karoti, na svādhyāya karoti, anyatra
yaṃ yameva paśyati dūragatamapi, sarvaṃ tamupaṃsakramya evaṃ saṃśrāvayati bhikṣuṃ vā
bhikṣuṇīṃ vā upāsakaṃ vā upāsikāṃ vā, taṃ tamupasaṃkramyaivaṃ vadati - nāhaṃ bhagīnyo
yuṣmākaṃ paribhavāmi | aparibhūtā yūyam | tatasya hetoḥ? sarvā yūyaṃ bodhisattvacaryāṃ
caradhvam | bhaviṣyatha yūyaṃ tathāgatā arhantaḥ samyaksaṃbuddhāḥ | yaṃ yameva
mahāsthāmaprāpta sa bodhisattvo mahāsattvastasmin samaye bhikṣuṃ vā bhikṣuṇīṃ vā upāsakaṃ
vā upāsikāṃ vā evaṃ saṃśrāvayati, sarve 'sya yadbhūyastvena krudhyanti, vyāpādanti
aprasādamutpādayanti ākrośanti paribhāṣante - kuto 'yamaṃpṛṣṭo
bhikṣuraparibhavadittamityasmākamupadarśayati? paribhūtamātmānaṃ karoti yadasmākaṃ
vyākarotyanuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau asantamanākāṅkṣitaṃ ca | atha khalu
mahāsthāmaprāpta tasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya bahūni varṣāṇi tathā ākruśyataḥ
paribhāṣyamāṇasya gacchanti | na ca kasyacit krudhyati, na vyāpādacittamutpādayati | ye cāsyā
evaṃ saṃśrāvayato loṣṭaṃ vā daṇḍaṃ vā kṣipanti, sa teṣāṃ dūrata eva uccaiḥsvaram kṛtvā
saṃśrāvayati sma - nāhaṃ yuṣmākaṃ paribhavāmīti | tasya
tābhirabhimānikabhikṣubhikṣuṇyupāsakopāsikābhiḥ satatasamitaṃ saṃśrāvyaṃ nābhīḥ
sadāparibhūta iti nāma kṛtamabhūt | |

tena khalu punarmahāsthāmaprāpta sadāparibhūtena bodhisattvena mahāsattvena kālakriyāyāṃ
pratyupasthitāyāṃ maraṇakālasamaye pratyupasthite ayaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīko
dharmaparyāyaḥ śruto 'bhūt | tena ca bhagavatā bhīṣmagarjitasvararājena tathāgatenārhatā
samyaksaṃbuddhena ayaṃ dharmaparyāyo
viṃśatibhīrgāthāviṃśatikoṭīnayutaśatasahasrairbhāṣito 'bhūt | sa ca sadāparibhūto bodhisattvo
mahāsattvo maraṇakālasamaye pratyupasthite antarīkṣanirghoṣādimaṃ dharmaparyāyamudgrhītavān, imāṃ
caivaṃrūpāṃ cakṣurviśuddhiṃ śrotraviśuddhiṃ ghrāṇaviśuddhiṃ jihvaviśuddhiṃ kāyaviśuddhiṃ
manoviśuddhiṃ ca pratilabdhavān | sahapratilabdhābhirviśuddhibhiḥ punaranyāni
viṃśativarṣakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi ātmano jīvitasamskāramadhiṣṭhāya imaṃ
saddharmapuṇḍarīkaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ saṃprakāśitavān | ye ca te 'bhimānikāḥ sattvā
bhikṣubhikṣuṇyupāsakopāsikāḥ, ye pūrvam nāhaṃ yuṣmākaṃ paribhavāmīti saṃśrāvitāḥ,
yairasyedaṃ sadāparibhūta iti nāma kṛtamabhūt, tasyodārarddhibalasthāmaṃ
pratiññāpratibhānabalasthāmaṃ prajñābalasthāmaṃ [Vaidya 226] ca drṣṭvā sarve 'nusahāyibhūtā
abhūvan dharmasravaṇāya | sarve tena anyāni ca bahūni prāṇikoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi
anuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau samādāpitānyabhūvan | |

sa khalu punarmahāsthāmaprāpta bodhisattvo mahāsattvastataścyavitvā
candrasvararājasahanāmnāṃ tathāgatānāmarhatāṃ samyaksaṃbuddhānāṃ

viṃśatikoṭīśatānyārāgitavān, sarveṣu ca imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ saṃprakāśayāmāsa | so 'nupūrveṇa tenaiva pūrvakeṇa kuśalamūlena punarapyanupūrveṇa dundubhisvararājasahanāmnāṃ tathāgatānāmarhatāṃ samyaksaṃbuddhānāṃ viṃśatimeva tathāgatakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇyārāgitavān | sarveṣu ca imeva saddharmapuṇḍarikaṃ dharmaparyāyamārāgitavān, saṃprakāśitavāṃścatasṛṇāṃ parśadāṃ | so 'nenaiva pūrvakeṇa kuśalamūlena punarapyapūrveṇa meghasvararājasahanāmnāṃ tathāgatānāmarhatāṃ samyaksaṃbuddhānāṃ viṃśatimeva tathāgatakoṭīśatasahasrāṇyārāgitavān, sarveṣu ca imeva saddharmapuṇḍarikaṃ dharmaparyāyamārāgitavān, saṃprakāśitavāṃścatasṛṇāṃ parśadāṃ | sarveṣu ca evaṃrūpayā cakṣuḥparisuddhayā samanvāgato 'bhūt, śrotrapariśuddhyā ghrāṇapariśuddhayā jihvāparisuddhayā kāyapariśuddhayā manaḥparisuddhayā samanvāgato 'bhūt | |

sa khalu punarmahāsthāmaprāpta sadāparibhūto bodhisattvo mahāsattva iyatāṃ tathāgata koṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇāṃ satkāraṃ gurukāraṃ mānanāṃ pūjanāmarcanāmapacāyanāṃ kṛtvā anyeṣāṃ ca bahūnāṃ buddhakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇāṃ satkāraṃ gurukāraṃ mānanāṃ pūjanāmarcanāmapacāyanāṃ kṛtvā, sarveṣu ca teṣu imeva saddharmapuṇḍarikaṃ dharmaparyāyamārāgitavān, ārāgayitvā sa tenaiva pūrvakeṇa kuśalamūlena paripakvena anuttarāṃ samyaksaṃboddhimabhisambuddhaḥ | syātkhalu punaste mahāsthāmaprāpta evaṃ kāṅkṣā vā vimatirvā vicikitsā vā - anyāḥ sa tena kālēna tena samayena sadāparibhūto nāma bodhisattvo mahāsattvo 'bhūt, yastasya bhagavato bhīṣmagarjitasvararājasya tathāgatasyārhatāḥ samyaksaṃbuddhasya śāsane catasṛṇāṃ parśadāṃ sadāparibhūtaḥ saṃmato 'bhūt, yena te tāvantastathāgatā arhantaḥ samyaksaṃbuddhā ārāgitā abhūvan? na khalu punaste mahāsthāmaprāpta evaṃ draṣṭavyam | tatkāsa hetoḥ? ahameva sa mahāsthāmaprāpta tena kālēna tena samayena sadāparibhūto nāma bodhisattvo mahāsattvo 'bhūvam | yadā mayā mahāsthāmaprāpta pūrvamayāṃ dharmaparyāyo nodgrhīto 'bhaviṣyat, na dhāritaḥ, nāhamevaṃ kṣipramanuttarāṃ samyaksaṃboddhimabhisambuddho 'bhaviṣyam | yataścāhaṃ mahāsthāmaprāpta paurvikāṇāṃ tathāgatānāmarhatāṃ samyaksaṃbuddhānāmantikādimaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ dhāritavān vācitavān deśitavān, tato 'hamevaṃ kṣipramanuttarāṃ samyaksaṃboddhimabhisambuddhaḥ | yānyapi tāni mahāsthāmaprāpta tena sadāparibhūtena bodhisattvena mahāsattvena bhikṣuśatāni bhikṣuṇīśatāni ca upāsakaśatāni upāsikāśatāni ca tasya bhagavataḥ śāsane imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ saṃśrāvitānyabhūvan - nāhaṃ yuṣmākaṃ paribhavāmīti | sarve bhavanto bodhisattvacaryāṃ carantu | bhaviṣyatha yūyaṃ tathāgatā arhantaḥ samyaksaṃbuddhāḥ | yaistasya bodhisattvasyāntike vyāpādacittamutpāditamabhūt, [Vaidya 227] tairviśatikalpakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi na jātu tathāgato dr̥ṣṭo 'bhūt, nāpi dharmāśabdo na saṃghaśabdaḥ śruto 'bhūt | daśa ca kalpasahasrāṇyavīcau mahānaraḥ dāruṇāṃ vedanāṃ vedayāmāsuḥ | te ca sarve tasmāt karmāvaraṇāt parimuktāḥ

| tenaiva bodhisattvena mahāsattvena paripācitā anuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau | syātkhalu punaste mahāsthāmaprāpta kāṅkṣā vā vimatirvā vicikitsā vā - katame tena kālēna tena samayena te sattvā abhūvan ye te taṃ bodhisattvaṃ ptaḥsattvamullāpitavanta uccagghitavantaḥ? asyāmeva mahāsthāmaprāpta parśadi bhadrapālapramukhāṇi pañca bodhisattvaśatāni siṃhacandrāpramukhāṇi pañcabhikṣuṇīśatāni sugatacetanāpramukhāṇi pañcopāsikāśatāni sarvāṇyavaivartikāni kṛtāni anuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau | evamiyaṃ mahāsthāmaprāpta mahārthasya dharmaparyāyasya dhāraṇā vācanā deśanā bodhisattvānāṃ mahāsattvānāmanuttarāyāḥ samyaksaṃbodherāhārikā saṃvartate | tasmātarhi mahāsthāmaprāpta ayaṃ dharmaparyāyo bodhisattvairmahāsattvaistathāgate parinirvṛte abhīkṣṇāṃ dhārayitavyo vācayitavyo deśayitavyaḥ saṃprakāśayitavya iti | |

atha khalu bhagavāṃstasyāṃ velāyānimā gāthā abhāṣata -

atītamadhvānāmanusmarāmi bhīṣmasvaro rāja jino yadāsi /
mahānubhāvo naradevapūjitaḥ praṇāyako nāmaruyakṣarakṣasām // Saddhp_19.1 //
tasya jinasya parinirvṛtasya saddharma saṃkṣobha vrajanti paścime /
bhikṣū abhūṣi tada bodhisattvo nāmena so sadaparibhūta ucyate // Saddhp_19.2 //
upasaṃkramitvā tada bhikṣu anyān upalambhadṛṣṭina tathaiva bhikṣuṇī /
paribhāva mahyaṃ na kadācidasti yūyaṃ hi caryāṃ carathāgrabodhaye // Saddhp_19.3 //
evaṃ ca saṃśrāvayī nityakālaṃ ākrośa paribhāṣa sahanu teṣāṃ /
kālakriyāyāṃ samupasthitāyāṃ śrutaṃ idaṃ sūtramabhūṣi tena // Saddhp_19.4 //
akṛtvā kālaṃ tada paṇḍitena adhiṣṭhihitvā ca sudīrghamāyuh /
prakāśitaṃ sūtramidaṃ tadāsīt tahi śāsane tasya vināyakasya // Saddhp_19.5 //

[Vaidya 228]

te cāpi sarve bahu opalambhikā bodhīya tena paripācitāsīt /
tataścyavitvāna sa bodhisattvo ārāgayī buddhasahasrakṣaḥ // Saddhp_19.6 //
anupūrva puṇyena kṛtena tena prakāśayitvā imu sūtra nityam /
bodhiṃ sa saṃprāpta jinasya putro ahameva so śākyamunistadāsīt // Saddhp_19.7 //
ye cāpi bhikṣū tada opalambhikā yā bhikṣuṇī ye ca upāsakā vā /
upāsikāstatra ca yā tadāsīt ye bodhi saṃśrāvita paṇḍitena // Saddhp_19.8 //
te cāpi dṛṣṭvā bahubuddhakṣya ime ca te pañcaśatā anūnakāḥ /
tathaiva bhikṣuṇa ca bhikṣuṇī ca upāsikāścāpi mi mahya saṃmukham // Saddhp_19.9 //
sarve mayā śrāvita agradharmā te caiva sarve paripācitā me /
mayi nirvṛte cāpimi sarvi dhīrā imu dhārayiṣyanti ha sūtramagram // Saddhp_19.10 //
kalpāna kṣya bahubhīracintyairna kadācidetādṛśa dharma śrūyate /
buddhāna kṣīṣata caiva bhonti na ca te pimaṃ sūtra prakāśayanti // Saddhp_19.11 //
tasmācchrūṇitvā idamevarūpaṃ parikīrtitaṃ dharmu svayaṃ svayaṃbhūvā /
ārāgayitvā ca punaḥ punaścimaṃ prakāśayet sūtra mayīha nirvṛte // Saddhp_19.12 //

iti śrīśaddharmapuṇḍarīke dharmaparyāye sadāparibhūtaparivarto nāmaikonaviṃśatimaḥ ||

[Vaidya 229]

20. tathāgataddharyabhisamṣkāraparivartaḥ

atha khalu yāni tāni sāhasralokadhātuparamāṇurajaḥsamāni bodhisattvakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi
prṭhivīvivrebbhyo niṣkrāntāni, tāni sarvāṇi bhagavato 'bhīmukhamañjaliṃ pragṛhya
bhagavantametadūcuḥ - vayaṃ bhagavan imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ tathāgatasya parinirvṛtasya
sarvabuddhakṣetreṣu yāni yāni bhagavato buddhakṣetrāṇi, yatra yatra bhagavān parinirvṛto
bhaviṣyati, tatra tatra saṃprakāśayiṣyāmaḥ | arthino vayaṃ bhagavan anenaikavamudāreṇa
dharmaparyāyeṇa dhāraṇāya vācanāya deśanāya saṃprakāśanāya vā likhanāya ||

atha khalu mañjuśrīpramukhāni bahūni bodhisattvakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi yāni asyāṃ sahāyāṃ
lokadhātau vāstavyāni, bhikṣubhikṣuṇyupāsakopāsikā
devanāgayakṣagandharvāsuraḥgarūḍakinnaramahoragamanuṣyāmanuṣyāḥ, bahavaśca

gaṅgānadīvālikopamā bodhisattvā mahāsattvā bhagavantametadūcuḥ - vayamapi bhagavan imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ saṃprakāśayiṣyāmastathāgatasya parinirvṛtasya addaṣṭenātmabhāvena, bhagavan antarīkṣe sthitā ghoṣaṃ saṃśrāvayiṣyāmaḥ, anavaropitakuśalamūlānaṃ ca sattvānaṃ kuśalamūlānyavaropayiṣyāmaḥ ||

atha khalu bhagavānstasyāṃ velāyāṃ teṣāṃ paurvikāṇāṃ bodhisattvānaṃ mahāsattvānaṃ gaṇināṃ mahāgaṇināṃ gaṇācāryāṇāmekam pramukhaṃ viśiṣṭacāritraṃ nāma bodhisattvaṃ mahāsattvaṃ mahāgaṇinaṃ gaṇācāryamāmantrayāmāsa - sādhu sādhu viśiṣṭacāritra | evaṃ yuṣmābhiḥ karaṇīyamasya dharmaparyāyasyārthe | yūyaṃ tathāgatena paripācitāḥ ||

atha khalu bhagavān śākyamunistathāgataḥ sa ca bhagavān prabhūtaratnastathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ parinirvṛtaḥ stūpamadhye | siṃhāsanopaviṣṭau dvāvapi smitaṃ prāduṣkṛtaḥ, mukhavivarāntarābhyāṃ ca jihvendriyaṃ nirṇāmayataḥ | tābhyāṃ ca jihvendriyābhyāṃ yāvad brahmalokamanuprāpnutaḥ | tābhyāṃ ca jihvendriyābhyāṃ bahūni raśmikoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi niścāranti sma | tāsu ca raśmiṣvekaikasyā raśmerbahūni bodhisattvakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi niśceraḥ | suvarṇavarṇāḥ kāyairdvātriṃśadbhirmahāpuruṣalakṣaṇaiḥ samanvāgataḥ padmagarbhe siṃhāsane niṣaṇṇāḥ | te ca bodhisattvā digvidikṣu lokadhātuśatasahasreṣu viṣṭāḥ, sarvāsu digvidikṣvantarīkṣe sthitā dharmam deśayāmāsuḥ | yathaiva bhagavān śākyamunistathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddho jihvendriyeṇa ṛddhiprātihāryaṃ karoti prabhūtaratnaśca tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ tathaiva te sarve tathāgatā arhantaḥ samyaksaṃbuddhāḥ, ye te 'nyalokadhātukoṭīnayutaśatasahasrebhyo 'bhyāgatā ratnavṛkṣamūleṣu pṛthak pṛthak siṃhāsanopaviṣṭā jihvendriyeṇa ṛddhiprātihāryaṃ kurvanti ||

atha khalu bhagavān śākyamunistathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ te ca sarve tathāgatā arhantaḥ samyaksaṃbuddhāḥ tamṛddhayabhisamskāraṃ paripūrṇaṃ varṣāśatasahasraṃ kṛtavantaḥ | atha khalu varṣāśatasahasrasyātyayena te tathāgatā arhantaḥ samyaksaṃbuddhāstāni jihvendriyāni punarevopasaṃhṛtya ekasminneva kṣaṇalavamuhūrte samakālaṃ sarvairmahāsiṃhotkāśanaśabdaḥ kṛtaḥ, ekaścācchaṭāsaṃghātaśabdaḥ [Vaidya 230] kṛtaḥ | tena ca mahotkāśanaśabdena mahācchaṭāsaṃghātaśabdena yāvanti daśasu dikṣu buddhakṣetrakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi, tāni sarvāṇyākampitānyabhūvan, prakampitāni saṃprakampitāni calitāni pracalitāni saṃpracalitāni vedhitāni pravedhitāni saṃpravedhitāni | teṣu ca sarveṣu buddhakṣetreṣu yāvantaḥ sarvasattvā devanāgayakṣagandharvāsuraḥkinnaramahoragamanuṣyāmanuṣyāḥ, te 'pi sarve buddhānubhāvena tatrasthā evamimāṃ sahāṃ lokadhātuṃ paśyanti sma | tāni ca sarvatathāgatakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi ratnavṛkṣamūleṣu pṛthak pṛthak siṃhāsanopaviṣṭāni bhagavantaṃ ca śākyamuniṃ tathāgatamarhantaṃ samyaksaṃbuddhaṃ taṃ ca bhagavantaṃ prabhūtaratnaṃ tathāgatamarhantaṃ samyaksaṃbuddhaṃ parinirvṛtaṃ tasya mahāratnastūpasya madhye siṃhāsanopaviṣṭaṃ bhagavatā śākyamuninā tathāgatena sārđhaṃ niṣaṇṇāṃ tāśca tisraḥ parśadaḥ paśyanti sma | dṛṣtvā ca āścaryaprāptā adbhutaprāptā audbilyaprāptā abhūvan | evaṃ ca antarīkṣād ghoṣamaśrauṣuḥ - eṣa mārṣā aprameyāṇyasamkhyeyāni lokadhātukoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇyatikramya sahā nāma lokadhātuḥ | tasyāṃ śākyamunirnāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhāḥ | sa etarhi saddharmapuṇḍarīkaṃ nāma dharmaparyāyaṃ sūtrāntaṃ mahāvaipulyaṃ bodhisattvāvavādaṃ sarvabuddhaparigrahaṃ bodhisattvānaṃ mahāsattvānaṃ saṃprakāśayati | taṃ yūyamadhyāśayena anumodadvam, taṃ ca bhagavantaṃ śākyamuniṃ tathāgatamarhantaṃ samyaksaṃbuddhaṃ taṃ ca bhagavantaṃ prabhūtaratnaṃ tathāgatamarhantaṃ samyaksaṃbuddhaṃ namaskurudhvam | |

atha khalu te sarvasattvā imevaṃrūpamantarīkṣānnirghoṣaṃ śrutvā tatrasthā eva namo
bhagavate śākyamunaye tathāgatāyārhatē samyaksaṃbuddhāyeti vācaṃ bhāṣante sma añjaliṃ
pragṛhya | vividhāśca
puṣpadhūpagandhamālyavilepanacūrṇacivaracchatradhvajapatākāvaijayantyo yeneyaṃ sahā
lokadhātustena kṣipanti sma, nānavidhāni cābharaṇāni pindhāṇi hārārdhahāramañiratnānyapi
kṣipanti sma, bhagavataḥ śākyamuneḥ prabhūtaratnasya ca tathāgatasya pūjākarmaṇe, asya ca
saddharmapuṇḍarīkasya dharmaparyāyasya | tāśca
puṣpadhūpagandhamālyavilepanacūrṇacivaracchatradhvajapatākāvaijayantyaṣṭāni ca
hārārdhahāramañiratnāni kṣiptāni imāṃ sahāṃ lokadhātumāgacchanti sma | taiśca puṣpadhūpag
andhamālyavilepanacūrṇacivaracchatradhvajapatākāvaijayantīrāśibhirhārārdhahārairmañiratnai
śca asyāṃ sahāyāṃ lokadhātau sārddhaṃ tairanyarlokadhātukoṭīnayutaśatasahasrairekībhūtairye
teṣu tathāgatāḥ saṃniṣaṇṇāḥ, teṣu sarveṣu vaihāyase 'ntarīkṣe samantānmahāpuṣpavitānaṃ
parisaṃsthitamabhūt | |

atha khalu bhagavāṃstān viśiṣṭacāritrapramukhān bodhisattvān mahāsattvānāmantrayāmāsa -
acintyaprabhāvāḥ kulaputrāstathāgatā arhantaḥ samyaksaṃbuddhāḥ | bahūnyapyahaṃ
kulaputrāḥ kalpakōṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi asya dharmaparyāyasya parīndanārthaṃ
nānādharmapramukhairbahūnānuśaṃsān bhāṣeyam | na cāhaṃ guṇānāṃ pāraṃ gaccheyamasya
dharmaparyāyasya bhāṣamāṇaḥ | saṃkṣepeṇa kulaputrāḥ sarvabuddhavṛṣabhitā
sarvabuddharahasyaṃ sarvabuddhagambhīrasthānaṃ mayā asmin dharmaparyāye deśitam |
tasmātarhi kulaputrā yuṣmābhistathāgatasya parinirvṛtasya satkṛtya ayaṃ dharmaparyāyo
dhārayitavyo deśayitavyo likhitavyo vācayitavyaḥ prakāśayitavyo bhāvayitavyaḥ pūjayitavyaḥ |
[Vaidya 231] yasmiṃśca kulaputrāḥ pṛthivīpradeśe ayaṃ dharmaparyāyo vācyeta vā prakāśyeta vā
deśyeta vā likhyeta vā cintyeta vā bhāsyeta vā svādhyāyeta vā pustakagato vā tiṣṭhat ārāme vā
vihāre vā gr̥he vā vane vā nagare vā vṛkṣamūle vā prāsāde vā layane vā guhāyāṃ vā, tasmin
pṛthivīpradeśe tathāgatamudīśya caityaṃ kartavyam | tatasya hetoḥ? sarvatathāgatānāṃ hi sa
pṛthivīpradeśo bodhimāṇḍo veditavyaḥ | tasmiṃśca pṛthivīpradeśe sarvatathāgatā arhantaḥ
samyaksaṃbuddhā anuttarāṃ samyaksaṃbodhimabhisambuddhā iti veditavyam | tasmiṃśca
pṛthivīpradeśe sarvatathāgatairdharmacakraṃ pravartitam, tasmiṃścapṛthivīpradeśe
sarvatathāgatāḥ parinirvṛtā iti veditavyam | |

atha khalu bhagavāṃstasyāṃ velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

acintiyā lokahitāna dharmatā abhijñajñānasmi pratiṣṭhitānām /
ye ṛddhi darśenti anantacakṣuṣaḥ prāmodyahetoriha sarvadehinām // Saddhp_20.1 //
jihvendriyaṃ prāpiya brahmalokaṃ raśmīśahasrāṇi pramuñcamānāḥ /
āścaryabhūtā iha ṛddhidarśitāḥ te sarvi ye prasthita agrabodhau // Saddhp_20.2 //
utkāśitaṃ cāpi karonti buddhā ekācchaṭā ye ca karonti śabdām /
te vijñāpentī imu sarvalokaṃ daśo diśāyāṃ ima lokadhātum // Saddhp_20.3 //
etāni cānyāni ca prātihāryā guṇānnidarśenti hitānukampakāḥ /
kathaṃ nu te harṣita tasmi kāle dhāreyu sūtraṃ sugatasya nirvṛte // Saddhp_20.4 //
bahū pi kalpāna sahasrakōṭyo vadeya varṇaṃ sugatātmajanām /
ye dhārayiṣyantima sūtramagraṃ parinirvṛte lokavināyakaśmin // Saddhp_20.5 //
na teṣa paryanta bhavedguṇānāṃ ākāśadhātau hi yathā diśāsu /
acintiyā teṣā guṇā bhavanti ye sūtra dhārenti idaṃ śubhaṃ sadā // Saddhp_20.6 //
dṛṣṭo ahaṃ sarva ime ca nāyakā ayaṃ ca yo nirvṛtu lokanāyakaḥ /

[Vaidya 232]

ime ca sarve bahubodhisattvāḥ parśāśca catvāri anena dr̥ṣṭāḥ // Saddhp_20.7 //
 ahaṃ ca ārāgita tenihādyā ime ca ārāgita sarvi nāyakāḥ /
 ayaṃ ca yo nirvṛtako jinendro ye cāpi anye daśasū diśāsu // Saddhp_20.8 //
 anāgatātīta tathā ca buddhāḥ tiṣṭhanti ye cāpi daśasu ddiśāsu /
 te sarvi dr̥ṣṭāśca supūjitaśca bhavye yo dhārayi sūtrametat // Saddhp_20.9 //
 rahasyajñānaṃ puruṣottamānāṃ yaṃ bodhimaṇḍasmi vicintitāsīt /
 anucintayetso pi tu kṣiprameva yo dhārayet sūtrimu bhūta dharmam // Saddhp_20.10 //
 pratibhānu tasyāpi bhavedanantaṃ yathāpi vāyurna kahiṃci sajjati /
 dharme 'pi cārthe ca nirukti jānati yo dhārayet sūtramidaṃ viśiṣṭam // Saddhp_20.11 //
 anusaṃdhisūtrāṇa sadā prajānati saṃdhāya yaṃ bhāṣitu nāyakehi /
 parinirvṛtasyāpi vināyakasya sūtrāṇa so jānati bhutamārtham // Saddhp_20.12 //
 candropamaḥ sūryasamaḥ sa bhāti ālokapradyotakaraḥ sa bhoti /
 vicarantu so medini tena tena samādapetī bahubodhisattvān // Saddhp_20.13 //
 tasmāddhi ye paṇḍita bodhisattvāḥ śrutvānimānīddaśā ānuśaṃsān /
 dhāreyu sūtraṃ mama nirvṛtasya na teṣa bodhāya bhaveta saṃśayaḥ // Saddhp_20.14 //
 iti śrīsaddharmapuṇḍarīke dharmaparyāye tathāgataddharyabhisam̐skāraparivarto nāma
 viṃśatitamaḥ ||

[Vaidya 233]

21. dhāraṇīparivartaḥ

atha khalu bhaiṣajyarājo bodhisattvo mahāsattva utthāyāsanādekāmsamuttarāsaṅgaṃ kṛtvā
 dakṣiṇaṃ jānumaṇḍalaṃ pṛthivyāṃ pratiṣṭhāpya yena bhagavāṃstenāñjaliṃ praṇamya
 bhagavantametadavocat kiyad bhagavan sa kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā puṇyaṃ prasavet, ya imaṃ
 saddharmapuṇḍarīkaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ dhārayet, kāyagataṃ vā pustakagataṃ vā kṛtvā?
 evamukte bhagavān bhaiṣajyarājaṃ bodhisattvaṃ mahāsattvametadavocat - yaḥ kaścīd
 bhaiṣajyarāja kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā aśītigaṅgānadivālikāsamāni
 tathāgatakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi satkuryād gurukuryānmānayet pūjayet, takim manyase
 bhaiṣajyarāja kiyatkulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā tatonidānaṃ bahu puṇyaṃ prasavet? bhaiṣajyarājo
 bodhisattvo mahāsattva āha - bahu bhagavan, bahu sugata | bhagavānāha - ārocayāmi te
 bhaiṣajyarāja, prativedayāmi | yaḥ kaścīd bhaiṣajyarāja kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā asmāt
 saddharmapuṇḍarīkāddharmaparyāyādantaśa ekāmapī catuṣpadīgāthāṃ dhārayet, vācayet,
 paryavāpnuyāt, pratipattyā ca saṃpādayet, ataḥ sa bhaiṣajyarāja kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā
 tatonidānaṃ bahutaraṃ puṇyaṃ prasavet ||

atha khalu bhaiṣajyarājo bodhisattvo mahāsattvastasyāṃ velāyāṃ bhagavantametadavocat -
 dāsyāmo vayaṃ bhagavaṃsteṣāṃ kulaputrāṇāṃ kuladuhitṛṇāṃ vā yeṣāmayāṃ
 saddharmapuṇḍarīko dharmaparyāyaḥ kāyagato vā syāt, pustakagato vā, rakṣāvaraṇaguptaye
 dhāraṇīmantrapadāni | tadyathā -

anye manye mane mamane citte carite same samitā viśānte mukte muktatame same aviṣame
 samasame jaye kṣaye akṣaye akṣiṇe śānte samite dhāraṇi ālokabhāṣe pratyavekṣaṇi nidhiru
 abhyantaraniviṣṭe abhyantarapāriśuddhimutkule araḍe paraḍe sukāṅkṣi asamasame
 buddhavilokite dharmaparīkṣite saṃghanirghoṣaṇi nirghoṇi bhayābhayaviśodhani mantre

mantrākṣayate rute rutakauśalye akṣaye akṣayavanatāye vakkule valoḍra amanyanatāye svāhā ||

imāni bhagavan mantradhāraṇīpadāni

dvāṣaṣṭibhirgaṅgānadīvālikāsamairbuddhairbhagavadbhirbhāṣitāni | te sarve buddhā

bhagavantastena drugdhāḥ syuḥ, ya evaṃrūpān dharmabhāṇakānevaṃrūpān

sūtrāntadhāraṇakānatikrāmet ||

atha khalu bhagavān bhaiṣajyarājāya bodhisattvāya mahāsattvāya sādhu karamadāt sādhu sādhu

bhaiṣajyarāja, sattvānāmarthaḥ kṛtaḥ | dhāraṇīpadāni bhāṣitāni sattvānāmanukampāmupādaya |

rakṣāvaraṇaguptiḥ kṛtā ||

atha khalu pradānaśūro bodhisattvo mahāsattvo bhagavantametadavocat - ahamapi bhagavan

evaṃrūpānām dharmabhāṇakānāmarthāya dhāraṇīpadāni dāsyāmi, yatteṣāmevaṃrūpānām

dharmabhāṇakānām na kaścidavatāraprekṣi avatāragaveṣi avatāraṃ lapyate | tadyathā yakṣo vā

rākṣaso vā pūtano vā kṛtyo vā kumbhāṇḍo vā preto vā avatāraprekṣi avatāragaveṣi avatāraṃ na

lapyata iti ||

[Vaidya 234]

atha khalu pradānaśūro bodhisattvo mahāsattvastasyām velāyāmimāni dhāraṇīmantrapadāni

bhāṣate sma | tadyathā -

jvale mahājvale ukke tukke mukke aḍe aḍāvati nṛtye nṛtyāvati iṭṭini viṭṭini ciṭṭini nṛtyani nṛtyāvati

svāhā ||

imāni bhagavan dhāraṇīpadāni gaṅgānadīvālikāsamaistathāgatairarhadbhiḥ

samyaksaṃbuddhairbhāṣitāni, anumoditāni ca | te sarve tathāgatāstena drugdhāḥ syuḥ,

yastānevaṃrūpān dharmabhāṇakānatikrameta ||

atha khalu vaiśravaṇo mahārājo bhagavantametadavocat - ahamapi bhagavan dhāraṇīpadāni

bhāṣiṣye teṣām dharmabhāṇakānām hitāya sukhāya anukampāyai rakṣāvaraṇaguptaye ||

tadyathā -

aṭṭe taṭṭe naṭṭe vanaṭṭe anaḍe nāḍi kunaḍi svāhā ||

ebhirbhagavan dhāraṇīpadaisteṣām dharmabhāṇakānām pudgalānām rakṣām karomi,

yojanaśatāccāhaṃ teṣām kulaputrānām kuladuhitṛṇām ca evaṃrūpānām sūtrāntadhāraṇakānām

rakṣā kṛtā bhaviṣyati, svastyayanam kṛtam bhaviṣyati ||

atha khalu virūḍhako mahārājo tasyāmeva parṣadi saṃnipatito 'bhūt saṃniṣaṇṇaśca

kumbhāṇḍakoṭīnayutaśatasahasraiḥ parivṛtaḥ puraskṛtaḥ | sa

utthāyāsanādekāṃsamuttarāsaṅgam kṛtvā yena bhagavāṃstenāñjaliṃ praṇāmya

bhagavantametadavocat - ahamapi bhagavan dhāraṇīpadāni bhāṣiṣye bahujaṇahitāya | teṣām ca

tathārūpānām dharmabhāṇakānāmevaṃrūpānām sūtrāntadhāraṇakānām rakṣāvaraṇaguptaye

dhāraṇīmantrapadāni | tadyathā -

agaṇe gaṇe gauri gandhāri caṇḍāli mātaṅgi pukkasi saṃkule vrūsali sisi svāhā ||

imāni tāni bhagavan dhāraṇīmantrapadāni, yāni dvācatvāriṃśadbhirbuddhakoṭībhirbhāṣitāni | te

sarve tena drugdhāḥ syuḥ, yastānevaṃrūpān dharmabhāṇakānatikrameta ||

atha khalu lambā ca nāma rākṣasī vilambā ca nāma rākṣasī kūṭadantī ca nāma rākṣasī puṣpadantī

ca nāma rākṣasī makuṭadantī ca nāma rākṣasī keśinī ca nāma rākṣasī acalā ca nāma rākṣasī

mālādhārī ca nāma rākṣasī kuntī ca nāma rākṣasī sarvasattvojoḥārī ca nāma rākṣasī hṛitī ca nḥma

rākṣasī saputraparivṛhṛ ethḥ sarvḥ rākṣasyo yena bhagavḥmstenopasaṃkrhntḥ | upasaṃkramya
sarvḥstḥ rākṣasya ekasvareṇa bhagavantametadavocaṇ - vayamapi
bhagavaṃsteṣḥmevaṃrūpṇḥṇṃ sūtrḥntadhḥrakḥṇṇṃ dharmabhḥṇakḥṇṇṃ rakṣḥvaraṇaguptiṃ
kariṣyḥmaḥ, svastyayanam ca kariṣyḥmaḥ | yathḥ teṣḥṃ dharmabhḥṇakḥṇṇṃ na
kaścīdavatḥraprekṣi avatḥragaveṣi avatḥraṃ lapsyatīti ||

atha khalu tāḥ sarvā rākṣasya ekasvareṇa samaṃ saṃgītyā bhagavata imāni dhāraṇīmantrapadāni
prayacchanti sma | tadyathā -[Vaidya 235]

iti me iti me iti me iti me iti me | nime nime nime nime nime | ruhe ruhe ruhe ruhe ruhe | stuhe
stuhe stuhe stuhe svāhā |

imaṃ śīrṣaṃ samāruhya mā kaścīd drohī bhavatu dharmabhāṇakānāṃ yakṣo vā rākṣaso vā preto
vā piśāco vā pūtano vā kṛtyo va vetālo vā kumbhāṇḍo vā stabdho vā omārako vā ostārako vā
apasmārako vā yakṣakṛtyo vā amanuṣyakṛtyo vā manuṣyakṛtyo vā ekāhiko vā dvaitīyako vā
traitīyako vā caturthako vā nityajvaro vā viṣamajvaro vā | antaśaḥ svapnāntaragatasyāpi strīrūpāṇi
vā puruṣarūpāṇi vā dārakarūpāṇi vā dārikārūpāṇi vā vihetḥhāṃ kuryuḥ, nedaṃ sthānaṃ vidyate ||

atha khalu tā rākṣasya evasvareṇa samaṃ saṃgītyā bhagavantamābhīrgāthābhiradhyabhāṣanta -

saptadhāsyā sphuṭenmūrdhā arjakasyeva mañjarī /
ya imaṃ mantra śrutvā vai atikrāmeddharmabhāṇakam // Saddhp_21.1 //
yā gatirmātrghātīnāṃ pitṛghātīna yā gatiḥ /
tāṃ gatiṃ pratigacchedyo dharmabhāṇakamatikramet // Saddhp_21.2 //
yā gatistilapīdānāṃ tilakūṭānāṃ ca yā gatiḥ /
tāṃ gatiṃ pratigacchedyo dharmabhāṇakamatikramet // Saddhp_21.3 //
yā gatistulakūṭānāṃ kāmasyakūṭāna yā gatiḥ /
tāṃ gatiṃ pratigacchedyo dharmabhāṇakamatikramet // Saddhp_21.4 //

evamuktṛvā tāḥ kuntipramukhā rākṣasyo bhagavantametadūcuḥ - vayamapi
bhagavaṃsteṣāmevaṃrūpāṇāṃ dharmabhāṇakānāṃ rakṣāṃ kariṣyāmaḥ, svastyayanam
daṇḍaparihāraṃ viśadūṣaṇam kariṣyāmaḥ iti | evamukte bhagavāṃstā rākṣasya etadavocaṇ - sādhu
sādhu bhagīnyaḥ | yad yūyaṃ teṣāṃ dharmabhāṇakānāṃ rakṣāvaraṇaguptiṃ kariṣyadhve ye 'sya
dharmaparyāyasya antaśo nāmadheyamātramapi dhārayiṣyanti | kaḥ punarvādo ya imaṃ
dharmaparyāyaṃ sakalasamāptaṃ dhārayiṣyanti, pustakagataṃ vā satkuryuḥ
puṣpadhūpagandhamālyavilepanacūrṇacīvaracchatradhvajapatākāvaijayantībhistailapradīpairvā
ghṛtapradīpairvā gandhatailapradīpairvā campakatailapradīpairvā vārṣikatailapradīpairvā
utpalatailapradīpairvā sumanātailapradīpairvā iddaśairbahuvidhaiḥ pūjāvidhānaśatasahasraiḥ
satkariṣyanti gurukariṣyanti, te tvayā kunti saparivārayā rakṣitavyāḥ ||

asmin khalu punardhāraṇīparivarte nirdīśyamāne aṣṭāṣaṣṭīnāṃ
prāṇisahasrāṇāmanutpattikadharmakṣāntipratilābho 'bhūt |

iti śrīśaddharmapuṇḍarīke dharmaparyāye dhāraṇīparivarto nāmaikaviṃśatimaḥ ||

[Vaidya 236]

22. bhaiṣajyarājapūrvayogaparivartaḥ

atha khalu nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijño bodhisattvo mahāsattvo bhagavantametadavocat - kena kāreṇena bhagavan bhaiṣajyarājo bodhisattvo mahāsattvo 'syāṃ sahāyāṃ lokadhātau pravicarati, bahūni cāsya bhagavan duṣkarakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi saṃdrśyante? tatsādhu bhagavān deśayatu tathāgato 'rhan samyaksambuddho bhaiṣajyarājasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya yat kiṃciccaryāpradeśamātram, yacchrutvā devanāgayakṣagandharvāsuraragaruḍaki nnaramahoragamanuṣyāmanuṣyāstadanyalokadhātuvāgatāśca bodhisattvā mahāsattvā ime ca mahāśrāvakāḥ śrutvā sarve prītāstuṣṭā udagrā āttamanaso bhaveyuriti ||

atha khalu bhagavān nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya adhyeṣaṇāṃ viditvā tasyāṃ velāyāṃ nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñāṃ bodhisattvaṃ mahāsattvametadavocat - bhūtapurvaṃ kulaputra atīte 'dhvani gaṅgānadīvālikāsamaḥ kalpairyadāsīt | tena kālena tena samayena candrasūryavimalaprabhāsaśrīrñāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksambuddho loka udapādividyācaraṇasaṃpannaḥ sugato lokavidanuttaraḥ puruṣadamyasārathiḥ śāstā devānāṃ ca manuṣyāṇāṃ ca buddho bhagavān | tasya khalu punarnakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña bhagavataścandrasūryavimalaprabhāsaśrīyastathāgatasyārhataḥ samyaksambuddhasya aśītikotyo bodhisattvānāṃ mahāsattvānāṃ mahāsaṃnipāto 'bhūt dvāsapṭatigaṅgānadīvālikāsamāścāsya śrāvakasamnipāto 'bhūt | apagamātṛgrāmaṃ ca tatpravacanamabhūt, apagatanirayatiryagyonipretāsarakāyaṃ samaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ pāṇitalajātaṃ ca tadbuddhakṣetramabhūt, divyavaidūryamayabhūmibhāgaṃ ratnacandanavṛkṣasamalakṛtaṃ ca ratnajālasamīritaṃ ca avasaktapaṭṭadāmābhipralambitaṃ ca ratnagandhaghāṭikānīrdhūpitaṃ ca | sarveṣu ca ratnavṛkṣamūleṣu iṣukṣepamānamātre ratnavyomakāni saṃsthitānyabhūvan | sarveṣu ca ratnavyomakamūrdhneṣu koṭīśataṃ devaputrāṇāṃ tūryatālāvacarasaṃgītisaṃprabhāṇitena avasthitamabhūt tasya bhagavataścandrasūryavimalaprabhāsaśrīyastathāgatasyārhataḥ samyaksambuddhasya pūjākarmaṇe | sa ca bhagavānimaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarikaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ teṣāṃ mahāśrāvakāṇāṃ teṣāṃ ca bodhisattvānāṃ mahāsattvānāṃ vistareṇa saṃprakāśayati sma, sarvasattvapriyadarśanaṃ bodhisattvaṃ mahāsattvamadhiṣṭhānaṃ kṛtvā | tasya khalu punarnakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña bhagavataścandrasūryavimalaprabhāsaśrīyastathāgatasyārhataḥ samyaksambuddhasya dvācatvāriṃśatkalpasahasrāṇyāyuspramāṇamabhūt, teṣāṃ ca bodhisattvanāṃ mahāsattvānāṃ teṣāṃ ca mahāśrāvakāṇāṃ tāvadevāyuspramāṇamabhūt | sa ca sarvasattvapriyadarśano bodhisattvo mahāsattvastasya bhagavataḥ pravacane duṣkaracaryābhiyukto 'bhūt | sa dvādaśavarṣasahasrāṇi caṃkramābhīruḍho 'bhūt, mahāvīryārambheṇa yogābhiyukto

'bhūt | sa dvādaśānāṃ varṣasahasrāṇāmatyayena sarvarūpasamdarśanaṃ nāma samādhiṃ pratilabhate sma | sahapratilambhācca tasya samādheḥ sa sarvasattvapriyadarśano bodhisattvo mahāsattvastuṣṭā udagra āttamanāḥ pramuditāḥ prītisaumanasyajātastasyāṃ velāyāmevaṃ cintayāmāsa - imaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarikaṃ dharmaparyāyamāgamyā ayaṃ mayā sarvarūpasamdarśanaḥ [Vaidya 237] samādhiḥ pratilabdhaḥ | tasyāṃ velāyāṃ sa sarvasattvapriyadarśano bodhisattvo mahāsattva evaṃ cintayati sma - yannvahaṃ bhagavataścandrasūryavimalaprabhāsaśrīyastathāgatasya pūjāṃ kuryāmū, asya ca saddharmapuṇḍarikasya dharmaparyāyasya | sa tasyāṃ velāyāṃ tathārūpaṃ samādhiṃ samāpannaḥ yasya samādheḥ samanantarasaṃpannasya sarvasattvapriyadarśanasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya, adya tāvadevoparyandarīkṣānmāndāravamahāmāndāravāṇāṃ puṣpāṇāṃ mahantaṃ puṣpavarṣamabhipravṛṣṣam | kālānusāricandanameghaḥ kṛtaḥ |

uragasāracandanavarṣanabhipravṛṣṭam | tādrśī ca nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña sā
gandhajātīḥ, yasyā ekaḥ karṣa imāṃ sahāloka dhātum mūlyena kṣamati ||

atha khalu punarnakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña sa sarvasattvapriyadarśano bodhisattvo
mahāsattvaḥ smṛtimān samprajānamstasmāt samādhervyudatiṣṭhat | vyutthāya caivam
ciantayāmāsa - na tadarddhiprātihāryasamdarśanena bhagavataḥ pūjā kṛtā bhavati, yathā
ātmabhāvaparityāgeneti | atha khalu punarnakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña sa
sarvasattvapriyadarśano bodhisattvo mahāsattvastasyām velāyāmagaruturuṣkakundurukarasam
bhakṣayati sma, campakatailam ca pibati sma | tena khalu punarnakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña
paryāyeṇa tasya sarvasattvapriyadarśanasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya satatasamitam
gandham bhakṣayataścampakatailam ca pibato dvādaśa varṣānyatikrāntānyabhūvan | atha khalu
nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña sa sarvasattvapriyadarśano bodhisattvo mahāsattvasteṣām
dvādaśānām varṣānāmatyayena tam svamātmabhāvam divyairvastraiḥ pariveṣṭaya
gandhatailaplutam kṛtvā svakamadhiṣṭhānamakarot | svakamadhiṣṭhānam kṛtvā svam kāyam
prajvālayāmāsa tathāgatasya pūjākarmaṇe, asya ca saddharmapuṇḍarikasya dharmaparyāyasya
pūjārtham | atha khalu nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña tasya sarvasattvapriyadarśanasya
bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya tābhiḥ kāyapradīpaprabhājvālābhiraśītigaṅgānadīvālikāsamā
loka dhātavaḥ sphuṭā abhuvan | tāsu ca loka dhātuṣu aśītigaṅgānadīvālikāsamā eva buddhā
bhagavantaste sarve sādhu kārām dadanti sma - sādhu sādhu kulaputra, sādhu khalu punastvam
kulaputra, ayaṃ sa bhūto bodhisattvānām mahāsattvānām vīryārambhaḥ | iyaṃ sā bhūtā
tathāgatapūjā dharmapūjā | na tathā
puṣpadhūpagandhamālyavilepanacūrṇacivaracchatradhvajapatākāpūjā, nāpyāmiṣapūjā
nāpyuragasāracandanapūjā | iyaṃ tatkulaputra agrapradānam | na tathā rājyaparityāgadānam na
priyaputrabhāryāparityāgadānam | iyaṃ punaḥ kulaputra viśiṣṭā agrā varā pravarā prāṇitā
dharmapūjā, yo 'yamātmabhāvaparityāgaḥ | atha khalu punarnakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña te
buddhā bhagavanta imāṃ vācam bhāṣitvā tūṣṇīmabhūvan ||

tasya khalu punarnakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña sarvasattvapriyadarśanātmabhāvasya dīpyato
dvādaśa varṣasātānyatikrāntānyabhūvan, na ca praśamaṃ gacchati sma | sa paścāddvādaśānām
varṣasātānāmatyayāt praśānto 'bhūt | sa khalu punarnakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña
sarvasattvapriyadarśano bodhisattvo mahāsattva evaṃrūpām tathāgatapūjām ca dharmapūjām ca
kṛtvā tataścyutastasyaiva bhagavataścandrasūryavimalaprabhāsaśriyastathāgatasyārthataḥ
samyaksambuddhasya pravacane rājño vimaladattasya grhe [Vaidya 238] upapanna aupapādikah |
utsaṅge paryāṅkeṇa prādurbhūto 'bhūt | samanantaropapannaśca khalu punaḥ sa
sarvasattvapriyadarśano bodhisattvo mahāsattvastasyām velāyām svamātpitarau
gāthayādhyabhāṣata -

ayaṃ mamā caṃkramu rājaśreṣṭha yasmin mayā sthitva samādhi labdhaḥ /

vīryam dṛḍham ārabhitam mahāvratam parityajitvā priyamātmabhāvam // Saddhp. 22.1 //

atha khalu nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña sa sarvasattvapriyadarśano bodhisattvo mahāsattva
imāṃ gāthām bhāṣitvā svamātpitarāvetadavocat - adyāpyamba tāta sa
bhagavāṃścandrasūryavimalaprabhāsaśrīstathāgato 'rhan samyaksambuddha etarhi tiṣṭhati
dhriyate yāpayati dharmaṃ deśayati, yasya mayā
bhagavataścandrasūryavimalaprabhāsaśriyastathāgatasya pūjām kṛtvā sarvarutakausālyadhāraṇī
pratilabdhā, ayaṃ ca saddharmapuṇḍariko dharmaparyāyo 'śitibhīrgāthākoṭīnayutaśatasahasraiḥ
kaṅkaraiśca vivaraiśca akṣobhyaiśca tasya bhagavato 'ntikācchruto 'bhūt | sādhu amba tāta
gamiṣyāmyaham tasya bhagavato 'ntikam, tasmiṃśca gatvā bhūyastasya bhagavataḥ pūjām
kariṣyāmīti | atha khalu nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña sa sarvasattvapriyadarśano bodhisattvo

mahāsattvastasyāṃ velāyāṃ saptatālamātraṃ vaihāyasamabhyudgamyā saptaratnamaye kūṭāgāre
paryāṅkamābhujya tasya bhagavataḥ sakāśamupasaṃkrāntaḥ | upasaṃkramya tasya bhagavataḥ
pādaḥ śirasābhivandya taṃ bhagavantaṃ saptakṛtvāḥ pradakṣiṇīkṛtya yena sa
bhagavāṃstenāñjalim praṇāmya taṃ bhagavantaṃ namaskṛtvā anayā gāthāyābhiṣṭauti sma -

suvimalavadanā narendra dhīrā tava prabha rājatiyaṃ daśaddiśāsu /

tubhya sugata kṛtvā agrapūjāṃ ahamiha āgatu nātha darśanāya // Saddhp_22.2 //

atha khalu nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña sa sarvasattvapriyadarśano bodhisattvo
mahāsattvastasyāṃ velāyānimamāṃ gāthāṃ bhāṣitvā taṃ bhagavantaṃ
candrasūryavimalaprabhāśāriyaṃ saṃkusumitābhijña sa
bhagavāṃścandrasūryavimalaprabhāśāśrīstathāgato 'rhan samyaksambuddhastam
sarvasattvapriyadarśanaṃ bodhisattvaṃ mahāsattvametaadvocat - parinirvāṇakālasamayo me
kulaputra anuprāptaḥ, kṣayāntakālo me kulaputra anuprāptaḥ | tadgaccha tvaṃ kulaputra, mama
mañcaṃ prajñāpayasva, parinirvāyīṣyāmīti | |

atha khalu nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña sa
bhagavāṃścandrasūryavimalaprabhāśāśrīstathāgatastam sarvasattvapriyadarśanaṃ bodhisattvaṃ
mahāsattvametaadvocat - idaṃ ca te kulaputra śāsanamanuparindāmi, [Vaidya 239] imāṃśca
bodhisattvān mahāsattvān, imāṃśca mahāśrāvakān, imāṃ ca buddhabodhim, imāṃ ca
lokadhātum, imāni ca ratnavyomakāni, imāni ca ratnavṛkṣāni, imāṃśca devaputrān,
mamopasthāyakānanuparindāmi | parinirvṛtasya ca me kulaputra ye dhātavastānanuparindāmi |
ātmanā ca tvayā kulaputra mama dhātūnāṃ vipulā pūjā kartavyā | vaistārikāśca te dhātavaḥ
kartavyāḥ | stūpānāṃ ca bahūni sahasrāṇi kartavyāni | atha khalu
nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña sa bhagavāṃścandrasūryavimalaprabhāśāśrīstathāgato 'rhan
samyaksambuddhastam sarvasattvapriyadarśanaṃ bodhisattvaṃ mahāsattvamevamanuṣiṣya
tasyāmeva rātryāṃ paścime yāme anupadhiṣeṣe nirvāṇadhātau parinirvṛto 'bhūt | |

atha khalu nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña sa sarvasattvapriyadarśano bodhisattvo
mahāsattvastam bhagavanta candrasūryavimalaprabhāśāriyaṃ tathāgataṃ parinirvṛtaṃ viditvā
uragasāracandanacittāṃ kṛtvā taṃ tathāgatātmanabhāvaṃ saṃprajvālayāmāsa | dagdham niśantaṃ
ca tathāgatātmanabhāvaṃ viditvā tato dhātūn grhītvā rodati krandati paridevate sma | atha khalu
nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña sa sarvasattvapriyadarśano bodhisattvo mahāsattvo ruditvā
kranditvā paridevitvā saptaratnamayāni caturaśītikumbhasahasrāṇi kārayitvā teṣu
tāmstathāgatadhātūn prakṣipyā saptaratnamayāni caturaśītitūpasahasrāṇi pratiṣṭhāpayāmāsa,
yāvad brahmalokamuccaistvena, chatrāvalisamalaṃkṛtāni paṭṭaghaṇṭāsamīritāni ca | sa tāt
stūpān pratiṣṭhāpya evaṃ cintayāmāsa - kṛtā mayā tasya
bhagavataścandrasūryavimalaprabhāśāśrīstathāgatasya dhātūnāṃ pūjā | ataśca bhūya uttari
viśiṣṭatarāṃ tathāgatadhātūnāṃ pūjāṃ kariṣyāmīti | atha khalu
punarnakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña sa sarvasattvapriyadarśano bodhisattvo mahāsattvastam
sarvāvantam bodhisattvagaṇam tāmśca mahāśrāvakāmstāmśca
devanāgayakṣagandharvāsuraḥ suragaruḍakinnaramahoragamanuṣyāmanuṣyagaṇānāmantrayāmāsa -
sarve yūyaṃ kulaputrāḥ samanvāharadhvam | tasya bhagavato dhātūnāṃ pūjāṃ kariṣyāmi iti |
atha khalu nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña sa sarvasattvapriyadarśano bodhisattvo
mahāsattvastasyāṃ velāyāṃ teṣāṃ caturaśītīnāṃ tathāgatadhātustūpasahasrāṇāṃ
purastācchatapunyavicitritaṃ svaṃ bāhumādīpayāmāsa | ādīpya ca dvāsaptativarṣasahasrāṇi
teṣāṃ tathāgatadhātustūpānāṃ pūjāmakarot | pūjāṃ ca kurvātā tasyāḥ parṣado 'saṃkhyeyāni
śrāvakakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi vinītāni | sarvaiśca tairbodhisattvaiḥ
sarvarūpasamdarśanasamādhīḥ pratilabdho 'bhūt | |

atha khalu nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña sa sarvāvān bodhisattvagaṇaḥ, te ca sarve mahāśrāvakāḥ, taṃ sarvasattvapriyadarśanaṃ bodhisattvaṃ mahāsattvamaṅgaḥiṇaṃ dṛṣṭvā aśrumukhā rudantaḥ krandantaḥ paridevamānāḥ parasparametadūcuḥ - ayaṃ sarvasattvapriyadarśano bodhisattvo mahāsattvo 'smākamācāryo 'nuśāsakaḥ | so 'yaṃ sāmpratamaṅgaḥiṇo bāhuhīnaḥ samvṛtta iti | atha khalu nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña sa sarvasattvapriyadarśano bodhisattvo mahāsattvastān bodhisattvāmstāmśca mahāśrāvakāmstāmśca devaputrānāmantrayāmāsa - mā yūyaṃ kulaputrā māmaṅgaḥiṇaṃ dṛṣṭvā rudata, mā [Vaidya 240] kradanta, mā paridevadhvam | eṣo 'haṃ kulaputrā ye keciddaśasu dikṣu anantāparyantāsu lokadhātuṣu buddhā bhagavantastiṣṭhanti dhriyante yāpayanti, tān sarvān buddhān bhagavataḥ sākṣiṇaḥ kṛtvā teṣāṃ purataḥ sattvādhiṣṭhānaṃ karomi, yena satyena satyavacanena svaṃ mama bāhuṃ tathāgatapūjākarmaṇe parityajya suvarṇavarṇo me kāyo bhaviṣyati | tena satyena satyavacanena ayaṃ mama bāhuryathāpaurāṇo bhavatu, iyaṃ ca mahāprthivī śaḍvikāraṃ prakampatu, antarīkṣagatāśca devaputrā mahāpuṣpavarṣaṃ pravarṣantu | atha khalu nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña samanantarakṛte 'smin satyādhiṣṭhāne tena sarvasattvapriyadarśanena bodhisattvena mahāsattvena, atha khalviyaṃ trisāhasramahāsāhasrī lokadhātuḥ śaḍvikāraṃ prakampitā, uparyantarīkṣācca mahāpuṣpavarṣamabhipravarṣitam | tasya ca sarvasattvapriyadarśanasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya sa bāhuryathāpaurāṇaḥ samsthito 'bhūt, yaduta tasyaiva bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya jñānabalādhānena puṇyabalādhānena ca | syāt khalu punaste nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña kāṅkṣā vā vimatirvā vicikitsā vā - anyaḥ sa tena kālena tena samayena sarvasattvapriyadarśano bodhisattvo mahāsattvo 'bhūt? na khalu punaste nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña evaṃ draṣṭavyam | tatasya hetoḥ? ayaṃ sa nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña bhaiṣajyarājo bodhisattvo mahāsattvastena kālena tena samayena sarvasattvapriyadarśano bodhisattvo mahāsattvo 'bhūt | iyanti nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña bhaiṣajyarājo bodhisattvo mahāsattvo duṣkarakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi karoti,

ātmabhāvaparityāgāmśca karoti | bahutaraṃ khalvapi sa nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña bodhisattvayānasamprasthitaḥ kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā imāmanuttarāṃ samyaksambodhimākāṅkṣamāṇo yaḥ pādāṅguṣṭhaṃ tathāgatacaityeṣvādīpayet | ekāṃ hastāṅgulim pādāṅgulim vā ekāṅgaṃ vā bāhumādīpayet, bodhisattvayānasamprasthitaḥ sa kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā bahutaraṃ puṇyābhisamskāraṃ prasavati | na tveva rājyaparityāgānna priyaputraduhitṛbhāryāparityāgānna trisāhasramahāsāhasrīlokadhātōḥ savanasamudraparvatotsasarastaḍāgakūpārāmāyāḥ parityāgāt | yaśca khalu punarnakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña bodhisattvayānasamprasthitaḥ kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā imāṃ trisāhasramahāsāhasrīm lokadhātum saptaratnaparipūrṇaṃ kṛtvā sarvabuddhabodhisattvaśrāvakaḥ pratyekabuddhebhyaḥ dānaṃ dadyāt, sa nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā tāvat puṇyaṃ prasavati, yāvat sa kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā yaḥ itaḥ saddharmapuṇḍarīkāddharmaparyāyādantaśaścatuspādikāmapi gāthāṃ dhārayet, imaṃ tasya bahutaraṃ puṇyābhisamskāraṃ vadāmi | na tvevaṃ imāṃ trisāhasramahāsāhasrīm lokadhātum saptaratnaparipūrṇaṃ kṛtvā dānaṃ dadatastasya sarvabuddhabodhisattvaśrāvakaḥ pratyekabuddhebhyaḥ | |

tadyathāpi nāma nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña sarveśāmutsasaraṣṭāgānāṃ mahāsamudro mūrdhaprāptaḥ, evameva nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña sarveśāṃ tathāgatabhāṣitānāṃ sūtrāntānāmayaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīko dharmaparyāyo mūrdhaprāptaḥ | tadyathāpi nāma nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña sarveśāṃ kālaparvatānāṃ cakravālānāṃ mahācakravālānāṃ ca sumeruḥ parvatarājo mūrdhaprāptaḥ, evameva nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijña [Vaidya 241] ayaṃ

saddharmapuṇḍarīko dharmaparyāyaḥ sarveṣāṃ tathāgatabhāṣitānāṃ sūtrāntānāṃ rājā mūrdhaprāptaḥ | tadyathāpi nāma nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñā sarveṣāṃ nakṣatranāṃ candramāḥ prabhākaro 'graprāptaḥ, evameva nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñā sarveṣāṃ tathāgatabhāṣitānāṃ sūtrāntānāmayaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīko dharmaparyāyaścandrakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrātirekaprabhākaro 'graprāptaḥ | tadyathāpi nāma nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñā sūryamaṇḍalaṃ sarvaṃ tamondhakāraṃ vidhamati, evameva nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñā ayaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīko dharmaparyāyaḥ sarvākuśalatamondhakāraṃ vidhamati | tadyathāpi nāma nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñā trāyastriṃśānāṃ devānāṃ śakro devānāmindraḥ, evameva nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñā ayaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīko dharmaparyāyaḥ sarveṣāṃ tathāgatabhāṣitānāṃ sūtrāntānāmindraḥ | tadyathāpi nāma nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñā brahmā sahāṃpatiḥ sarveṣāṃ brahmakāyikānāṃ devānāṃ rājā brahmaloce pitṛkāryaṃ karoti, evameva nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñā ayaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīko dharmaparyāyaḥ sarveṣāṃ sattvānāṃ śaikṣāśaikṣānāṃ ca sarvaśrāvakānāṃ pratyekabuddhānāṃ bodhisattvayānasamprasthitānāṃ ca pitṛkāryaṃ karoti | tadyathāpi nāma nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñā sarvabālapṛthagjanānatikrāntaḥ srotaāpannaḥ sakṛdāgāmī anāgāmī arhan pratyekabuddhaśca, evameva nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñā ayaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīko dharmaparyāyaḥ sarvāṃstathāgatabhāṣitānāṃ sūtrāntānatikramya abhyudgato mūrdhaprāpto veditavyaḥ | te 'pi nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñā sattvā

mūrdhaprāptā veditavyāḥ, ye khalvimaṃ sūtrārājaṃ dhārayiṣyanti | tadyathāpi nāma nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñā sarvaśrāvakapratyekabuddhānāṃ bodhisattvo 'gra ākhyāyate, evameva nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñā ayaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīko dharmaparyāyaḥ sarveṣāṃ tathāgatabhāṣitānāṃ sūtrāntānāmagra ākhyāyate | tadyathāpi nāma nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñā sarveṣāṃ śrāvakapratyekabuddhabodhisattvānāṃ tathāgato dharmarājaḥ paṭṭabaddhaḥ, evameva nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñā ayaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīko dharmaparyāyastathāgatabhūto bodhisattvayānasamprasthitānāṃ | trātā khalvapi nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñā ayaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīko dharmaparyāyaḥ sarvasattvānāṃ sarvabhayebhyaḥ, vimocakaḥ sarvaduḥkhebhyaḥ | tadāga iva tṛṣitānāmagniriva śītārtānāṃ cailāmiva nagnānāṃ sārthavāha iva vaṇijānāṃ mātēva putrānāṃ nauriva pāragāmināṃ vaidya iva āturānāṃ dīpa iva tamondhakārāvṛtānāṃ ratnamiva dhanārthinaṃ cakravartīva sarvakoṭṭarājānāṃ samudra iva saritāmulkeva sarvatamondhakāravidhamanāya | evameva nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñā ayaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīko dharmaparyāyaḥ sarvaduḥkhapramocakaḥ sarvavyādhicchedakaḥ sarvasaṃsārabhayabandhanasaṃkaṭapramocakaḥ | yena cāyaṃ nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñā saddharmapuṇḍarīko dharmaparyāyaḥ śruto bhaviṣyati, yaśca likhati, yaśca lekhayati, eṣāṃ nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñā puṇyābhisamskārānāṃ bauddhena jñānena na śakyāṃ paryanto 'dhigantum, yāvantaṃ puṇyābhisamskāraṃ sa kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā prasaviṣyati | ya imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ dhārayitvā vācayitvā vā deśayitvā vā śrutvā vā likhitvā [Vaidya 242] vā pustakagataṃ vā kṛtvā satkuryāt gurukuryānmānayet pūjayet puṣpadhūpagandhamālyavilepanacū ṛṇacīvaracchatradhvajapatākavaijayantībhirvādyavastrāñjalikarmabhirvā gḥṛtapradīpairvā gandhatailapradīpairvācampakatailapradīpairvā sumanātailapradīpairvā pātātailapradīpairvā vārṣikatailapradīpairvā navamālikātailapradīpairvā bahuvidhābhiśca pūjabhiḥ satkāraṃ kuryād gurukāraṃ kuryāt mānanāṃ kuryāt pūjanāṃ kuryāt, bahu sa nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñā bodhisattvayānasamprasthitaḥ

kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā puṇyaṃ prasaviṣyati ya imaṃ bhaiṣajyarājapūrvayogaparivartaṃ dhārayiṣyati vācayiṣyati śroṣyati | sacet punarnakṣatrarājasaṃkusumitābhijña mātṛgrāma imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ śrutvā udgahiṣyati dhārayiṣyati tasya sa eva paścimaḥ strībhāvo bhaviṣyati | yaḥ kaścinnakṣatrarājasaṃkusumitābhijña imaṃ bhaiṣajyarājapūrvayogaparivartaṃ paścimāyāṃ pañcāśatyāṃ śrutvā mātṛgrāmaḥ pratipatsyate sa khalvataścyutaḥ sukhāvatyāṃ lokadhātāvupapatsyate yasyāṃ sa bhagavānamitāyustathāgato 'rhan samyaksambuddho bodhisattvagaṇaparivṛtastiṣṭhati dhriyate yāpayati | sa tasyāṃ padmagarbhe simhāsane niṣaṇṇa upapatsyate | na ca tasya rāgo vyābādhiṣyate, na dveṣo na moho na māno na mātṣaryāṃ na krodho na vyāpādaḥ | sahopapannāśca pañcābhijñāḥ pratilapsyate | anutpattikadharmakṣāntiṃ ca pratilapsyate | anutpattikadharmakṣāntipratilabdhaḥ sa khalu punarnakṣatrarājasaṃkusumitābhijña bodhisattvo mahāsattvo dvāsaptati gaṇānādīvālikāsamāṃstathāgatān drakṣyati | tādrśaṃ cāsyā cakṣurindriyaṃ pariśuddhaṃ bhaviṣyati, yena cakṣurindriyeṇa pariśuddhena tān buddhān bhagavato drakṣyati | te cāsyā buddhā bhagavantaḥ sādhu sādhu kulaputra, yattvayā saddharmapuṇḍarikaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ śrutvā tasya bhagavataḥ śākyamunestathāgatasyārhattaḥ samyaksambuddhasya pravacane uddiṣṭaṃ svādhyāyitaṃ bhāvitaṃ cintitaṃ manasi kṛtaṃ parasattvānāṃ ca saṃprakāśitaṃ, ayaṃ te kulaputra puṇyābhisamskāro na śākyamagninā dagdhuṃ nodakena hartum | ayaṃ te kulaputra puṇyābhisamskāro na śākyāṃ buddhasaheṣreṇāpi nirdeṣṭum | vihatamārapratyarthikastvaṃ kulaputra uttīrṇabhayaśaṃgrāmo marditaśatrukaṇṭakaḥ | buddhaśatasahasrādhiṣṭhito 'si | na tava kulaputra sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake saśramaṇabrāhmaṇikāyāṃ prajāyāṃ sadṛśo vidyate tathāgatamekaṃ vinirmucya | nānyaḥ kaścicchrāvako vā pratyekabuddho vā bodhisattvo vā yastvāṃ śaktaḥ puṇyena vā prajñayā vā samādhinā vā abhibhavitum | evaṃ jñānabalādhānaprāptaḥ sa nakṣatrarājasaṃkusumitābhijña bodhisattvo bhaviṣyati ||

yaḥ kaścinnakṣatrarājasaṃkusumitābhijña imaṃ bhaiṣajyarājapūrvayogaparivartaṃ bhāṣyamāṇaṃ śrutvā sādhu sādhu candanagandho mukhādvāsyati, gātrebhyaścāsyā candanagandho bhaviṣyati | ya iha dharmaparyāye sādhu sādhu dāsyati, tasyema evaṃrūpā drṣṭadhārmikā guṇānuśaṃsā bhaviṣyanti, [Vaidya 243] ye mayaitarhi nirdiṣṭāḥ | tasmāttarhi nakṣatrarājasaṃkusumitābhijña anuparindāmyahamimaṃ sarvasattvapriyadarśanasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya pūrvayogaparivartaṃ, yathā paścime kāle paścime samaye paścimāyāṃ pañcāśatyāṃ vartamānāyāmasmin jambudvīpe pracaret, nāntardhānaṃ gacchet, na ca māraḥ pāpīyānavatāraṃ labhet, na mārakāyikā devatāḥ, na nāgā na yakṣā na gandharvā na kumbhāṇḍā avatāraṃ labheyuḥ | tasmāttarhi nakṣatrarājasaṃkusumitābhijña adhiṣṭhāmīmaṃ dharmaparyāyamasmin jambudvīpe | bhaiṣajyabhūto bhaviṣyati glānānāṃ sattvānāṃ vyādhisprṣṭānāṃ | imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ śrutvā vyādhiḥ kāye na kramiṣyati, na jarā nākālamṛtyuḥ | sacet punarnakṣatrarājasaṃkusumitābhijña yaḥ kaścīd bodhisattvayānasamprasthitaḥ paśyedevaṃrūpaṃ sūtrāntadhāraṃ bhikṣum, taṃ candanacūrṇairnīlotpalairabhyakiret, abhyavakīrya caivaṃ cittamutpādayitavyam - gamiṣyatyayaṃ kulaputro bodhimaṇḍam | grahiṣyatyayaṃ tṛṇāni | prajñapayiṣyatyayaṃ bodhimaṇḍe tṛṇasaṃstaram | kariṣyatyayaṃ mārayakṣaparājayam | prapūrayiṣyatyayaṃ dharmasāṅkham | parāhaniṣyatyayaṃ dharmabherīm | uttariṣyatyayaṃ bhavasāgaram | evaṃ nakṣatrarājasaṃkusumitābhijña tena bodhisattvayānasamprasthitena kulaputrena vā kuladuhitrā vā evaṃrūpaṃ sūtrāntadhāraṃ bhikṣum drṣṭvā evaṃ cittamutpādayitavyam - ityetādrśāścāsyā guṇānuśaṃsā bhaviṣyanti yādrśastathāgatena nirdiṣṭāḥ ||

asmin khalu punarbhaiṣajyapūrvayogaparivarte nirdiśyamāne caturaśītīnām
 bodhisattvasahasrāṇām sarvarutakauśalyānugātāyā dhāraṇyāḥ pratilambho 'bhūt | sa ca bhagavān
 prabhūtaratnastathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ sādhu kāramadāt - sādhu sādhu
 nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñā, yatra hi nāma tvamevamacintyaguṇadharmastathāgatena
 nirdiśtaḥ, tvaṃ cācintyaguṇadharmaśamanvāgataṃ tathāgataṃ paripṛcchasi | |

iti śrīśaddharmapuṇḍarīke dharmaparyāye bhaiṣajyarājapūrvayogaparivarto nāma
 dvāviṃśatimaḥ | |

[Vaidya 244]

23. gadgadasvaraparivartaḥ

atha khalu bhagavān śākyamunistathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhastasyām velāyām
 mahāpuruṣalakṣaṇād bhrūvivaraṇtarādūrṇākośāt prabhāṃ pramumoca, yayā prabhayā
 pūrvasyām diśi aṣṭādaśagaṅgānadīvālikāsamāni buddhakṣetrakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi ābhayā
 sphuṭānyabhūvan | tāni ca aṣṭādaśagaṅgānadīvālikāsamāni
 buddhakṣetrakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇyatikramya vairocanaśmipratimaṇḍitā nāma lokadhātuḥ,
 tatra kamaladalavimalanakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñā nāma tathāgato 'rhan
 samyaksaṃbuddhastiṣṭhati dhriyate yāpayati vipulenāyuspramāṇena | vipulena
 bodhisattvasaṃghena sārđhaṃ parivṛtaḥ puraskṛto dharmam deśayati sma | atha khalu yā
 bhagavatā śākyamuninā tathāgatenārhatā samyaksaṃbuddhenorṇākośāt prabhā pramuktāḥ, sā
 tasyām velāyām vairocanaśmipratimaṇḍitām lokadhātuṃ mahatyā ābhayā spharati sma |
 tasyām khalu punarvairocanaśmipratimaṇḍitāyām lokadhātu gadgadasvaro nāma bodhisattvo
 mahāsattvaḥ prativasati sma avaropitakuśalamūlaḥ | dṛṣṭapūrvāśca tena bahūnām
 tathāgatānāmarhatām samyaksaṃbuddhānāmevaṃrūpā raśmyavabhāsāḥ |
 bahusamādhipratilabdhaśca sa gadgadasvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattvaḥ | tadyathā
 dhvajāgrakeyūrasamādhipratilabdhaḥ saddharmapuṇḍarīkasamādhipratilabdho
 vimaladattasamādhipratilabdho nakṣatrarājavikrīḍitasamādhipratilabdhaḥ
 anilambhasamādhipratilabdho jñānamudrāsamādhipratilabdhaḥ
 candrapradīpasamādhipratilabdhaḥ sarvarutakauśalyasamādhipratilabdhaḥ
 sarvapūṇyasamuccayasamādhipratilabdhaḥ prasādavatisamādhipratilabdhaḥ
 ṛddhivikrīḍitasamādhipratilabdho jñānolkāsamādhipratilabdho vyūharājasamādhipratilabdho
 vimalaprabhāsasamādhipratilabdho vimalagarbhasamādhipratilabdho
 'pkṛtsnasamādhipratilabdhaḥ sūryāvartasamādhipratilabdhaḥ | peyālam yāvad
 gaṅgānadīvālikopamasamādhipratilabdho gadgadasvaro bodhisattvo
 mahāsattvaḥ | tasya khalu punargadgadasvarasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya sā prabhā kāye
 nipatitābhūt | atha khalu gadgadasvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattva
 utthāyāsanādekāmsamuttarāsaṅgam kṛtvā dakṣiṇam jānumaṇḍalam pṛthivyām pratiṣṭhāpya yena
 bhagavāṃstenāñjalim praṇāmya taṃ

bhagavantaṃ kamaladalavimalanakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñāṃ tathāgatamarhantaṃ
 samyaksaṃbuddhametadvocat - gamiṣyāmyahaṃ bhagavaṃstāṃ sahāṃ lokadhātuṃ taṃ
 bhagavantaṃ śākyamuniṃ tathāgatamarhantaṃ samyaksaṃbuddhaṃ darśanāya vandanāya
 paryupāsānāya, taṃ ca mañjuśrīyaṃ kumārabhūtaṃ darśanāya, taṃ ca bhaiṣajyarājaṃ
 bodhisattvaṃ darśanāya, taṃ ca pradānāśūraṃ bodhisattvaṃ darśanāya, taṃ ca

nakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñam bodhisattvaṃ darśanāya, taṃ ca viśiṣṭacāritraṃ bodhisattvaṃ darśanāya, taṃ ca vyūharājam bodhisattvaṃ darśanāya, taṃ ca bhaiṣajyarājasamudgataṃ bodhisattvaṃ darśanāya ||

atha khalu bhagavān kamaladalavimalanakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñastathāgato 'rhan samyaksambuddhastam gadgadasvaram bodhisattvaṃ mahāsattvametadavocat - na tvayā kulaputra tasyām sahāyām lokadhātau gatvā hīnasamjñotpādayitavyā | sā khalu punaḥ kulaputra lokadhāturutkūlanikūlā [Vaidya 245] mṛnmayī kālaparvatākīrṇā gūthoḍillaparipūrṇā | sa ca bhagavān śākyamunistathāgato 'rhan samyaksambuddho hrasvakāyāḥ, te ca bodhisattvā hrasvakāyāḥ | tava ca kulaputra dvācatvāriṃśadyojanaśatasahasrāṇyātmabhāvapratilābhāḥ | mama ca kulaputra aṣṭaṣaṣṭiyojanaśatasahasrāṇyātmabhāvapratilābhāḥ | tvam ca kulaputra prāsādiko darśaniyo 'bhirūpaḥ, paramaśubhavarṇapuṣkaratayā samanvāgataḥ, puṇyaśatasahasrātirekalakṣmīkaḥ | tasmātarhi kulaputra tām sahām lokadhātum gatvā mā hīnasamjñāmutpādayiṣyasi tathāgate ca bodhisattveṣu ca tasmimśca buddhakṣetre ||

evamukte gadgadasvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattvastam bhagavantam kamaladalavimalanakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñam tathāgatamarhantaṃ samyaksambuddhametadavocat - tathāham bhagavan kariṣye, yathā tathāgata ājñāpayati | gamiṣyāmyaham bhagavamstām sahām lokadhātum tathāgatādhiṣṭhānena tathāgatabalādhānena tathāgatavikrīḍitena tathāgatavyūhena tathāgatābhyudgatajñānena | atha khalu gadgadasvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattvastasyām velāyāmanuccalita eva tasmād buddhakṣetrādanutthitaścaiva tasmādāsanāt tathārūpaṃ samādhim samāpadyate sma, yasya samādheḥ samanantarasamāpannasya gadgadasvarasya bodhisattvasya atha tāvadeveha sahāyām lokadhātau gr̥dhrakūṭe parvate tasya tathāgatadharmāsanasya purastāccaturaśītipadmakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi prādurbhūtānyabhūvan suvarṇadaṇḍāni rupyapatrāṇi padmakimśukarvaṇāni saṃdrśyante sma ||

atha khalu mañjuśrīḥ kumārabhūtastam padmavyūhaprādurbhāvaṃ dr̥ṣṭvā bhagavantam śākyamuniṃ tathāgatamarhantaṃ samyaksambuddhametadavocat - kasyedaṃ bhagavan pūrvanimittaṃ yenemāni caturaśītipadmakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi saṃdrśyante sma suvarṇadaṇḍāni rūpyapatrāṇi padmakimśukavarṇāni? evamukte bhagavān mañjuśriyaṃ kumārabhūtametadavocat - eṣa mañjuśrīḥ pūrvasmāddigbhāgādvairocanaśmipratimaṇḍitāyā lokadhātostasya bhagavataḥ kamaladalavimalanakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñasya tathāgatasyārhatāḥ samyaksambuddhasya buddhakṣetrād gadgadasvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattvaścaturaśītibodhisattvakoṭīnayutaśatasahasraiḥ parivṛtaḥ puraskṛta imām sahām lokadhātumāgacchati mama darśanāya vandanāya paryupāsānāya, asya ca saddharmapuṇḍarikasya dharmaparyāyasya śravaṇāya | atha khalu mañjuśrīḥ kumārabhūto bhagavantametadavocat - kastena bhagavan kulaputrena kuśalasambhāraḥ kṛtaḥ, yena sa kuśalasambhāreṇa kṛtenopacitena ayaṃ viśeṣaḥ pratilabdhaḥ? katamasmimśca bhagavan samādhau sa bodhisattvaścarati? taṃ vayaṃ bhagavan samādhim śṛṇuyāma, tatra ya vayaṃ bhagavan samādhau carema | taṃ ca vayaṃ bhagavan bodhisattvaṃ mahāsattvaṃ paśyema, kīdr̥śastasya bodhisattvasya varṇaḥ, kīdr̥g rūpaṃ, kīdr̥g liṅgaṃ, kīdr̥kū saṃsthānam, ko 'syācāra iti | tatsādhu bhagavan karotu tathāgatastathārūpaṃ nimittaṃ yena nimittena saṃcoditaḥ samānaḥ sa bodhisattvo mahāsattva imām sahām lokadhātumāgacchet ||

atha khalu bhagavān śākyamunistathāgato 'rhan samyaksambuddhastam bhagavantam prabhūtaratnaṃ tathāgatamarhantaṃ samyaksambuddhaṃ parinirvṛtametadavocat - karotu bhagavāṃstathārūpaṃ nimittaṃ yena [Vaidya 246] gadgadasvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattva imām

sahāṃ lokadhātumāgacchet | atha khalu bhagavān prabhūtaratnastathāgato 'rhan
samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ parinirvṛtastasyāṃ velāyāṃ tathārūpaṃ nimittaṃ
prāduścakāragadgadasvarasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya saṃcodanārtham - āgaccha
kulaputra imāṃ sahāṃ lokadhātum | ayaṃ tu mañjuśrīḥ kumārabhūto darśanamabhinandati |
atha khalu gadgadasvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattvastasya bhagavataḥ
kamaladalavimalanakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñasya tathāgatasyārhataḥ samyaksaṃbuddhasya
pādaḥ śirasābhivandya triḥ pradakṣiṇīkṛtya sārddham
taiścaturaśītibodhisattvakoṭīnayutaśatasahasraiḥ parivṛtaḥ puraskṛtastasyā
vairocanaśmipratimaṇḍitāyā lokadhātorantarhitaḥ imāṃ sahāṃ lokadhātumāgacchati sma,
prakampadbhiḥ kṣetraiḥ, pravaraṣadbhiḥ padmaiḥ, pravādyamānaistūryakoṭīnayutaśatasahasraiḥ,
nīlotpalapadmanetreṇa vadanena, suvarṇavarṇena kāyena,
puṇyaśatasahasrālaṃkṛtenātmabhāvena, śrīyā jājvalyamānaḥ, tejasā dedīpyamānaḥ,
lakṣaṇairvicitritagātro nārāyaṇasaṃhananakāyaḥ | saptaratnamayaṃ kūṭāgāramabhiruhya
vaiḥyase saptatālamātreṇa bodhisattvagaṇaparivṛtaḥ puraskṛta āgacchati sma | sa yeneyaṃ sahā
lokadhātuḥ, yena ca gr̥dhraḥ parvatarājasthenopasaṃkrāmat | upasaṃkramya tasmāt
kūṭāgārāvatīrya śatasahasramūlyam muktāhāraṃ gr̥hītvā yena bhagavāṃstenopasaṃkrāmat |
upasaṃkramya bhagavataḥ pādaḥ śirasābhivandya saptakṛtvā pradakṣiṇīkṛtya taṃ muktāhāraṃ
bhagavataḥ pūjākarmaṇe niryātayāmāsa | niryātya ca bhagavantametadavocat -
kamaladalavimalanakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijño bhagavāṃstathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddho
bhagavataḥ paripṛcchati alpābādhatām alpataṇkatām laghūtthānatām yātrāṃ balaṃ
sukhasaṃsparśavihāratām | evaṃ ca sa bhagavānavocat - kaccitte bhagavan kṣamaṇīyam, kaccid
yāpanīyam, kacciddhātavaḥ pratikurvanti, kaccitte sattvāḥ svākārāḥ suvaineṇyāḥ sucikitsāḥ,
kaccicchucikāyā

mā atīva rāgacaritāḥ, mā atīva dveṣacaritā mā atīva mohacaritā mā atīva bhagavan sattvā īrṣyālukā
mā matsariṇo mā amātrjñā mā apitrjñā mā aśrāmaṇya mā abrahmaṇyā mā mithyādrṣtyo mā
adāntacittā mā aguptendriyāḥ | kaccitte bhagavan niḥatamārapratyarthikā ete sattvāḥ | kaccid
bhagavan prabhūtaratnastathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ parinirvṛtaḥ imāṃ sahāṃ
lokadhātumāgato dharmaśravaṇāya saptaratnamaye stūpe madhyagataḥ | taṃ ca bhagavantam
tathāgatarmahantaṃ samyaksaṃbuddham sa bhagavān paripṛcchati - kaccidbhagavāṃstasya
bhagavataḥ prabhūtaratnasya tathāgatasyārhataḥ samyaksaṃbuddhasya kṣamaṇīyam, kaccid
yāpanīyam, kaccid bhagavan prabhūtaratnastathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhaściraṃ sthāsyati |
vayamapi bhagavāṃstasya prabhūtaratnasya tathāgatasyārhataḥ samyaksaṃbuddhasya
dhātuvigrahaṃ paśyema | tatsādhu bhagavān darśayatu tathāgatastasya bhagavataḥ
prabhūtaratnasya tathāgatasyārhataḥ samyaksaṃbuddhasya dhātuvigrahamiti | |

atha khalu bhagavān śākyamunistathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhantaṃ bhagavantam
prabhūtaratnaṃ [Vaidya 247] tathāgatamarhantaṃ samyaksaṃbuddham parinirvṛtametadavocat -
ayaṃ bhagavan gadgadasvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattvo bhagavantam prabhūtaratnaṃ
tathāgatamarhantaṃ samyaksaṃbuddham parinirvṛtaṃ draṣṭukāmaḥ | atha khalu bhagavān
prabhūtaratnastathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhantaṃ gadgadasvaraṃ bodhisattvaṃ
mahāsattvametadavocat - sādhu sādhu kulaputra, yatra hi nāma tvam bhagavantam śākyamuniṃ
tathāgatamarhantaṃ samyaksaṃbuddham draṣṭukāmo 'bhyāgataḥ, imam ca
saddharmapuṇḍarikaṃ dharmaparyāya śravaṇāya mañjuśrīyam ca kumārabhūtaṃ darśanāyeti | |

atha khalu padmaśrīrbodhisattvo mahāsattvo bhagavantametadavocat - kiṃśaṃ bhagavan
gadgadasvareṇa bodhisattvena mahāsattvena pūrvaṃ kuśalamūlamavaropitam, kasya vā
tathāgatasyāntike? atha khalu bhagavān śākyamunistathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ

padmaśriyaṃ bodhisattvaṃ mahāsattvametaadvocat - bhūtapūrvam kulaputra atīte 'dhvani
 asaṃkhyeye kalpe asaṃkhyeyatare vipule aprameye apramāṇe yadāsīt | tena kālena tena
 samayena meghadundubhisvararājo nāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddho loka udapādi
 vidyācaraṇasaṃpannaḥ sugato lokavidanuttaraḥ puruṣadamyasārathiḥ śāstā devānāṃ ca
 manuṣyānāṃ ca buddho bhagavān sarvarūpasamdarśanāyāṃ lokadhātau priyadarśane kalpe |
 tasya khalu punaḥ kulaputra bhagavato meghadundubhisvararājasya tathāgatasyārhataḥ
 samyaksaṃbuddhasya gadgadasvareṇa bodhisattvena mahāsattvena tūryaśatasahasrapravāditena
 dvādaśavarśasatasahasrāṇi pūjā kṛtābhūt | saptaratnamayānāṃ ca bhājanānāṃ
 caturaśītisahasrāṇi dattānyabhūvan | tatra kulaputra meghadundubhisvararājasya tathāgatasya
 pravacane gadgadasvareṇa bodhisattvena mahāsattvena iyaṃīdṛśī śrīḥ prāptā | syāt khalu punaste
 kulaputra kāṅkṣā vā vimatirvā vicikitsā vā - anyāḥ sa tena kālena tena samayena gadgadasvaro
 nāma bodhisattvo mahāsattvo 'bhūt, yena sā tasya bhagavato meghadundubhisvararājasya
 tathāgatasyārhataḥ samyaksaṃbuddhasya pūjā kṛtā, tāni caturaśītibhājanasahasrāṇi dattāni? na
 khalu punaste kulaputra evaṃ draṣṭavyam | tatasya hetoḥ? ayameva sa kulaputra gadgadasvaro
 bodhisattvo mahāsattvo 'bhūt, yena sā tasya bhagavato meghadundubhisvararājasya
 tathāgatasyārhataḥ samyaksaṃbuddhasya pūjā kṛtā, tāni caturaśītibhājanasahasrāṇi dattāni |
 evaṃ bahubuddhaparyupāsitaḥ kulaputra gadgadasvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattvaḥ
 bahubuddhaśatasahasrāvaropitakuśalamūlaḥ kṛtabuddhaparikarmā | dṛṣṭapūrvāścānena
 gadgadasvareṇa bodhisattvena mahāsattvena gaṅgānadīvālikāsamā buddhā bhagavantaḥ | paśyasi
 tvam padmaśrīretaṃ gadgadasvaram bodhisattvaṃ mahāsattvaṃ? padmaśrīrāha - paśyāmi
 bhagavan, paśyāmi sugata | bhagavānāha - eṣa khalu punaḥ padmaśrīrgadgadasvaro bodhisattvo
 mahāsattvo bahubhī rūpairimaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīkaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ

deśayati sma | tadyathā - kvacid brahmarūpeṇa, kvacid rūdrarūpeṇa, kvacicchakrarūpeṇa,
 kvacidīśvararūpeṇa, kvacit senāpatirūpeṇa, kvacid vaiśravaṇarūpeṇa, kvaciccakravartirūpeṇa,
 kvacit koṭṭarājarūpeṇa, kvacicchreṣṭhirūpeṇa, kvacid gr̥hapatirūpeṇa, kvacinnaigamarūpeṇa,
 kvacid brāhmaṇarūpeṇa imaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīkaṃ [Vaidya 248] dharmaparyāyaṃ deśayati sma |
 kvacid bhikṣurūpeṇa, kvacid bhikṣuṇīrūpeṇa, kvacidupāsakarūpeṇa, kvacidupāsikārūpeṇa
 kvacicchreṣṭhibhāryārūpeṇa, kvacid gr̥hapatibhāryārūpeṇa, kvacinnaigamabhāryārūpeṇa,
 kvacidārakarūpeṇa, kvacidārīkarūpeṇa, gadgadasvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattvaḥ imaṃ
 saddharmapuṇḍarīkaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ sattvānāṃ deśayati sma | iyadbhiḥ kulaputra
 rūpasamdarśanairgadgadasvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattva imaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīkaṃ
 dharmaparyāyaṃ sattvānāṃ deśayati sma | yāvat keśāṃcid yakṣarūpeṇa gadgadasvaro
 bodhisattvo mahāsattva imaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīkaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ sattvānāṃ deśayati sma |
 keśāṃcit surarūpeṇa, keśāṃcid garūḍarūpeṇa, keśāṃcit kinnararūpeṇa, keśāṃcinmahoragarūpeṇa
 gadgadasvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattva imaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīkaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ sattvānāṃ
 deśayati sma | yāvannirayatiryagyoniyamalokākṣaṇopapannānāmapi sattvānāṃ gadgadasvaro
 bodhisattvo mahāsattva imaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīkaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ deśayaṃstrātā bhavati |
 yāvadantaḥpuramadhyagatānāmapi sattvānāṃ gadgadasvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattvaḥ
 strīrūpamabhinirmāya ima saddharmapuṇḍarīkaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ sattvānāṃ deśayati sma |
 asyāṃ sahāyāṃ lokadhātau sattvānāṃ dharmam deśayati sma | trātā khalvapi
 padmaśrīrgadgadasvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattvaḥ sahāyāṃ lokadhātāvupapannānāṃ sattvānāṃ |
 tasyāṃ ca sahāyāṃ lokadhātāveva sa gadgadasvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattva iyadbhī
 rūpanimittairimaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīkaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ sattvānāṃ deśayati | na cāsya
 satpuruṣasya ṛddhīhānirnāpi prajñāhāniḥ | iyadbhiḥ kulaputra jñānāvabhāsairgadgadasvaro
 bodhisattvo mahāsattvo 'syāṃ sahāyāṃ lokadhātau prajñāyate | anyeṣu ca gaṅgānadīvālikāsameṣu
 lokadhātuṣu bodhisattvavaineyānāṃ

sattvānāṃ bodhisattvarūpeṇa dharmam deśayati | śrāvakavaineyānāṃ sattvānāṃ śrāvakarūpeṇa dharmam deśayati | pratyekabuddhavaineyānāṃ sattvānāṃ pratyekabuddharūpeṇa dharmam deśayati | tathāgatavaineyānāṃ sattvānāṃ tathāgatarūpeṇa dharmam deśayati | yāvattathāgatadhātuvaineyānāṃ sattvānāṃ tathāgatadhātum darśayati | yāvat parinirvāṇavaineyānāṃ sattvānāṃ parinirvṛtamātmānam darśayati | evaṃ jñānabalādhānaprāptaḥ khalu punaḥ padmaśrīrgadgadasvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattvaḥ | |

atha khalu padmaśrīrbodhisattvo mahāsattvo bhagavantametadavocat - avaropitakuśalamūlo 'yaṃ bhagavan gadgadasvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattvaḥ | katama eṣa bhagavan samādhīryasmin samādhāvavasthiteṇa gadgadasvareṇa bodhisattvena mahāsattvena iyantaḥ sattvā vinītā iti? evamukte bhagavān śākyamunistathāgato 'rhan samyaksambuddhaḥ padmaśrīyaṃ bodhisattvaṃ mahāsattvametaadvocat - eṣa hi kulaputra sarvarūpasamdarśano nāma samādhīḥ | asmin samādhāvavasthiteṇa gadgadasvareṇa bodhisattvena mahāsattvena evamaprameyaḥ sattvārthaḥ kṛtaḥ | |

asmin khalu punargadgadasvaraparivarte nirdīśyamāne yāni gadgadasvareṇa bodhisattvena mahāsattvena sārddham caturaśītibodhisattvakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi imāṃ sahāṃ lokadhātumāgatāni, sarveṣāṃ teṣāṃ sarvarūpasamdarśanasya samādheḥ pratilambho 'bhūt | asyāṃ ca sahāyāṃ lokadhātau [Vaidya 249] gaṇanāsamatikrāntānāṃ bodhisattvānāṃ mahāsattvānāṃ yeṣāṃ sarvarūpasamdarśanasya samādheḥ pratilambho 'bhūt | |

atha khalu gadgadasvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattvo bhagavataḥ śākyamunestathāgatasyārhattaḥ samyaksambuddhasya tasya ca bhagavataḥ prabhūtaratnasya tathāgatasyārhattaḥ samyaksambuddhasya dhātustūpe vipulāṃ vistīrṇāṃ pūjāṃ kṛtvā punarapi saptaratnamaye kūṭāgāre 'bhiruhyā prakampadbhiḥ kṣetraiḥ pravarṣadbhiḥ padmaiḥ pravādyamānaistūryakoṭīnayutaśatasahasraiḥ sārddham taiścaturaśītibodhisattvakoṭīnayutaśatasahasraiḥ parivṛtaḥ puraskṛtaḥ punarapi svaṃ buddhakṣetramabhigataḥ | samabhigamya ca taṃ bhagavantaṃ kamaladalavimalanakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñāṃ tathāgatamarhantaṃ samyaksambuddhametaadvocat - kṛto me bhagavan sahāyāṃ lokadhātau sattvārthaḥ | tasya ca bhagavataḥ prabhūtaratnasya tathāgatasyārhattaḥ samyaksambuddhasya dhātustūpo dṛṣṭaḥ vanditaśca | sa ca bhagavān śākyamunistathāgato dṛṣṭo vanditaśca | sa ca mañjuśrīḥ kumārabhūto dṛṣṭaḥ | sa ca bhaiṣajyarāja bodhisattvo mahāsattvo vīryabalabegaprāptaḥ, sa ca pradānaśūro bodhisattvo mahāsattvo dṛṣṭaḥ | sarveṣāṃ ca teṣāṃ caturaśītibodhisattvakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇāṃ sarvarūpasamdarśanasya samādheḥ pratilambho 'bhūt | |

asmin khalu punargadgadasvarasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya gamanāgamanaparivarte bhāṣyamāṇe dvācatvāriṃśatāṃ bodhisattvasahasrāṇāmanutpattikadharmakṣāntipratilambho 'bhūt | padmaśrīyaśca bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya saddharmapuṇḍarikasya samādheḥ pratilambho 'bhūt | |

iti śrīsaddharmapuṇḍarīke dharmaparyāye gadgadasvaraparivarto nāma trayaviṃśatimaḥ | |

[Vaidya 250]

24. samantamukhaparivartaḥ |

atha khalu akṣayamatirbodhisattvo mahāsattva utthāyāsanādekāmsamuttarāsaṅgaṃ kṛtvā dakṣiṇaṃ jānumaṇḍalaṃ prthivyāṃ pratiṣṭhāpya yena bhagavāṃstenāñjaliṃ praṇāmya bhagavantametadavocat - kena kāraṇena bhagavan avalokiteśvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattvo 'valokiteśvara ityucyate? evamukte bhagavānakṣayamatim bodhisattvaṃ mahāsattvametadavocat - iha kulaputra yāvanti sattvakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi yāni duḥkhāni pratyuanubhavanti, tāni sacedavalokiteśvarasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya nāmadheyaṃ śṛṇuyuh, te sarve tasmādduḥkhaskandhād parimucyeraṃ | ye ca kulaputra sattvā avalokiteśvarasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya nāmadheyaṃ dhārayiṣyanti, sacette mahatyagniskandhe prapateyuh, sarve te avalokiteśvarasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya tejasā tasmānmahato 'gniskandhāt parimucyeraṃ | sacet punaḥ kulaputra sattvā nadībhīruhyamānā avalokiteśvarasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasyākraṇḍaṃ kuryuh, sarvāstā nadyasteṣāṃ sattvānāṃ gādhaṃ dadyuh | sacet punaḥ kulaputra sāgaramadhye vahanābhīrūḍhānāṃ sattvakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇāṃ hiraṇyasuvārṇaṃ aṇimuktāvajravaiḍūryaśaṅkhaśīlāpravālāśmagarbhamusāragalvalohitamuktādīnāṃ kṛtanidhīnāṃ sa potasteṣāṃ kālīkāvētena rākṣasīdvīpe kṣiptaḥ syāt, tasmim̐śca kaścidevaikaḥ sattvaḥ syāt yo 'valokiteśvarasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasyākraṇḍaṃ kuryāt, sarve te parimucyeraṃstasmād rākṣasīdvīpāt | anena khalu punaḥ kulaputra kāraṇena avalokiteśvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattvo 'valokiteśvara iti saṃjñāyate | |

sacet kulaputra kaścideva vadhyaotsṛṣṭo 'valokiteśvarasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasyākraṇḍaṃ kuryāt, tāni teṣāṃ vadhyaḡhātakānāṃ śāstrāṇi vikīryeraṃ | sacet khalu punaḥ kulaputra ayaṃ trisāhasramahāsāhasro lokadhāturyakṣarākṣasaiḥ paripūrṇo bhavet, te 'valokiteśvarasya mahāsattvasya nāmadheyagrahaṇena duṣṭacittā draṣṭumapyāśaktāḥ syuh | sacetkhalu punaḥ kulaputra kaścideva sattvo dārvāyasmayairhaḍinigaḍabandhanairbaddho bhavet, aparādhyānaparādhi vā, tasyāvalokiteśvarasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya nāmadheyagrahaṇena kṣipraṃ tāni haḍinigaḍabandhanāni vivaramanuprayacchanti | īdṛśaḥ kulaputra avalokiteśvarasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya prabhāvaḥ | |

sacetkulaputra ayaṃ trisāhasramahāsāhasro lokadhāturdhūrtairamitraiscauraisca śāstrapāṇibhiḥ paripūrṇo bhavet, tasmim̐ścaikaḥ sārthavāho mahāntaṃ sārthaṃ ratnādhyamanardhyaṃ grhītvā gacchet | te gacchantastām̐scaurān dhūrtān śātrūṃśca śāstrahastān paśyeyuh | dṛṣṭvā ca punarbhītastrastā āsaraṇamātmānaṃ saṃjñānīyuh | sa ca sārthavāhantaṃ sārthamevaṃ brūyāt - mā bhaiṣṭa kulaputrāḥ, mā bhaiṣṭa, abhayaṃdadamavalokiteśvaraṃ bodhisattvaṃ mahāsattvamekasvareṇa sarve samākraṇḍadhvaṃ | tato yūyamasmāccaurabhayaḍamitrabhayāt kṣiprameva parimokṣyadhve | atha khalu sarva eva sa sārthaḥ ekasvareṇa avalokiteśvaramākraṇḍet - namo namastasmai abhayaṃdadāyāvalokiteśvarāya bodhisattvāya mahāsattvāyeti [Vaidya 251] | sahanāmagrahaṇenaiva sa sārthaḥ sarvabhayebyaḥ parimukto bhavet | īdṛśaḥ kulaputra avalokiteśvarasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya prabhāvaḥ | |

ye kulaputra rāgacaritāḥ sattvāḥ, te 'valokiteśvarasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya namaskāraṃ kṛtvā vigatarāgā bhavanti | ye dveṣacaritāḥ sattvāḥ, te 'valokiteśvarasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya namaskāraṃ kṛtvā vigatadveṣā bhavanti | ye mohacaritāḥ sattvāḥ, te 'valokiteśvarasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya namaskāraṃ kṛtvā vigatamohā bhavanti | evaṃ maharddhikaḥ kulaputra avalokiteśvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattvaḥ | |

yaśca kulaputra avalokiteśvarasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya putrakāmo mātṛgrāmo namaskāraṃ karoti, tasya putraḥ prajāyate abhirūpaḥ prāsādiko darśanīyaḥ |

putralakṣaṇasamanvāgato bahujanapriyo manāpo 'varopitakuśalamūlaśca bhavati | yo dārikāmbhinandati, tasya dārikā prajāyate abhirūpā prāsādikā darśanīyā paramayā śubhavarṇapuṣkaratayā samanvāgatā dārikā - lakṣaṇasamanvāgatā bahujanapriyā manāpā avaropitakuśalabhūlā ca bhavati | īdṛśaḥ kulaputra avalokiteśvarasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya prabhāvaḥ ||

ye ca kulaputra avalokiteśvarasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya namaskāraṃ kariṣyanti, nāmadheyaṃ ca dhārayiṣyanti, teṣāmamoghaphalaṃ bhavati | yaśca kulaputra avalokiteśvarasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya namaskāraṃ kariṣyati, nāmadheyaṃ ca dhārayiṣyati, yaśca dvāṣaṣṭīnāṃ gaṅgānadīvālikāsamānāṃ buddhānāṃ bhagavatāṃ namaskāraṃ kuryāt, nāmadheyāni ca dhārayet, yaśca tāvatāmeva buddhānāṃ bhagavatāṃ tiṣṭhatāṃ dhriyatāṃ yāpayatāṃ cīvarapiṇḍapātaśayanāsanaglānapratyayabhaisajyapariṣkāraiḥ pūjāṃ kuryāt, tatkiṃ manyase kulaputra kiyantaṃ sa kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā tatonidānaṃ puṇyābhisamskāraṃ prasavet? evamukte akṣayamatirbodhisattvo mahāsattvo bhagavantametadavocat - bahu bhagavan, bahu sugata sa kulaputro vā kuladuhitā vā tatonidānaṃ bahuṃ puṇyābhisamskāraṃ prasavet | bhagavānāha - yaśca kulaputra tāvatāṃ buddhānāṃ bhagavatāṃ satkāraṃ kṛtvā puṇyābhisamskāraḥ, yaśca avalokiteśvarasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya antaśa ekamapi namaskāraṃ kuryāt nāmadheyaṃ ca dhārayet, samo 'nadhiko 'natirekaḥ puṇyābhisamskāraḥ ubhayato bhavet | yaśca teṣāṃ dvāṣaṣṭīnāṃ gaṅgānadīvālikāsamānāṃ buddhānāṃ bhagavatāṃ satkāraṃ kuryāt nāmadheyāni ca dhārayet, yaśca avalokiteśvarasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya namaskāraṃ kuryāt nāmadheyaṃ ca dhārayet, etāvubhau puṇyaskandhau na sukarau kṣapayitum kalpakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrairapi | evamaprameyaṃ kulaputra avalokiteśvarasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya nāmadhāraṇāt puṇyam ||

atha khalvakṣayamatirbodhisattvo mahāsattvo bhagavantametadavocat - katham bhagavan avalokiteśvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattvo 'syāṃ sahāyāṃ lokadhātau pravicarati? katham sattvānāṃ dharmāṃ deśayati? kīdṛśācāvalokiteśvarasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasyopāyakaśalyaviṣayaḥ? evamukte bhagavānakṣayamatim bodhisattvaṃ mahāsattvametadavocat - santi kulaputra lokadhātavaḥ [Vaidya 252] yeṣvavalokiteśvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattvo buddharūpeṇa sattvānāṃ dharmāṃ deśayati | santi lokadhātavaḥ, yeṣvavalokiteśvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattvo bodhisattvarūpeṇa sattvānāṃ dharmāṃ deśayati | keṣāṃcit pratyekabuddharūpeṇa avalokiteśvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattvaḥ sattvānāṃ dharmāṃ deśayati | keṣāṃcicchrāvakarūpeṇa avalokiteśvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattvaḥ sattvānāṃ dharmāṃ deśayati | keṣāṃcid brahmarūpeṇāvalokiteśvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattvaḥ sattvānāṃ dharmāṃ deśayati | keṣāṃcicchakrarūpeṇāvalokiteśvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattvaḥ dharmāṃ deśayati | keṣāṃcid gandharvarūpeṇāvalokiteśvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattvaḥ sattvānāṃ dharmāṃ deśayati | keṣāṃcid gandharvarūpeṇāvalokiteśvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattvaḥ sattvānāṃ dharmāṃ deśayati | yakṣavaineyānāṃ sattvānāṃ yakṣarūpeṇa dharmāṃ deśayati | īśvaravaineyānāṃ sattvānāṃ īśvararūpeṇa, maheśvaravaineyānāṃ sattvānāṃ maheśvararūpeṇa dharmāṃ deśayati | cakravartirājavaineyānāṃ sattvānāṃ cakravartirājarūpeṇa dharmāṃ deśayati | piśācavaineyānāṃ sattvānāṃ piśācarūpeṇa dharmāṃ deśayati | vaiśravaṇavaineyānāṃ sattvānāṃ vaiśravaṇarūpeṇa dharmāṃ deśayati | senāpativaineyānāṃ sattvānāṃ senāpatirūpeṇa dharmāṃ deśayati | brāhmaṇavaineyānāṃ sattvānāṃ brāhmaṇarūpeṇa dharmāṃ deśayati | vajrapāṇivaineyānāṃ sattvānāṃ vajrapāṇirūpeṇa dharmāṃ deśayati | evamacintyaguṇasamanvāgataḥ kulaputra avalokiteśvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattvaḥ | tasmāttarhi kulaputra avalokiteśvaraṃ bodhisattvaṃ mahāsattvaṃ pūjayadhvam | eṣa kulaputra avalokiteśvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattvo bhītānāṃ sattvānāmbhayaṃ dadāti | anena kāraṇena

abhayaṃdada iti saṃjñāyate iha sahāyāṃ lokadhātau ||

atha khalvakṣayamatirbodhisattvo mahāsattvo bhagavantametadavocat - dāsyāmo vyaṃ
bhagavan avalokiteśvarāya bodhisattvāya mahāsattvāya dharmaprābhṛtaṃ dharmācchādam |
bhagavānāhayaśyedanīm kulaputra kālāṃ manyase | atha khalvakṣayamatirbodhasattvo
mahāsattvaḥ svakaṇṭhādavartāya śatasahasramūlyāṃ muktāhāramavalokiteśvarāya bodhisattvāya
mahāsattvāya dharmācchādamanuprayacchati sma - pratīccha satpuruṣa imaṃ dharmācchādaṃ
mamāntikāt | sa na pratīcchati sma | atha khalvakṣayamatirbodhisattvo mahāsattvo
'valokiteśvaraṃ bodhisattvaṃ mahāsattvametadavocat - pratigṛhṇa tvaṃ kulaputra imaṃ
muktāhāramasmākamanukampāmupādāya | atha khalvavalokiteśvaro bodhisattvo mahāsattvo
'kṣayamaterbodhisattvasya mahāsattvasyāntikāt taṃ muktāhāraṃ pratigṛhṇāti sma
akṣayamaterbodhisattvasya mahāsattvasyānukampāmupādāya, tāsāṃ ca catasṛṇāṃ parśadāṃ
teṣāṃ ca
devanāgayakṣagandharvāsuraṅgarūḍakinnaramahoragamanuṣyāmanuṣyāṇāmanukampāmupādāya
| pratigṛhya ca dvau pratyamśau kṛtavān | kṛtvā caikaṃ pratyamśaṃ bhagavate śākyamunaye
dadāti sma, dvitīyaṃ pratyamśaṃ bhagavataḥ prabhūtaratnasya tathāgatasyārhatāḥ
samyakṣaṃbuddhasya ratnastūpe samupanāmayāyāsa | īdṛśyā kulaputra vikurvayā avalokiteśvaro
bodhisattvo mahāsattvo 'syāṃ sahāyāṃ lokadhātāvanuvicarati ||

atha khalu bhagavāṃstasyāṃ velāyāmimā gāthā abhāṣata -

citradhvaṇa akṣayomati etamārthaṃ paripṛcchi kārāṇāt /

[Vaidya 253]

kenā jinaputra hetunā ucyate hi avalokiteśvaraḥ // Saddhp_24.1 //
atha sa diśatā vilokiyā praṇidhīsāgaru akṣayomati /
citradhvaṇo 'dhyabhāṣata śṛṇu caryāmaavalokiteśvare // Saddhp_24.2 //
kalpaśata nekakoṭyacintiyā bahubuddhāna sahasrakoṭibhiḥ /
praṇidhāna yathā viśodhitaṃ statha śṛṇvāhi mama pradeśataḥ // Saddhp_24.3 //
śravaṇo atha darśano 'pi ca anupūrvāṃ ca tathā anusmṛtiḥ /
bhavātiha amogha prāṇināṃ sarvaduḥkhabhavaśokaśākaḥ // Saddhp_24.4 //
saci agnikhadāya pātayed ghatanārthāya praduṣṭamānasah /
smarato avalokiteśvaraṃ abhisikto iva agni śāmyati // Saddhp_24.5 //
saci sāgaradurgi pātayennāgamakarasurabhūta-ālaye /
smarato avalokiteśvaraṃ jalarāje na kadācisīdati // Saddhp_24.6 //
saci merutalātu pātayed ghatanārthāya praduṣṭamānasah /
smarato avalokiteśvaraṃ sūryabhūto va nabhe pratiṣṭhati // Saddhp_24.7 //
vajrāmaya parvato yadi ghatanārthāya hi mūrdhni oṣaret /
smarato avalokiteśvaraṃ romakūpa na prabhonti himṣitum // Saddhp_24.8 //

[Vaidya 254]

saci śatruṅgaṇiḥ parivṛtaḥ śāstrahastairvihiṃsacetasaiḥ /
smarato avalokiteśvaraṃ maitracitta tada bhonti tatkṣaṇam // Saddhp_24.9 //
saci āghatane upasthito vadhyaghātanavaśaṃgato bhavet /
smarato avalokiteśvaraṃ khaṇḍakhaṇḍa tada śāstra gacchiyuḥ // Saddhp_24.10 //
saci dārumayairayomayairhaḍinigaḍairiha baddhabandhanaiḥ /
smarato avalokiteśvaraṃ kṣiprameva vipātanti bandhanā // Saddhp_24.11 //

mantrā bala vidya oṣadhī bhūta vetāla śarīranāśakā /
 smarato avalokiteśvaraṃ tñ gacchanti yataḥ pravartitāḥ // Saddhp_24.12 //
 saci ojaharaiḥ parivṛto nāgayakṣasurabhūtarākṣasaiḥ /
 smarato avalokiteśvaraṃ romakūpa na prabhonti hiṃsitum // Saddhp_24.13 //
 saci vyālamṛgaiḥ parivṛtastikṣṇadamṣṭranakharairmahābhayaiḥ /
 smarato avalokiteśvaraṃ kṣipra gacchanti diśā anantataḥ // Saddhp_24.14 //
 saci dṛṣṭivaiḥ parivṛto jvalanārciśikhiduṣṭadāruṇaiḥ /
 smarato avalokiteśvaraṃ kṣiprameva te bhonti nirviṣāḥ // Saddhp_24.15 //

[Vaidya 255]

gambhīra savidyu niścārī meghavajrāśani vāriprasravāḥ /
 smarato avalokiteśvaraṃ kṣiprameva praśamanti tatkṣaṇam // Saddhp_24.16 //
 bahuduḥkhaśatairupadrutān sattva dṛṣṭva bahuduḥkhapīḍitān /
 śubhajñānabalo vilokiyā tena trātaru gaje sadevake // Saddhp_24.17 //
 ṛddhībalapāramiṅgato vipulajñāna upāyaśikṣitaḥ /
 sarvatra daśaddiśi jage sarvakṣetreṣu aśeṣa dṛśyate // Saddhp_24.18 //
 ye ca akṣaṇadurgatī bhayā narakatiryagyamasya śāsane /
 jātījaravyādhipīḍitā anupūrvam praśamanti prāṇinām // Saddhp_24.19 //
 atha khalu akṣamatirhrṣṭatuṣṭamanā imā gāthā abhāṣata -

śubhalocana maitralocanā prajñājñānaviśiṣṭhalocanā /
 kṛpalocana śuddhalocanā premanīya sumukhā sulocanā // Saddhp_24.20 //
 amalāmalanirmalaprabhā vitimira jñānadivākaraprabhā /
 apahr̥tānilajvalaprabhā pratapanto jagatī virocase // Saddhp_24.21 //
 kṛpasadguṇamaitragarjitā śubhaguṇa maitramanā mahāghanā /
 kleśāgni śamesi prāṇinām dharmavarṣaṃ amṛtaṃ pravarṣasi // Saddhp_24.22 //

[Vaidya 256]

kalahe ca vivādavigrahe narasaṃgrāmagate mahābhaye /
 smarato avalokiteśvaraṃ praśameyā arisaṃgha pāpakā // Saddhp_24.23 //
 meghasvara dundubhisvaro jaladharagarjita brahmasusvaraḥ /
 svaramaṇḍalapāramiṅgataḥ smaraṇīyo avalokiteśvaraḥ // Saddhp_24.24 //
 smarathā smarathā sa kāṅkṣathā śuddhasattvaṃ avalokiteśvaram /
 maraṇe vyaśane upadrave trāṇu bhoti śaraṇaṃ parāyaṇam // Saddhp_24.25 //
 sarvagūṇasya pāramiṅgataḥ sarvasattvakṛpamaitralocano /
 guṇabhūta mahāguṇodadhī vandanīyo avalokiteśvaraḥ // Saddhp_24.26 //
 yo 'sau anukampako jage buddha bheṣyati anāgate 'dhvani /
 sarvaduḥkhabhayaśokaśākaṃ praṇamāmī avalokiteśvaram // Saddhp_24.27 //
 lokeśvara rājanāyako bhikṣudharmākāru lokapūjito /
 bahukalpaśatāṃscaritva ca prāptu bodhi virajāṃ anuttarām // Saddhp_24.28 //
 sthita dakṣiṇāvāmatastathā vijayanta amitābhanāyakam /
 māyopamatā samādhinā sarvakṣetre jina gatva pūjiṣu // Saddhp_24.29 //
 diśi paścimataḥ sukhākarā lokadhātu virajā sukhāvātī /

[Vaidya 257]

yatra eṣa amitābhanāyakaḥ saṃprati tiṣṭhati sattvasārathīḥ // Saddhp_24.30 //

na ca istriṇa tatra saṃbhavo nāpi ca maithunadharmasarvaśaḥ /
 upapāduka te jinorasāḥ padmagarbheṣu niṣaṇṇa nirmalāḥ // Saddhp_24.31 //
 so caiva amitābhanāyakaḥ padmagarbhe viraje manorame /
 siṃhāsani saṃniṣaṇṇako śālarajo va yathā virājate // Saddhp_24.32 //
 so 'pi tathā lokanāyako yasya nāsti tribhavesmi sādṛśaḥ /
 yanme puṇya stavitva saṃcitaṃ kṣipra bhomi yatha tvaṃ narottama // Saddhp_24.33 //

iti ||

atha khalu dharaṇiṃdharo bodhisattvo mahāsattva utthāyāsanādekāṃsamuttarāsaṅgaṃ kṛtvā
 dakṣiṇaṃ jānumaṇḍalaṃ prthivyāṃ pratiṣṭhāpya yena bhagavāṃstenāñjaliṃ praṇāmya
 bhagavantametadavocāt - na te bhagavan sattvāḥ avarakeṇa kuśalamūlena samanvāgatā
 bhaviṣyanti, ye 'valokiteśvarasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasyemaṃ dharmaparyāyaparivartaṃ
 śroṣyanti avalokiteśvarasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya vikurvānirdeśaṃ
 samantamukhaparivartaṃ nāma avalokiteśvarasya bodhisattvasya vikurvaṇaprātihāryam ||

asmin khalu punaḥ samantamukhaparivarte bhagavatā nirdeśyamāne tasyāḥ
 parśadaścaturaśītināṃ prāṇisahasrāṇāmasamasamāyāmanuttarāyāṃ samyaksaṃbodhau
 cittānyutpannānyabhūvan ||

iti śrīsaddharmapuṇḍarīke dharmaparyāye samantamukhaparivarto
 nāmāvalokiteśvaravikurvaṇanirdeśaścaturviśatimaḥ ||

[Vaidya 258]

25. śubhavyūharājapūrvayogaparivartaḥ

atha khalu bhagavān sarvāvantam bodhisattvagaṇamāmantrayāmāsa - bhūtapūrvam kulaputra atīte 'dhvanyasaṃkhyeyaiḥ kalpairasaṃkhyeyatarairiyadāsīt | tena kālena tena samayena jaladharagarjitaghoṣasusvaranakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñāo nāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksambuddho loka udapādi, vidyācaraṇasaṃpannaḥ sugato lokavidanuttaraḥ puruṣadamyasārathiḥ śāstā devānām ca manuṣyāṇām ca buddho bhagavān priyadarśane kalpe vairocanaśmipratimaṇḍitāyām lokadhātāu | tasya khalu punaḥ kulaputrā jaladharagarjitaghoṣasusvaranakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñāsya tathāgatasya pravacane śubhavyūho nāma rājābhūt | tasya khalu punaḥ kulaputrā rājñāḥ śubhavyūhasya vimaladattā nāma bhāryābhūt | tasya khalu punaḥ kulaputrā rājñāḥ śubhavyūhasya dvau putrāvabhūtām - eko vimalagarbho nāma, dvitīyo vimalanetro nāma | tau ca dvau dārakāvṛddhimantau cābhūtām, prajñāvantau ca puṇyavantau ca jñānavantau ca bodhisattvacaryāyām ca abhiyuktāvabhūtām | tadyathā - dānapāramitāyāmabhiyuktāvabhūtām, śīlapāramitāyām kṣāntipāramitāyām vīryapāramitāyām dhyānapāramitāyām prajñāpāramitāyāmupāyakaśālyapāramitāyām maitryām karuṇāyām muditāyāmupekṣāyām yāvat saptatrimśatsu bodhipakṣikeṣu dharmeṣu | sarvatra pāraṃgatāvabhūtām, vimalasya samādheḥ pāraṃgatau, nakṣatrarājādityasya samādheḥ pāraṃgatau, vimalanirbhāsasya samādheḥ pāraṃgatau, vimalabhāsasya samādheḥ pāraṃgatau, alaṃkāraśubhasya samādheḥ pāraṃgatau, mahātejogarbhasya samādheḥ pāraṃgatāvabhūtām | sa ca bhagavāṃstena kālena tena samayena imam saddharmapuṇḍarīkam dharmaparyāyam deśayāmāsa teṣāṃ sattvānāmanukampāyai, tasya ca rājñāḥ śubhavyūhasyānukampāyai | atha khalu kulaputrā vimalagarbho dārako vimalanetraśca dārako yena svamātā janayitrī, tenopasaṃkrāmatām | upasaṃkramya daśanakhamañjaliṃ pragṛhya janayitrīmetadavocatām ehyamba gamiṣyāvastasya bhagavato jaladharagarjitaghoṣasusvaranakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñāsya tathāgatasyārhatāḥ samyaksambuddhasya sakāśam tam bhagavantam jaladharagarjitaghoṣasusvaranakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñam tathāgatamarhantam samyaksambuddham darśanāya vandanāya

paryupāsānāya | tatasya hetoḥ? eṣa hyamba sa bhagavān jaladharagarjitaghoṣasusvaranakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñastathāgato 'rhan samyaksambuddhaḥ sadevakasya lokasya purataḥ saddharmapuṇḍarīkam nāma dharmaparyāyam visteraṇa saṃprakāśayati, tam śravaṇāya gamiṣyāvaḥ | evamukte kulaputrā vimaladattā rājābhāryā vimalagarbham dārakam vimalanetram ca dārakametadavocat - eṣa khalu kulaputrau yuvayoḥ pitā rājā śubhavyūho brāhmaṇeṣvabhiprasannaḥ | tasmānna lapsyatha tam tathāgatam darśanāyābhigantum | atha khalu kulaputrā vimalagarbho dārako vimalanetraśca dārako daśanakhamañjaliṃ pragṛhya tam svamātaram janayitrīmetadavocatām - mithyādrṣṭikule 'sminnāvām jātāu? āvām punardharmarājaputrāviti | atha khalu kulaputrā vimaladattā rājābhāryā tau dvau dārakāvetadavocat - sādhu sādhu kulaputrau [Vaidya 259] | yuvām tasya svapitū rājñāḥ śubhavyūhasyānukampāyai kiṃcideva prātihāryam saṃdarśayatam | apyeva nāma yuvayorantike prasādam kuryāt | prasannacittaśca asmākamanujānīyāt tasya bhagavato jaladharagarjitaghoṣasusvaranakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñāsya tathāgatasyārhatāḥ samyaksambuddhamabhigantum | |

atha khalu kulaputrā vimalagarbho dārako vimalanetraśca dārakastasyām velāyām saptatālamātram vaihāyasamabhyudgamyā tasya pitū rājñāḥ śubhavyūhasyānukampāyai buddhānujñātāni yamakāni prātihāryāṇyakurutām | tau tatraivāntarīkṣe gatau

śayyāmakalpayatām | tattraivāntarīkṣe caṃkramataḥ, tattraivāntarīkṣe rajo vyadhunītām,
 tattraivāntarīkṣe 'dhaḥkāyādvāridhārām pramumocatuḥ, ūrdhvakāyādaghniskandhaṃ prajvālayataḥ
 sma | ūrdhvakāyādvāridhārām pramumocatuḥ, adhaḥkāyādaghniskandhaṃ prajvālayataḥ sma |
 tau tasminnevākāśe mahāntau bhūtvā khuḍḍakau bhavataḥ, khuḍḍakau bhūtvā mahāntau
 bhavataḥ | tasminnevāntarīkṣe 'ntardhāyataḥ | pṛthivyāmunmajjataḥ | pṛthivyāmunmajjitvā
 ākāśaunmajjataḥ | iyadbhiḥ khalu punaḥ kulaputrā rddhiprātihāryaistābhyām dvābhyām
 dārakābhyām sa śubhavyūho rājā svapitā vinītaḥ | atha khalu kulaputrāḥ sa rājā
 śubhavyūhastayordārakayostamṛddhiprātihāryaṃ dṛṣṭvā tasyām velāyām tuṣṭa udagra āttamanāḥ
 pramuditaḥ pṛtisaumanasyajāto daśanakhamañjaliṃ praḡṛhya tau dārakāvetadavocat - ko
 yuvayoḥ kulaputrau śāstā, kasya vā yuvām śiṣyāvīti? atha khalu kulaputrāstau dvau dārakau taṃ
 rājānaṃ śubhavyūhametadavocat - eṣa sa mahārāja bhagavān
 jaladharagarjitaghoṣasusvaranakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñastathāgato 'rhan
 samyaksambuddhastiṣṭhati dhriyate yāpayati ratnamaye bodhivṛkṣamūle dharmāsanopaviṣṭaḥ |
 sadevakasya lokasya purataḥ saddharmapuṇḍarikāṃ nāma dharmaparyāyaṃ vistareṇa
 samprakāśayati | sa āvayorbhagavān śāstā | tasyāvām mahārāja śiṣyau | atha khalu kulaputrāḥ sa
 rājā śubhavyūhastau dārakāvetadavocat - paśyāmo vayaṃ kulaputrau taṃ yuvayoḥ śāstāram |
 gamiṣyāmo vayaṃ tasya bhagavataḥ sakāśam | |

atha khalu kulaputrāstau dvau dārakau tato 'ntarīkṣādavatīrya yena svamātā janayitrī
 tenopasamkrāmatām | upasamkramya daśanakhamañjaliṃ praḡṛhya svamātaram
 janayitrīmetadavocatām - eṣa āvābhyām mamba vinītaḥ svapitā anuttarāyām samyaksambodhau |
 kṛtamāvābhyām pituḥ śāstrīkṛtyam | tadidānīmutsraṣṭumarhasi | āvām tasya bhagavataḥ sakāśe
 pravrajīṣyāva iti | |

atha khalu kulaputrā vimalagarbho dārako vimalanetraśca dārakastasyām velāyām svamātaram
 janayitrīṃ gāthābhyāmadhyabhāṣatām -

anujānīhyāvayoramba pravrajyāmanagārikām /

āvām vai pravrajīṣyāvo durlabho hi tathāgataḥ // Saddhp_25.1 //

[Vaidya 260]

audumbaram yathā puṣpaṃ sudurlabhataro jinaḥ /

utsṛjya pravrajīṣyāvo durlabhā kṣaṇasaṃpadā // Saddhp_25.2 //

vimaladattā rājabhāryā āha -

utsṛjāmi yuvāmadya gacchathā sādhu dārakau /

vayaṃ pi pravrajīṣyāmo durlabho hi tathāgataḥ // Saddhp_25.3 //

iti | |

atha khalu kulaputrāstau dvau dārakāvime gāthe bhāṣitvā tau mātāpitarāvetadavocatām - sādhu
 amba tāta eta | vayaṃ sarve sahitā bhūtvā gamiṣyāmastasya bhagavato
 jaladharagarjitaghoṣasusvaranakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñasya tathāgatasyārhatāḥ
 samyaksambuddhasya sakāśam | upasamkramiṣyāmastaṃ bhagavantaṃ darśanāya vandanāya
 paryupāsānāya dharmāśravaṇāya | tatkāsyā hetoḥ? durlabho hyamba tāta buddhotpādāḥ,
 udumbarapuṣpasadrśo mahārṇavyugacchidrakūrmagrīvāpraveśavat | durlabhaprādurbhāvā
 amba buddhā bhagavantaḥ | tasmāttarhi amba tāta paramapuṇyopastabdhā vayamīdṛṣe
 pravacane upapannāḥ | tat sādhu amba tāta utsṛjadhvaṃ | āvām gamiṣyāvaḥ | tasya bhagavato
 jaladharagarjitaghoṣasusvaranakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñasya tathāgatasyārhatāḥ
 samyaksambuddhasya sakāśe pravrajīṣyāvaḥ | durlabhaṃ hi amba tāta tathāgatānāṃ darśanam |

durlabho hyadya kālaḥ | īdṛśo dharmarājā | paramadurlabhedṛśī kṣaṇasaṃpat ||

tena khalu punaḥ kulaputrāḥ samayena tasya rājñāḥ śubhavyūhasya
antaḥpurāccaturaśītirantaḥpurikāsahasrāṇi asya saddharmapuṇḍarikasya dharmaparyāyasya
bhājanabhūtānyabhūvan | vimalanetraśca dārako 'smin dharmaparyāye caritāvī |
vimalagarbhaśca dārako bahukalpakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāṇi sarvasattvapāpajahane samādhau
carito 'bhūt kimiti sarvasattvāḥ sarvapāpam jaheyuriti | sā ca tayordārayormātā vimaladattā
rājabhāryā sarvabuddhasaṃgītiṃ sarvabuddhadharmaguhyasthānāni ca saṃjñānte sma | atha
khalu kulaputrā rājā śubhavyūhastābhyāṃ dvābhyāṃ dārakābhyāṃ tathāgataśāsane vinītaḥ,
avatārītaśca, paripācītaśca sarvasvajanaparivārah | sā ca vimaladattā rājabhāryā
sarvasvajanaparivārā tau ca dvau dārakau rājñāḥ śubhavyūhasya putrau dvācatvāriṃśadbhiḥ
prāṇisahasraiḥ sārdham sāntapurau sāmātyau sarve sahitāḥ samagrāḥ yena bhagavān
jaladharagarjitaghoṣasusvaranakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñastathāgato 'rhan
samyaksambuddhaḥ, tenopasaṃkrāman | upasaṃkramya tasya bhagavataḥ pādau
śirasābhivandya taṃ bhagavantam triṣṭkṛtvāḥ pradakṣiṇīkṛtya ekānte tasthuḥ ||

atha khalu kulaputrāḥ sa bhagavān
jaladharagarjitaghoṣasusvaranakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñastathāgato 'rhan samyaksambuddho
rājānam śubhavyūham saparivāramupasaṃkrāntam viditvā dhārmyā kathayā saṃdarśayati
samādāpayati samuttejayati saṃpraharṣayati | atha khalu kulaputrā rājā śubhavyūhastena
bhagavatā dhārmyā kathayā sādhu ca suṣṭhu ca saṃdarśitaḥ samādāpitaḥ samuttejitaḥ [Vaidya 261]
saṃpraharṣitastasyāṃ velāyāṃ tuṣṭa udagra āttamanāḥ pramuditāḥ prītisaumanasyajātaḥ
kāṇīyaso bhrātuh paṭṭam baddhvā rājye pratiṣṭhāpya saputrasvajanaparivārah, sā ca vimaladattā
rājabhāryā sarvastrigaṇaparivārā, tau ca dvau dārakau sārdham tairdvācatvāriṃśadbhiḥ
prāṇisahasraiḥ, sarve sahitāḥ samagrāstasya bhagavato
jaladharagarjitaghoṣasusvaranakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñasya tathāgatasyārhatāḥ
samyaksambuddhasya pravacane śraddhayā agārādanagārikāṃ pravrajitāḥ | pravrajitvā ca rājā
śubhavyūhaḥ saparivāraścaturaśītivarṣasahasrānyabhiyukto vijahāra imam
saddharmapuṇḍarikam dharmaparyāyam cintayan bhāvayan paryavadāpayan | atha khalu
kulaputrāḥ sa rājā śubhavyūhasteṣāṃ caturaśītīnāṃ varṣasahasrāṇāmatyayena
sarvaguṇālaṃkāravvyūham nāma samādhiṃ pratilabhate sma | sahapratilabdhaścāsyā samādheḥ,
atha tāvadeva saptatālamātram vaihāyasamabhyudgacchati sma ||

atha khalu kulaputrāḥ sa rājāḥ śubhavyūho gaganatale sthitastam bhagavantam
jaladharagarjitaghoṣasusvaranakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñam tathāgatamarhantam
samyaksambuddhametadvocat - imau bhagavan mama putrau śāstārau bhavataḥ |
yadhamābhyāmṛddhiprātihāryeṇa tasmānmahato dṛṣṭigatādvivinivartitaḥ, tathāgataśāsane ca
pratiṣṭhapitaḥ, paripācītaśca avatārītaśca, tathāgatadarśanāya ca saṃcoditaḥ | kalyāṇamitrau
bhagavan mama tau dvau dārakau putrarūpeṇa mama gṛha upapannau, yaduta
pūrvakuśalamūlasmarāṇārtham ||

evamukte bhagavān jaladharagarjitaghoṣasusvaranakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñastathāgato 'rhan
samyaksambuddhastam rājānam śubhavyūhametadvocat - evametanmahārāja, evametad yathā
vadasi | avaropitakuśalamūlānāṃ hi mahārāja kulaputrāṇāṃ kuladuhitṛṇāṃ ca sarveṣu
bhavagaticyutyupapattyāyataneṣūpapannānāṃ sulabhāni bhavanti kalyāṇamitrāṇi, yāni
śāstrīkṛtyena pratyupasthitāni bhavanti, yānyanuttarāyāṃ samyaksambodhau śāsakānyavatārakāṇi
paripācakāni bhavanti | udārametanmahārāja sthānam yaduta
kalyāṇamitraparigrahastathāgatadarśanasamādāpakam | paśyasi tvam mahārāja etau dvau

dārakau? āha - paśyāmi bhagavan, paśyāmi sugata | bhagavānāha - etau khalu punarmahārāja kulaputrau pañcaṣṭīnām gaṅgānadīvālikāsamānām tathāgathnmarhatham samyaksaṃbuddhnhmantike pūjhm kariṣyataḥ, imaṃ ca saddharmapuṇḍarīkaṃ dharmaparyhyam dhṛrayiṣyataḥ sattvnhmanukamphyai, mithyḥdrṣṭīnām ca sattvnhm samyagdrṣṭaye vīryasaṃjñanāhrtham ||

atha khalu kulaputrāḥ sa rājā śubhavyūhastato gaganatalādavatīrya daśanakhamañjaliṃ pragṛhya tam bhagavantam jaladharagarjitaghoṣasusvaranakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñam tathāgatamarhantam samyaksaṃbuddhametadavocat - tatsādhu bhagavan | nirdīṣatu tathāgataḥ - kīdrṣena jñānena samanvāgatastathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddho yena mūrdhni uṣṇīṣo vibhāti, vimalanetraśca bhagavān, bhruvormadhye corṇā vibhāti śaśīśaṅkhapāṇḍarābhā, sā ca samasahitā dantāvalī vadanāntare virājati, bimboṣṭhaśca bhagavāṃścārūnetraśca sugataḥ ||

[Vaidya 262]

atha khalu kulaputrāḥ sa rājā śubhavyūha iyadbhirguṇaistam bhagavantam jaladharagarjitaghoṣasusvaranakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñam tathāgatamarhantam samyaksaṃbuddhamabhiṣṭutya anyaiśca guṇakoṭīnayutaśatasahasraistam bhagavantamabhiṣṭutya tasyām velāyām tam bhagavantam jaladharagarjitabhoṣasusvaranakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñam tathāgatamarhantam samyaksaṃbuddhametadavocat - āścaryam bhagavan yāvanmahārthamidam tathāgataśāsanam, acintyaguṇasamanvāgataśca tathāgatapravedito dharmavinayaḥ, yāvat suprajñaptā ca tathāgataśikṣā | adyāgreṇa vayam bhagavanna bhūyaścittasya vaśagā bhaviṣyāmaḥ, na bhūyo mithyādrṣṭervaśagā bhaviṣyāmaḥ, na bhūyaḥ krodhasya vaśagā bhaviṣyāmaḥ, na bhūyaḥ pāpakānām cittotpādānām vaśagā bhaviṣyāmaḥ | ebhiraham bhagavan iyadbhirakuśalaidharmaiḥ samanvāgato necchāmi bhagavato 'ntikamupasaṃkramitum | sa tasya bhagavato jaladharagarjitaghoṣasusvaranakṣatrajasamkusumitābhijñasya tathāgatasyārhatāḥ samyaksaṃbuddhasya pāḍau śīrasābhivandya antarīkṣagata evāsthāt ||

atha khalu sa rājā śubhavyūhaḥ sā ca vimaladattā rājabhāryā śatasahasramūlyam muktāhāram bhagavata uparyantarīkṣe 'kṣaipsīt | samanantarakṣiptaśca sa muktāhārastasya bhagavato mūrdhni muktāhārah kūṭāgārah saṃsthito 'bhūccaturasraścatuḥsthūṇaḥ samabhāgaḥ suvibhakto darśanīyaḥ | tasmiṃśca kūṭāgāre paryāṅkaḥ prādurbhūto 'nekaśūyaśatasahasrasaṃstrītaḥ | tasmiṃśca paryāṅke tathāgatavigrahaḥ paryāṅkabaddham saṃdrīyate sma | atha khalu rājñāḥ śubhavyūhasyaitadabhavat - mahānubhāvamidaṃ buddhajñānam, acintyaguṇasamanvāgataśca tathāgataḥ | yatra hi nāma ayam tathāgatavigrahaḥ kūṭāgāramadhyagataḥ saṃdrīyate prāsādiko darśanīyaḥ paramaśubhavarṇapuṣkaratayā samanvāgataḥ ||

atha khalu bhagavān jaladharagarjitaghoṣasusvaranakṣatrarājasamkusumitābhijñastathāgataścatasrah parśadaḥ āmantrayate sma - paśyatha bhikṣavo yūyam śubhavyūham rājānam gaganatalastham siṃhanādam nadantam? āhuḥ - paśyāmo bhagavan | bhagavānāha - eṣa khalu bhikṣavaḥ śubhavyūho rājā mama śāsane bhikṣubhāvam kṛtvā śālenḍrarājo nāma tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddho loke bhaviṣyati, vidyācaraṇasaṃpannaḥ sugato lokavidanuttaraḥ puruṣadamyasārathiḥ śāstā devānām ca manuṣyāṇām ca buddho bhagavān vistīrṇavatīyam lokadhātau | abhyudgatarājo nāma sa kalpo bhaviṣyati | tasya khalu punarbhikṣavaḥ śālenḍrarājasya tathāgatasyārhatāḥ samyaksaṃbuddhasya aprameyo bodhisattvasaṃgho bhaviṣyati, aprameyaḥ śrāvakaṣaṃghaḥ | samā pāṇitalajātā ca vaidūryamayī sā vistīrṇavatī lokadhāturbhaviṣyati | evamacintyaḥ sa tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddho bhaviṣyati | syāt khalu punaḥ kulaputrāḥ yuṣmākaṃ kāṅkṣā vā vimatirvā vicikitsā vā - anyāḥ sa tena kālena tena

samayena śubhavyūho nāma rājābhūt? na khalu punaḥ kulaputrā yuṣmābhirevaṃ draṣṭavyam |
 tatkaśya hetoḥ? ayameva sa padmaśrīrbodhisattvo mahāsattvastena kālena tena samayena
 śubhavyūho nāma rājābhut | syātkhalu punaḥ kulaputrā yuṣmākaṃ kāṅkṣā vā vimatirvā vicikitsā
 vā - anyā sā tena kālena tena samayena vimaladattā nāma [Vaidya 263] rājabhāryābhūt? na khalu
 punaḥ kulaputrā yuṣmābhirevaṃ draṣṭavyam | tatkaśya hetoḥ? ayaṃ sa
 vairocanaśmipratimaṇḍitadhvajarājo nāma bodhisattvo mahāsattvastena kālena tena samayena
 vimaladattā nāma rājabhāryābhut | tasya rājñāḥ śubhavyūhasyānukampāyai teṣāṃ ca sattvānāṃ
 rājñāḥ śubhavyūhasya bhāryātvamabhyupagato 'bhūt | syātkhalu punaḥ kulaputrā yuṣmākaṃ
 kāṅkṣā vā vimatirvā vicikitsā vā - anyau tau tena kālena tena samayena dvau dārakāvabhūtām? na
 khalu punaḥ kulaputrā yuṣmābhirevaṃ draṣṭavyam | tatkaśya hetoḥ? imau tau bhaiṣajyarājaśca
 bhaiṣajyasamundataśca tena kālena tena samayena tasya rājñāḥ śubhavyūhasya putrāvabhūtām |
 evamacintyaguṇasamanvāgatau kulaputrā bhaiṣajyarājo bhaiṣajyasamudgataśca bodhisattvau
 mahāsattvau, bahubuddhakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrāvaropitakuśalamūlau

etāvubhāvapi satpuruṣāvacintyadharmasamanvāgatau | ye ca etayoḥ satpuruṣayornāmadheyam
 dhārayiṣyanti, te sarve namaskaraṇīyā bhaviṣyanti sadevakena lokena | |

asmin khalu punaḥ pūrvayogaparivarte bhāṣyamāṇe caturaśītīnāṃ prāṇisahasrāṇāṃ virajo
 vīgatamalaṃ dharmeṣu dharmacakṣurviśuddham | |

iti śrīsaddharmapuṇḍarīke dharmaparyāye śubhavyūharājapūrvayogaparivarto nāma
 pañcaviṃśatimaḥ | |

[Vaidya 264]

26. samantabhadrotsāhanaparivartaḥ

atha khalu samantabhadro bodhisattvo mahāsattvaḥ pūrvasyāṃ dīśi
gaṇanāsamatikrāntairbodhisattvairmahāsattvaiḥ sārddham parivṛtaḥ puraskṛtaḥ prakampadbhiḥ
kṣetrai pravarṣadbhiḥ padmaiḥ pravādyamānaistūryakoṭīnayutaśatasahasraiḥ, mahatā
bodhisattvānubhāvena mahatyā bodhisattvavikurvayā mahatyā bodhisattvaddharyā mahatā
bodhisattvamāhātmyena mahatā bodhisattvasamāhitena mahatā bodhisattvatejasā
jājvalyamānena, mahatā bodhisattvayānena, mahatā bodhisattvapṛtīhāryeṇa,
mahadbhirdevanāgayakṣagandharvāsuraḡarūḡakinnaramahoragamanuṣyāmanuṣyaiḥ parivṛtaḥ
puraskṛtaḥ evamacintyairddhipṛtīhāryaiḥ samantabhadro bodhisattvo mahāsattva imāṃ
lokadhātum saṃprāptaḥ | sa yenagṛdhṛakūṭaḥ parvatarājaḥ yena ca bhagavāṃstenopasaṃkrāmat
| upasaṃkramya bhagavataḥ pādau śirasābhivandya saptakṛtvaḥ pradakṣiṇīkṛtya
bhagavantametadavocat - ahaṃ bhagavaṃstasya bhagavato ratnatejobhyudgatarājasya
tathāgatasya buddhakṣetrādihāgataḥ iha bhagavan sahāyāṃ lokadhātāvayaṃ
saddharmapuṇḍarīko dharmaparyāyo deśyata iti | tamahaṃ śravaṇāyāgato bhagavataḥ
śākyamunestathāgatasya sakāśam | amūni ca bhagavannetāvanti bodhisattvaśatasahasrāṇi imaṃ
saddharmapuṇḍarīkaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ śravaṇāyāgatāni | tatsādhu bhagavān deśayatu
tathāgato 'rhan samyakṣaṃbuddha imaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīkaṃ dharmaparyāyameṣāṃ
bodhisattvānāṃ mahāsattvānāṃ vistareṇa | evamukte bhagavān samantabhadraṃ bodhisattvaṃ
mahāsattvamemetadavocat - uddhaṭṭitajñā hi kulaputra ete bodhisattvā mahāsattvāḥ | api tvayaṃ
saddharmapuṇḍarīko dharmaparyāyo yaduta asaṃbhinnatathatā | te bodhisattvā āhuḥ - evametad
bhagavan, evametatsugata | atha khalu yāstasyāṃ parṣadi bhikṣubhikṣuṇyupāsakopāsikāśca
saṃnipatitāḥ, tāsāṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīke dharmaparyāye pratiṣṭhāpanārthaṃ punarapi
bhagavān samantabhadraṃ bodhisattvaṃ mahāsattvamemetadavocat - caturbhiḥ kulaputra dharmaiḥ
samanvāgatasya mātṛgrāmasya ayaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīko dharmaparyāyo hastagato bhaviṣyati |
katamaiścaturbhiḥ? yaduta buddhairbhagavadbhiradhiṣṭhito bhaviṣyati, avaropitakuśalamūlaśca
bhaviṣyati, nirayarāśivyaavasthitaśca bhaviṣyati, sarvasattvapariṭṛṇārthamanuttarāyāṃ

samyakṣaṃbodhau cittamutpādayiṣyati | ebhiḥ kulaputra caturbhir dharmaiḥ samanvāgatasya
mātṛgrāmasya ayaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīko dharmaparyāyo hastagato bhaviṣyati | |

atha khalu samantabhadro bodhisattvo mahāsattvo bhagavantametadavocat - ahaṃ bhagavan
paścime kāle paścime samaye paścimāyāṃ pañcaśatyāṃ vartamānāyāmevaṃrūpāṇāṃ
sūtrāntadhārakāṇāṃ bhikṣūṇāṃ rakṣāṃ kariṣyāmi, svastyayanaṃ kariṣyāmi, daṇḍaparihāraṃ
kariṣyāmi, viśadūṣaṇaṃ kariṣyāmi, yathā na kaścittesāṃ dharmabhāṇakānāmavatāraprekṣī
avatāragaveṣī avatāraṃ lapsyate | na mārāḥ pāpīyānavatāraprekṣī avatāragaveṣī avatāraṃ
lapsyate, na māraputrā na mārakāyikā devaputrā na mārakanyā na mārapārṣadyā yāvanna bhūyo
māraparyutthito bhaviṣyati | na devaputrā na yakṣā na pretā na pūtanā na kṛtyā na vetālāstasya
dharmabhāṇakasyāvatāraprekṣiṇo 'vatāragaveṣiṇo 'vatāraṃ lapsyante | ahaṃ bhagavaṃstasya
dharmabhāṇakasya satatasamītaṃ nityakālaṃ rakṣāṃ [Vaidya 265] kariṣyāmi | yadā ca sa
dharmabhāṇako 'smin dharmaparyāye cintāyogamanuyuktaścaṃkramābhirūḡho bhaviṣyati,
tadāhaṃ bhagavaṃstasya dharmabhāṇakasyāntike śvetaśaḡdantaṃ gajarājamabhiruhya tasya
dharmabhāṇakasya caṃkramakuṭīmupasaṃkramiṣyāmi bodhisattvagaṇaparivṛto 'sya
dharmaparyāyasyārakṣāyai | yadā punastasya dharmabhāṇakasya asmin dharmaparyāye
cintāyogamanuyuktasya sataḥ ito dharmaparyāyadantaśaḥ padavyaṇjanaṃ paribhraṣṭaṃ
bhaviṣyati, tadāhaṃ tasmin śvetaśaḡdante gajarāje 'bhiruhya tasya dharmabhāṇakasya
saṃmukhamupadarśayitvā imaṃ dharmaparyāyamavikalāṃ pratyuccārayiṣyāmi | sa ca

dharmabhāṇako mamātmabhāvaṃ dṛṣtvā imaṃ ca dharmaparyāyamavikalāṃ
mamāntikācchrutvā tuṣṭa udagra āttamanāḥ pramuditaḥ prītisaumanasyajāto bhūyasyā mātrayā
asmin dharmaparyāye vīryamārapasyate, āttamanāḥ pramuditaḥ prītisaumanasyajāto bhūyasyā
mātrayā asmin dharmaparyāye vīryamārapasyate, mama ca sahadarśanena samādhiṃ
pratilapsyate, dhāraṇyāvartāṃ ca nāma dhāraṇiṃ pratilapsyate, koṭīśatasahasrāvartāṃ ca nāma
dhāraṇiṃ pratilapsyate, sarvarutakauśalyāvartāṃ ca nāma dhāraṇiṃ pratilapsyate | |

ye ca bhagavan paścime kāle paścime samaye paścimāyāṃ pañcāśatyāṃ bhikṣavo vā bhikṣūṇyo vā
upāsakā vā upāsikā vā evaṃ sūtrāntadhārakā evaṃ sūtrāntalekhakā evaṃ sūtrāntamārgakā evaṃ
sūtrāntavācakā ye paścime kāle paścime samaye paścimāyāṃ pañcāśatyāmasmin dharmaparyāye
trisaptāhamekaviṃśatidivasāni caṃkramābhirūdhā abhiyuktā bhaviṣyanti, teṣāmaḥ
sarvasattvapriyadarśanamātmabhāvaṃ saṃdarśayiṣyāmi | tameva śvetam śaddantaṃ
gajarājamabhiruha bodhisattvagaṇaparivṛtaḥ ekaviṃśatime divase teṣāṃ dharmabhāṇakānāṃ
caṃkramamāgamiṣyāmi | āgatya ca tān dharmabhāṇakān parisamharṣayiṣyāmi samādāpayiṣyāmi
samuttejayiṣyāmi saṃpraharṣayiṣyāmi | dhāraṇiṃ caiṣāṃ dāsyāmi, yathā te dharmabhāṇakā na
kenaciddharṣaṇīyā bhaviṣyanti | na caiṣāṃ manuṣyā vā amanuṣyā vā avatāraṃ lapsyante, na ca
nāryo 'pasamhariaṣyanti | rakṣāṃ caiṣāṃ kariṣyāmi, svastyayanaṃ kariṣyāmi, daṇḍaparihāraṃ
kariṣyāmi, viśadūṣaṇaṃ kariṣyāmi | teṣāṃ vayaṃ bhagavan dharmabhāṇakānāmimāni
dhāraṇīpadāni dāsyāmi | tāni bhagavan dhāraṇīpadāni | tadyathā -

adaṇḍe daṇḍapati daṇḍāvartani daṇḍakuśale daṇḍasudhāri sudhārapati buddhapaśyane
sarvadhāraṇi āvartani saṃvartani saṃghaparīkṣite saṃghanirghātani dharmaparīkṣite
sarvasattvarutakauśalyānugate siṃhaviḍḍite anuvarte vartani vartāli svāhā | |

imāni tāni bhagavan dhāraṇīpadāni yasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya
śrotrendriyasyāvabhāsamāgamiṣyanti, veditavyametad samantabhadrasya bodhisattvasya
mahāsattvasyādhiṣṭhānamiti | |

ayaṃ ca bhagavan saddharmapuṇḍariko dharmaparyāyo 'smin jambudvīpe pracaramāṇo yeṣāṃ
bodhisattvānāṃ mahāsattvānāṃ hastagato bhaviṣyati, tairbhagavan dharmabhāṇakairevaṃ
veditavyam - samantabhadrasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasyānubhāvena yadasmākamayaṃ
dharmaparyāyo hastagataḥ samantabhadrasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya tejasā |
samantabhadrasya bodhisattvasya [Vaidya 266] mahāsattvasya caryāyāste bhagavan sattvā lābhino
bhaviṣyanti | bahubuddhāvaropitakuśalamūlāśca te sattvā bhaviṣyanti |
tathāgatapāṇiparimārijitamūrdhānaśca te bhagavan sattvā bhaviṣyati | ye idaṃ sūtraṃ likhiṣyanti
dhārayiṣyanti, mama tairbhagavan priyaṃ kṛtaṃ bhaviṣyati | ya idaṃ sūtraṃ likhiṣyanti, ye ca
asyārthamanubhotsyante, likhitvā ca te bhagavannidaṃ sūtramitaścyutvā trāyastriṃśatāṃ
devānāṃ sabhāgatāya upapatsyante, sahopapannānāṃ caiṣāṃ caturaśītirapsarasāṃ
sahasrāṇyupasaṃkramiṣyanti | bherīmātrena mukuṭena te devaputrāstāsāmapsarasāṃ madhye
sthāsyanti | īdṛśaḥ kulaputrā imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ likhitvā puṇyaskandhaḥ | kaḥ punarvādo ye
etamuddeṣyanti svādhyāyiṣyanti cintayiṣyanti manasi kariṣyanti | tasmāttarhi kulaputrāḥ
satkṛtya ayaṃ saddharmapuṇḍariko dharmaparyāyo likhitavyaḥ, sarvadetaḥ samanvāhṛtya | yaśca
avikṣiptena manasikāreṇa likhiṣyati, tasya buddhasahasraṃ hastamupanāmayiṣyati, maraṇakāle
cāsyā buddhasahasraṃ saṃmukhamupadarśanaṃ kariṣyati | na ca durgativinipātagāmī bhaviṣyati
| itaścyutaśca tuṣitānāṃ devānāṃ sabhāgatāyopapatsyate, yatra sa maitreyo bodhisattvo
mahāsattvastīṣṭhati, dvātriṃśadvaralakṣaṇo bodhisattvasattvagaṇaparivṛto
'psaraḥkoṭīnayutaśatasahasrapuraskṛto dharmam deśayati | tasmāttarhi kulaputrāḥ paṇḍitena
kulaputrena vā kuladuhitā vā ayaṃ saddharmapuṇḍariko dharmaparyāyaḥ satkṛtya likhitavyaḥ

satkṛtyoddeṣṭavyaḥ, satkṛtya svādhyāyitavyaḥ, satkṛtya manasikartavyaḥ | imaṃ kulaputrā dharmaparyāyaṃ likhitvā uddiśya svādhyāyitvā bhāvayitvā manasikṛtvā evamaprameyā guṇā bhaviṣyanti | tasmāttarhi tena paṇḍitena bhagavan kulaputrena vā kuladuhitrā vā ayaṃ saddharmapuṇḍarīko dharmaparyāyo dhārayitavyaḥ | etāvantasteṣāṃ guṇānuśaṃsā bhaviṣyanti

| tasmāttarhi bhagavan ahamapi tāvadimaṃ dharmaparyāyamadhiṣṭhāsyāmi, yathā bhagavan mamādhiṣṭhānena ayaṃ dharmaparyāyo 'smin jambudvīpe pracariṣyati | |

atha khalu tasyāṃ velāyāṃ bhagavān śākyamunistathāgato 'rhan samyaksambuddhaḥ samantabhadraḥ bodhisattvāya mahāsattvāya sādhu kāmāmadāt - sādhu sādhu samantabhadra, yatra hi nāma tvamevaṃ bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāyai mahato janakāyasyārthāya hitāya sukhāya pratipannaḥ | evamacintyadharmasamanvāgato 'si mahākaruṇāsaṃgrhītenādhyāśayena, acintyasaṃgrhītena cittotpādena, yastvaṃ svayameva teṣāṃ dharmabhāṇakānāmādhiṣṭhānaṃ karoṣi | ye kecit kulaputrāḥ samantabhadrasya bodhisattvasya mahāsattvasya nāmadheyaṃ dhārayiṣyanti, veditavyaṃ taiḥ śākyamunistathāgato dṛṣṭa iti | ayaṃ ca saddharmapuṇḍarīko dharmaparyāyastasya bhagavataḥ śākyamunerantikācchrutaḥ | śākyamuniśca tathāgatataiḥ pūjitaḥ | śākyamuneśca tathāgatasya dharmam deśayataḥ sādhu karo 'nupradattaḥ | anumoditaścāyaṃ dharmaparyāyo bhaviṣyati śākyamuninā ca tathāgatena teṣāṃ mūrdhni pāṇiḥ pratiṣṭhāpito bhaviṣyati | bhagavāṃśca śākyamunistaiścīvarairavacchādito bhaviṣyati | tathāgataśāsanaparigrāhakāśca te samantabhadra kulaputrā vā kuladuhitaro [Vaidya 267] vā veditavyāḥ | na ca teṣāṃ lokāyate rucirbhaviṣyati, na kāvyaprasṛtāḥ sattvāsteṣāmbahirucitā bhaviṣyanti, na nṛttakā na mallā na nartakā na śauṇḍikaurabhrikakaukuṭikasaukarikastrīpoṣakāḥ sattvāsteṣāmbahirucitā bhaviṣyanti | idṛśāṃśca sūtrāntān śrutvā likhitvā dhārayitvā vācayitvā vā na teṣāmanyadabhirucitaṃ bhaviṣyati | svabhāvadharmasamanvāgatāśca te sattvā veditavyāḥ | pratyātmikaśca teṣāṃ yoniso manasikāro bhaviṣyati | svapūṇyabalādhārāśca te sattvā bhaviṣyanti, priyadarśanāśca te bhaviṣyanti sattvānām | evaṃ sūtrāntadhārakāśca ye bhikṣavo bhaviṣyanti, na teṣāṃ rāgo vyābādhiṣyati, na dveṣo na moho nerṣyā na mātsaryaṃ na mrakṣo na māno nādhimāno na mithyāmānaḥ | svalābhasaṃtuṣṭāśca te samantabhadra dharmabhāṇakā bhaviṣyanti | yaḥ samantabhadra paścime kāle paścime samaye paścimāyāṃ pañcaśatyāṃ vartamānāyāmasya saddharmapuṇḍarīkasya dharmaparyāyasya dhārakam bhikṣuṃ paśyet, evaṃ cittamutpādayitavyam - gamiṣyatyayaṃ kulaputro bodhimaṇḍam, nirjeṣyatyayaṃ kulaputro mārakalicakram,

pravartayiṣyatyayaṃ dharmacakram, parāhaniṣyatyayaṃ dharmadundubhim, prapūrayiṣyatyayaṃ dharmasāṅkham, pravarṣayiṣyatyayaṃ dharmavarṣam, abhiroksyatyayaṃ dharmasiṃhāsanam | ya imaṃ dharmaparyāyaṃ paścime kāle paścime samaye paścimāyāṃ pañcaśatyāṃ vartamānāyāṃ dhārayiṣyanti, na te bhikṣavo lubdhā bhaviṣyanti, na cīvaragrddhā na pātragrddhā bhaviṣyanti | ṛjukāśca te dharmabhāṇakā bhaviṣyanti | trivimokṣalābhinaśca te dharmabhāṇakā bhaviṣyanti | dṛṣṭadhārmikaṃ ca teṣāṃ nivartiṣyati | ya evaṃ sūtrāntadhārakāṇāṃ dharmabhāṇakānāṃ bhikṣūṇāṃ moham dāsyanti, jātyandhāste sattvā bhaviṣyanti | ye caivaṃrūpāṇāṃ sūtrāntadhārakāṇāṃ bhikṣūṇāmavaraṇaṃ saṃśrāvayiṣyanti, teṣāṃ dṛṣṭa eva dharme kāyaścītro bhaviṣyati | ya evaṃ sūtrāntalekhakānāmuccagghanaṃ kariṣyanti ullapiṣyanti, te khaṇḍadantāśca bhaviṣyanti, varaladantāśca bhaviṣyanti, bībhatsoṣṭhāśca bhaviṣyanti, cipiṭanāsāśca bhaviṣyanti, viparītahastapādāśca bhaviṣyanti, viparītanetrāśca bhaviṣyanti, durgandhikāyāśca bhaviṣyanti, gaṇḍapiṭakavicarcidadrukaṇḍvākīrṇaśārīrāśca bhaviṣyanti | ye idṛśānāṃ sūtrāntalekhakānāṃ sūtrāntavācakānāṃ ca sūtrāntadhārakāṇāṃ ca sūtrāntadeśakānāṃ ca apriyāṃ vācam bhūtāmbhūtāṃ vā saṃśrāvayiṣyanti, teṣāmidamāgādhātaraṃ pāpakam karma veditavyam |

tasmāttarhi samantabhadra asya dharmaparyāyasya dhāraṇāṃ bhikṣūṇāṃ dūrata eva
pratyutthātavyam | yathā tathāgatasyāntike gauravaṃ kartavyam, tathā teṣāmeva
sūtrāntadhāraṇāṃ bhikṣūṇāmevaṃ gauravaṃ kartavyam ||

asmin khalu punaḥ samantabhadrotsāhanaparivarte nirdiśyamāne gaṅgānadivālikāsamānāṃ
bodhisattvāṇāṃ mahāsattvāṇāṃ koṭīśatasahasrāvartāyā dhāraṇyāḥ pratilambho 'bhūtaḥ ||

iti śrīśaddharmapuṇḍarīke dharmaparyāye samantabhadrotsāhanaparivarto nāma ṣaḍviṃśatimaḥ
||

[Vaidya 268]

27. anuparīndanāparivartaḥ

atha khalu bhagavān śākyamunistathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddha utthāya tasmāddharmāsanāt
sarvāmstān bodhisattvān piṇḍikṛtya dakṣiṇena pāṇinā ṛddhayabhisamṣkārapariniṣpanna
dakṣiṇahasteṣvadyālambya tasyāṃ velāyāmetadavocat - imāmahaṃ kulaputrā
asaṃkhyeyakalpakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrasamudānītāmanuttarāṃ samyaksaṃbodhiṃ yuṣmākaṃ
haste parindāmi anuparindāmi nikṣipāmi upanikṣipāmi | yathā vipulā vaistārikī bhavet, tathā
yuṣmābhiḥ kulaputrāḥ karaṇīyam | dvaitīyakamapi traitīyakamapi bhagavān sarvāvantaṃ
bodhisattvagaṇaṃ dakṣiṇena pāṇināadyālambyaitadavocat - imāmahaṃ kulaputrā
asaṃkhyeyakalpakoṭīnayutaśatasahasrasamudānītāmanuttarāṃ samyaksaṃbodhiṃ yuṣmākaṃ
haste parindāmi anuparindāmi nikṣipāmi upanikṣipāmi | yuṣmābhiḥ kulaputra udgrahītavyā
dhārayitavyā vācayitavyā paryavāptavyā deśayitavyā prakāśayitavyā | sarvasattvāṇāṃ ca
saṃśrāvayitavyā | amātsaryo 'haṃ kulaputrā aparigrhītacitto viśārado buddhajñānasya dātā,
tathāgatajñānasya svayambhūjñānasya dātā | mahādānapatirahaṃ kulaputrāḥ | yuṣmābhirapi
kulaputrā mamaivānuśikṣitavyam | amatsaribhirbhūtvemaṃ tathāgatajñānadarśanaṃ
mahopāyakausālyamāgatānāṃ kulaputrāṇāṃ kuladuhitṛṇāṃ ca ayaṃ dharmaparyāyaḥ
saṃśrāvayitavyaḥ | ye ca aśrāddhāḥ sattvāste 'smin dharmaparyāye samādāpayitavyāḥ | evaṃ
yuṣmābhiḥ kulaputrāstathāgatānāṃ pratikāraḥ kṛto bhaviṣyati ||

evamuktāste bodhisattva mahāsattva bhagavatā śākyamuninā tathāgatenārhatā
samyaksaṃbuddhena mahatā prītiprāmodyena sphutā abhūvan | mahacca gauravamutpādyā yena
bhagavān śākyamunistathāgato 'rhana samyaksaṃbuddhastenāvanatakāyāḥ prānatakāyāḥ
saṃnatakāyāḥ śīrāṃsyavanāmya añjaliṃ pragṛhya sarva ekasvaranirghoṣeṇa bhagavantaṃ
śākyamuniṃ tathāgatamarhantaṃ samyaksaṃbuddhametadūcuḥ - tathā bhagavan kariṣyāmo
yathā tathāgata ājñāpayati | sarveṣāṃ ca tathāgatānāmājñāṃ kariṣyāmaḥ, paripūrayiṣyāmaḥ |
alpotsuko bhagavān bhavatu yathāsukhavihārī | dvaitīyakamapi, traitīyakamapi sa sarvāvān
bodhisattvagaṇa ekasvaranirghoṣeṇa evaṃ bhāṣate sma - alpotsuko bhagavān bhavatu
yathāsukhavihārī | tathā bhagavan kariṣyāmo yathā tathāgata ājñāpayati | sarveṣāṃ ca
tathāgatānāmājñāṃ paripūrayiṣyāmaḥ ||

atha khalu bhagavān śākyamunistathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ
sarvāmstāṃstathāgatānarhataḥ samyaksaṃbuddhānanyebhyo lokadhātubhyaḥ samāgatān
visarjayati sma | yathāsukhavihāraṃ ca teṣāṃ tathāgatānāmārocayati sma - yathāsukhaṃ
tathāgatā viharantvarhantaḥ samyaksaṃbuddhā iti | taṃ ca tasya bhagavataḥ prabhūtaratnasya
tathāgatasyārhatāḥ samyaksaṃbuddhasya ratnastūpaṃ yathābhūmau sthāpayāmāsa | tasyāpi

tathāgatasyārḥataḥ samyaksaṃbuddhasya yathāsukhavihāramārocayāmāsa ||

[Vaidya 269]

idamavocad bhagavānāttamanāḥ | te cāprameyā asaṃkhyeyāstathāgatā arhantaḥ
samyaksaṃbuddhā anyalokadhātvāgatā ratnavṛkṣamūleṣu siṃhāsanopaviṣṭāḥ, prabhutaratnaśca
tathāgato 'rhan samyaksaṃbuddhaḥ sa ca sarvāvān bodhisattvagaṇaḥ, te ca viśiṣṭacāritrapramukhā
aprimeyā asaṃkhyeyā bodhisattva mahāsattvā ye pṛthivīvivarebhyo 'bhyudgatāḥ, te ca
mahāśrāvakāḥ tāśca catasraḥ paṇṣaḍaḥ, sadevamānuṣāsuraḥ gandharvaśca loka bhagavato
bhāṣitamabhyānandanniti ||

iti śrīśaddharmapuṇḍarīke dharmaparyāye 'nuparīndanāparivarto nāma saptaviṃśatimaḥ
samāptaḥ ||

* * * * *

ye dharmā hetuprabhavā hetuṃ teṣāṃ tathāgato hyavadat |

teṣāṃ ca yo nirodha evaṃ vādī mahāśramaṇaḥ ||